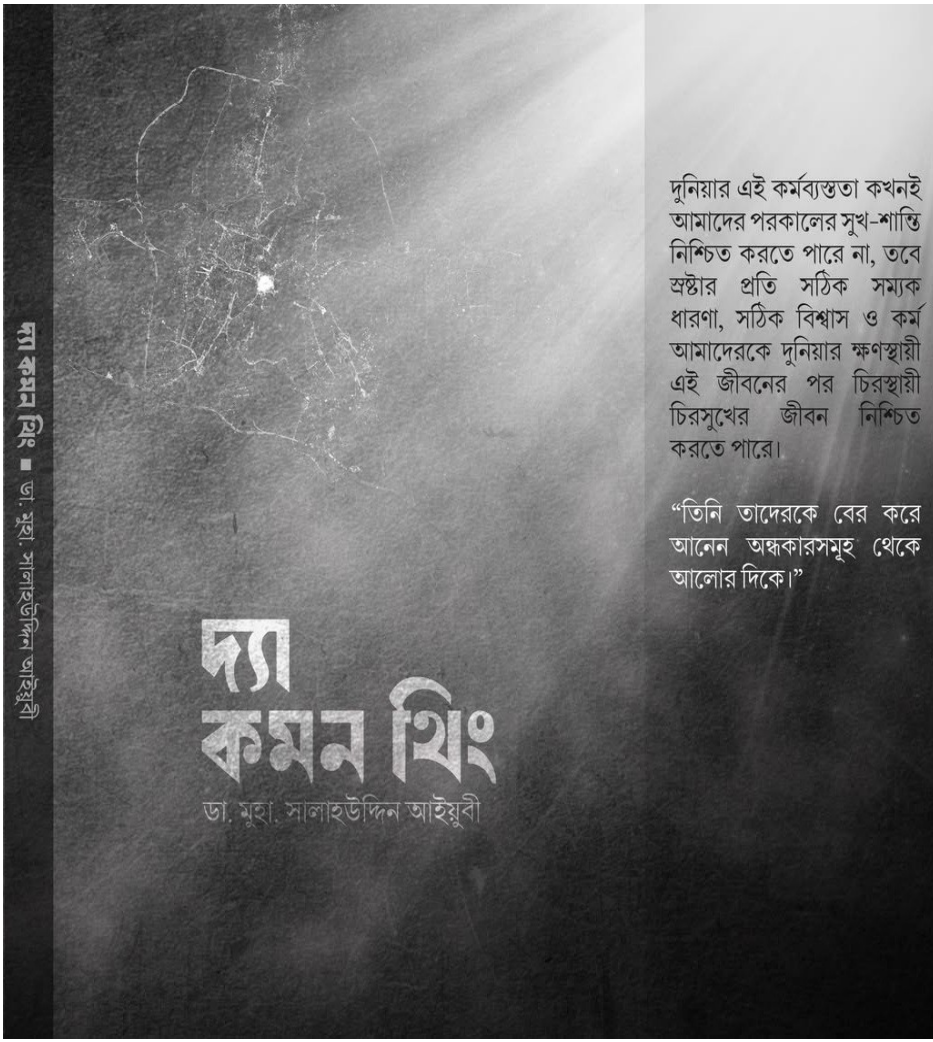

দ্যা কমন থিং ■ ডা. মুহা. সালাহউদ্দিন আইয়ুবী
দ্যা কমন থিং
ডা. মুহা. সালাহউদ্দিন আইয়ুবী
দুনিয়ার এই কর্মব্যস্ততা কখনই আমাদের পরকালের সুখ-শান্তি নিশ্চিত করতে পারে না, তবে স্রষ্টার প্রতি সঠিক সম্যক ধারণা, সঠিক বিশ্বাস ও কর্ম আমাদেরকে দুনিয়ার ক্ষণস্থায়ী এই জীবনের পর চিরস্থায়ী চিরসুখের জীবন নিশ্চিত করতে পারে।
“তিনি তাদেরকে বের করে আনেন অন্ধকারসমূহ থেকে আলোর দিকে।”

wewfbœ ag©MÖ‡š’ wKQz K_v AvRI ûeû GK i‡q †M‡Q|

wK †mB K_v?

wewfbœ ag©MÖ‡š’ GKRb †kl bexi fwel¨revYx Kiv n‡q‡Q|

†K †mB me©‡kl bex?

Ò`¨v Kgb w_sÓ

msKjK

Wv. gynvt mvjvnDwÏb AvBqyex

we‡kl K…ZÁZv

BwÄwbqvi gynv¤§` Beªvnxg

K…wlwe` Zvbfxi Kwei

cÖviw¤¢K

gvbyl m„wói †miv Rxe, hvi †kÖô‡Z¡i †NvlYv ¯^qs m„wóKZ©vi cÿ †_‡K G‡m‡Q|

†h ¯ªóv Avgv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡i gv‡qi Mf© †_‡K AwZ h‡Zœ `ywbqv‡Z wb‡q G‡m‡Qb, Pjv‡divi, K_v ejvi, Lvev‡ii ¯^v` MÖnY Kivi mvg_©¨ w`‡q‡Qb| †h ¯ªóv Avgv‡`i‡K my›`i GKwU cwievi w`‡q‡Qb, †hLv‡b Avgiv cig h‡Zœ jvwjZ-cvwjZ n‡qwQ| †h ¯ªóv Avgv‡`i‡K m„wói †miv Rxe wn‡m‡e `ywbqv‡Z cvwV‡q‡Qb, †h `ywbqv †Q‡o Avgiv Avevi Zvi Kv‡QB wd‡iv hv‡ev, †mB ¯ªóvi e¨vcv‡i Avgv‡`i mg¨K aviYv _vKvi cÖ‡qvRbxqZv Dcjwä Kiv †_‡KB Avgvi GB eBwU| KviY ¯ªóv‡K Rvbvi gv‡SB Zvi mš‘wó|

Avgvi wek¦vm, GB eBwU Avgv‡`i‡K mKj ag©MÖ‡š’i Av‡jv‡K ¯ªóvi e¨vcv‡i wKQz my¯úó aviYv w`‡e, †h¸‡jv‡K cyuwR K‡i Avgiv Rxe‡bi AwšÍg gyn~‡Z© ¯ªóvi wbKU Zvi mš‘ówP‡Ë wd‡i †h‡Z cvi‡ev|

`ywbqvi GB Kg©e¨¯ÍZv KLbB Avgv‡`i ciKv‡ji myL-kvwšÍ wbwðZ Ki‡Z cv‡i bv, Z‡e ¯ªóvi cÖwZ mwVK mg¨K aviYv, mwVK wek¦vm I Kg© Avgv‡`i‡K `ywbqvi ÿY¯’vqx

GB Rxe‡bi ci wPi¯’vqx wPimy‡Li Rxeb wbwðZ Ki‡Z cv‡i|

m„wóKZ©vi cÖwZ Avwg wPiK…ZÁ| Zvi A‡kl KiæYvq `xN© mg‡qi kÖg I cÖZx¶vi ci Ae‡k‡l eBwU c~Y©Zv †cj|

Avgvi wek¦vm Avgvi GB bMY¨ M‡elYv me©kw³gvb m„wóKZ©vi evYxi wbKUeZ©x n‡Z gvbeRvwZ‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡e| Avwg †`vqv Kwi GB ¶y`ª cÖ‡Póv gnvb mªóv Zvi `iev‡i Keyj Kiæb Ges G‡K Avgvi wcZvgvZv Ges Avgvi cwiev‡ii, cvVK‡`i Ges mKj ïfvKv•Lxi bvRv‡Zi Iwmjv K‡i w`b|

mKj K…ZÁZv I cÖksmv ZviB Rb¨, whwb mgMÖ m„wóRM‡Zi ie|

-Wv. gynvt mvjvnDwÏb AvBqyex

msKjK

`¨v Kgb w_s

m~wPcÎ

- **A‡š^lY**

1| ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

- Bmjvg ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv
- wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv
- wkL ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv
- Ri_y¯¿xq ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv
- Bqvû`x ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv
- wLªó ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

2| ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z me©‡kl bexi fwel¨revYx

- wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ AwšÍg AeZv‡ii AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx
- Ri_y¯¿xq ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx
- †eŠ× ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx
- cÖPwjZ hveyi kix‡d me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx
- Bû`x (Bqvû`x) I wLªóvb ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

3| KziAv‡bi Av‡jv‡K AvaywbK weÁvb‡K ch©v‡jvPbv

1| gvbe m„wói inm¨

2| wZbwU c`©vi Af¨šÍ‡i myiw¶Z åfY

3| †giæ`Û I cuvR‡ii ga¨ †_‡K wbM©Z Zij c`v_©

4| m„wói inm¨ I cvwb

5| gvwU †_‡K gvby‡li m„wó

6| `„wókw³ I kªeYkw³- †KvbwU Av‡M?

7| gnvwe‡k¦i Avw` Ae¯’v

8| weMe¨vs (gnvwe‡ùviY)

9| m~‡h©i wbR¯^ K¶c‡_ cwiågY

10| m¤cÖmviYkxj wek¦RMr

11| c„w_exi AvK…wZ

12| mgy‡`ªi Mfx‡i AÜKvi

13| wccxwjKvi Rxeb cÖYvjx

14| †gŠgvwQi RxebcÖYvjx

15| cvwL‡`i fvlv

16| wcucov Kv‡Pi ˆZwi

17| inm¨gq gvwQ

18| D”PZvq k¦vmKó

19| c`v‡_©i ¶y`ªZg KYv

20| wd½vi wcÖ›U (Finger Print)

21| †e`bv MÖvnx Bw›`ªq (Pain Receptor)
22| wg_¨vPvix, cvcx †Kk¸”Q
23| †jvnvi inm¨
24| eø¨vK‡nvj (Black Hole)
25| Puv‡`i Av‡jvi inm¨
26| mgy‡`ªi cvwbi inm¨
27| w_lix Ad wi‡jwUwfwU
28| Mevw`cïi `ya Drcbœ nIqvi inm¨
29| cvwb Pµ
30| ce©‡Zi MVb I KvR
31| AvKvk wbivcËvi Qv`
32| f~wgi mvZwU ¯Íi
33| Mv‡Qi wj½
34| Mf©`vbKvix evZvm
35| Mv‡Qi wbtk¦vm (d‡Uvwmb‡_wmm)
36| Bivg kn‡ii inm¨
37| gnvk~b¨ weRq
38| Gwj‡q‡bi e¨vcv‡i KziAv‡bi e¨vL¨v
39| wdiAvDb

4| wn›`yag©MÖš’: AvZ¥wRÁvmv I ch©v‡jvPbv

- wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’i Av‡jv‡K †`e‡`ex c~Rv

- wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ Rb¥všÍi I Kg©dj

5| wLªóag©MÖš’: AvZ¥wRÁvmv I ch©v‡jvPbv

- **we‡e‡Ki KvVMovq wLªó ag©MÖš’**

  1| cweÎ evB‡ej; cwiwPwZ

  2| wLªó ag©MÖ‡š’ Avjøvn GK I AwØZxq

  3| Avjøvni m‡½ kixK Kivi cwiYwZ

  4| ¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv Zzjbv †bB

  5| Cmvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY wK?

  6| Cmv gmxn Avjøvni ev›`v I bex wQ‡jb

  7| Cmv Avjøvni †Mvjvg wQ‡jb

- **wLªóa‡g©i wÎZ¡ev`LÐb**

f~wgKv

**cÖ_g cwi‡”Q`:** hyw³ I eyw×e„wËK cÖgvYvw`i gva¨‡g wÎZ¡ev` LÐb

**wØZxq cwi‡”Q`:** wLª‡ói ev‡K¨i Øviv wÎZ¡ev` LÐb

Z…Zxq cwi‡”Q`: wLª‡ói Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡ÿ †ckK…Z evK¨vejxi AmviZv cÖgvY

6| Bmjvg ag©MÖš’: AvZ¥wRÁvmv I ch©v‡jvPbv

- **wKQz mskq I Zvi wbimb**

1| gvhnve Kx Ges †Kb|

2| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z wRnv`|

3| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vmcÖ_v|

4| ¯¿xMY kl¨‡ÿÎ- m‡e©vËg Dcgv bv gh©v`vnvwb?

5| Bmjvgx ivóª e¨e¯’vq Agymwjg‡`i KvQ †_‡K wRwhqv|

6| D¤§yj gywgwbb

- **kvjxb, myk„•Lj I fvimvg¨c~Y© GKwU mgvR wewbg©vY**

1| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z c`©vi weavb|

2| Bmjv‡g wcZvgvZvi gh©v`v|

3| Bmjv‡g hvKvZ e¨e¯’v|

4| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z kvw¯Íi weavb|

5| ^elg¨nxb mgvR wewbg©vY|

7| KziAvbyj Kvix‡g Beivnxg (Av.) I Zvi cÖZ¨veZ©b|

8| Bmjvg gvbeZvi ag©- ÔAvR †Zvgv‡`i weiæ‡× †Kv‡bv Awf‡hvM †bB, †Zvgiv mevB gy³Õ|

†Kvb GK †e`yCb‡K wR‡Ám Kiv n‡qwQj: Ômªóv †h Av‡Q Zvi cÖgvY wK?Õ †m DË‡i e‡jwQj, ÔD‡Ui weôv †`‡L DU Av‡Q Gi cÖgvY cvIqv hvq, cv‡qi wPý †`‡L cw_‡Ki c_ Pjvi cÖgvY cvIqv hvq; Zvn‡j GB †h eo eo bÿÎ wewkó AvKvk, eû c_ wewkó hgxb, eo eo †XD wewkó mgy`ª wK †mB gnvÁvbx I m~²`k©x mªóvi Aw¯Í‡Z¡i cÖgvY †`qbv?
(Avi ivhx 2/91)

A‡š^lY

Avcwb wK g‡b K‡ib, †h mªóv mgMÖ gvbeRvwZ, mgMÖ c„w_ex m„wó K‡i‡Qb Zvi Dcvmbv wfbœ wfbœ Dcv‡q n‡Z cv‡i?

†h ¯ªóvi m„wó G‡Zv myk„•Lj †m ¯ªóvi Dcvmbvi ev Bev`v‡Zi aiY wKfv‡e G‡Zv wewÿß, G‡Zv wek„•Lj n‡Z cv‡i!

wbtm‡›`‡n †Kvb GK a‡g©i Abymvixiv mZ¨c‡_ Av‡Q| Avmyb, mZ¨ AbymÜvbx GKwU wbinsKvi I wbi‡cÿ ü`q wb‡q GKUz we‡kølYg~jK hvPvB K‡i †`Lvi †Póv Kwi|

cÖ_‡gB †`Lv hvK, ag© MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z m„wóKZ©v m¤ú‡K© wKifc aviYv D‡jøL i‡q‡Q-

(Avgiv †Kv‡bv ag©‡K wePvi Kwi H a‡g©i Abymvix‡`i Øviv|

Avm‡jB wK ZvB?

†Kv‡bv ag©‡K Rvb‡Z n‡e ag©MÖ‡š’i wfwË‡Z|
†mB a‡g©i Abymvix‡`i‡K w`‡q bq|)

❐ ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

Bmjvg ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

†Kv‡bv ag©‡K †evSvi me‡_‡K Dchy³ cš’v nj, †mB a‡g©i g~j Drm¸‡jv‡K Rvbv A_©vr ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡K Rvbv| †miƒc Bmjvg‡K †evSvi me‡P‡q Dchy³ cš’v nj, Bmjv‡gi g~j Drm A_©vr cweÎ KziAvb (m„wóKZ©vi evYx) m¤ú‡K© Rvbv|

cweÎ KziAv‡b (112 bs) m~iv BLjv‡mi 1 †_‡K 4 bs Avqv‡Z Av‡Q,

قُلْ هُوَ اللّٰهُ اَحَدٌ

A_©: e‡jv, wZwb Avjøvn, **GK I AwØZxq**|

اَللّٰهُ الصَّمَدُ

A_©: Avjøvn Kv‡iv gyLv‡c¶x bb, mK‡jB Zuvi gyLv‡c¶x|

لَمْ يَلِدْوَ لَمْ يُوْلَدْ

A_©: wZwb KvD‡K Rb¥ †`bwb Ges Zuv‡KI Rb¥ †`qv nqwb|

وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَّهٗ كُفُوًا اَحَدٌ

A_©: Avi Zuvi †Kvb mgK¶I †bB|

KziAv‡b AviI i‡q‡Q,

هٰـذَا بَلٰغٌ لِّلنَّاسِ وَلِيُنذَرُوْا بِهٖ وَلِيَعْلَمُوْا اَنَّمَـا هُـوَ اِلٰــهٌ وَّاحِدٌ وَّلِيَذَّكَّرَ اُولُوْا الْاَلْبَابِ.

A_©: GUv gvbyl‡`i Rb¨ GKwU evZ©v| Avi hv Øviv Zv‡`i‡K mZK© Kiv nq Ges Zviv Rvb‡Z cv‡i †h, wbðqB wZwb GKgvÎ Bjvn, Avi †hb †evakw³m¤úbœiv Dc‡`k MÖnY K‡i| (m~iv Beivwng, AvqvZ: 52)

قُلْ اِنَّمَا اَنَاْ بَشَـرٌ مِّثْلُكُمْ يُـوْحٰى اِلَىَّ اَنَّمَا اِلٰهُكُمْ اِلٰـهٌ وَّاحِـدٌ ج فَمَنْ كَـانَ يَرْجُـوْا لِقَـاءَ رَبِّهٖ فَلْيَعْمَـلْ عَمَلًا صَالِحًا وَّلَايُشْرِكْ بِعِبَادَةِ رَبِّهٖ اَحَدًا.

A_©: e‡jv, ÔAvi †Zvgv‡`i g‡ZvB GKRb gvbyl, Avgvi wbKU Inx †cÖiY Kiv nq †h, †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn GKgvÎ Bjvn|Õ AZGe, †h Zvi i‡ei mvÿvr Kvgbv K‡i, †m †hb mrKg© K‡i Ges Zvi i‡ei Bev`v‡Z KvD‡K kwiK bv K‡i| (m~iv Avj-Kvn&d, AvqvZ: 110)

وَاِلٰـهُكُمْ اِلٰهٌ وَّاحِدٌ ج لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا هُوَ الرَّحْمٰنُ الرَّحِيْمُ.

A_©: Avi †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn&B GKgvÎ Bjvn| wZwb Qvov †Kv‡bv mZ¨ Bjvn †bB| wZwb AwZ `qvgq, Amxg `qvjy| (m~iv Avj-evKviv, AvqvZ: 163)

اِنَّ اِلٰهَكُمْ لَوَاحِدٌ.

A_©: wbðqB †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn GK| (m~iv Avm&-mvd&dvZ, AvqvZ: 4)

قُلْ اِنَّمَا يُوْحٰى اِلَىَّ اَنَّمَا اِلٰهُكُمْ اِلٰهٌ وَّاحِدٌ ۚ فَهَلْ اَنْتُمْ مُّسْلِمُوْنَ.

A_©: (†n bex) e‡jv, ÔAvgvi cÖwZ Inx †cÖiY Kiv nq †h, †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn GKgvÎ Bjvn| myZivs †Zvgiv wK AvZ¥mgc©YKvix n‡e?Õ (m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 108)

اِلٰهُكُمُ اللّٰهُ الَّذِىْ لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا هُوَ ط وَسِعَ كُلَّ شَىْءٍ عِلْمًا.

A_©: wbðqB †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn GKgvÎ Avjøvn, wZwb e¨ZxZ Avi †Kv‡bv Bjvn †bB| mKj wel‡qB Zuvi Ávb cwie¨vß| (m~iv Z¡-nv, AvqvZ: 98)

لَوْ كَانَ فِيْهِمَا اٰلِهَةٌ اِلَّا اللّٰهُ لَفَسَدَتَا ۚ فَسُبْحٰنَ اللّٰهِ رَبِّ الْعَرْشِ عَمَّا يَصِفُوْنَ.

A_©: hw` Avmgvb-hwgb GB `y‡qi g‡a¨ Avjøvn e¨ZxZ Ab¨vb¨ Dcvm¨ _vKZ, Z‡e DfqwU aŸsm n‡q †hZ| AZGe, Zviv hv e‡j, Avi‡ki AwacwZ Avjøvn Zv †_‡K cweÎ| (m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 22)

مَا اتَّخَذَ اللّٰهُ مِنْ وَّلَدٍ وَّمَا كَانَ مَعَهٗ مِنْ اِلٰهٍ اِذًا لَّذَهَبَ كُلُّ اِلٰهٍ بِمَا خَلَقَ وَلَعَلَا بَعْضُهُمْ عَلٰى بَعْضٍ ط سُبْحٰنَ اللّٰهِ عَمَّا يَصِفُوْنَ.

A_©: Avjøvn †Kv‡bv mšÍvb MÖnY K‡ibwb Ges Zuvi mv‡_ †Kv‡bv Bjvn †bB| hw` _vKZ, Z‡e Aek¨B cÖ‡Z¨K Bjvn ¯^xq m„wó wb‡q c„_K n‡q †hZ Ges G‡K Ac‡ii Dci cÖvavb¨

we¯Ívi KiZ| Zviv hv Av‡ivc K‡i, Zv †_‡K Avjøvn cweÎ| (m~iv Avj gyÕwgbyb, AvqvZ: 91)

هُوَ اللّٰهُ الَّذِیْ لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا هُوَ ۚ اَلْمَلِكُ الْقُدُّوْسُ السَّلٰمُ الْمُؤْمِنُ الْمُهَیْمِنُ الْعَزِیْزُ الْجَبَّارُ الْمُتَكَبِّرُ ؕ سُبْحٰنَ اللّٰهِ عَمَّا یُشْرِكُوْنَ.

A_©: wZwbB Avjøvn, whwb e¨ZxZ †Kv‡bv Bjvn †bB| wZwbB AwacwZ, AwZ cweÎ, kvwšÍ`vZv, wbivcËv`vbKvix, iÿK, gnvcivµgkvjx, gnvcÖZvckvjx, AZxe gwngvwš^Z| Zviv hv kixK K‡i Avjøvn Zv n‡Z cweÎ, gnvb| (m~iv Avj-nvki, AvqvZ: 23)

اَلَّذِیْ لَهٗ مُلْكُ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ وَلَمْ یَتَّخِذْ وَلَدًا وَّلَمْ یَكُنْ لَّهٗ شَرِیْكٌ فِی الْمُلْكِ وَخَلَقَ كُلَّ شَیْءٍ فَقَدَّرَهٗ تَقْدِیْرًا. وَاتَّخَذُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِهٖۤ اٰلِهَةً لَّا یَخْلُقُوْنَ شَیْـًٔا وَّهُمْ یُخْلَقُوْنَ وَلَا یَمْلِكُوْنَ لِاَنْفُسِهِمْ ضَرًّا وَّلَا نَفْعًا وَّلَا یَمْلِكُوْنَ مَوْتًا وَّلَا حَیٰوةً وَّلَا نُشُوْرًا.

A_©: whwb Avmgvb I hgx‡bi mve©‡fŠg‡Z¡i AwaKvix, wZwb †Kv‡bv mšÍvb MÖnY K‡ibwb, Ges Zuvi ivR‡Z¡ †Kv‡bv Askx`vi †bB| wZwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb mg¯Í wKQz, AZtci Zv cwiwgZ K‡i‡Qb h_vh_ Abycv‡Z| Avi Zviv MÖnY K‡i‡Q, Zuvi cwie‡Z© KZ Bjvn, hviv wKQzB m„wó K‡i bv; eis Zv‡`i‡KB m„wó Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avi Zviv ÿgZv iv‡L bv, wb‡R‡`i ¶wZ ev DcKvi Kivi Ges ¶gZv iv‡L bv g„Zz¨, Rxeb I cybiæÈv‡bi Dci| (m~iv Avj-dziKvb, AvqvZ: 2-3)

فَاِلٰهُكُمْ اِلٰهٌ وَّاحِدٌ فَلَهٗٓ اَسْلِمُوْا ط وَبَشِّرِ الْمُخْبِتِيْنَ.

A_©: †Zvgv‡`i Bjvn †Zv GKgvÎ Bjvn; myZivs ZuviB Kv‡Q AvZ¥mgc©Y K‡iv Ges mymsev` `vI webxZ‡`i‡K| (m~iv Avj nv¾, AvqvZ: 34)

wn›`y ag©MÖš’

wn›`yag© c„w_exi cÖvPxbZg ag©mg~‡ni Ab¨Zg| wn›`ya‡g©i cÖvPxb bvg mbvZbag©| wn›`yag©‡K ˆew`K ag©I ejv nq| KviY †e` wn›`ya‡g©i g~j wfwË|

wn›`ya‡g© `yB ai‡bi MÖš’ i‡q‡Q- kÖæwZ I ¯§„wZ|

kÖæwZ n‡”Q †hUv cÖKvwkZ n‡q‡Q, †hUv mevB eyS‡Z †c‡i‡Q, †hUv gvbyl ï‡b‡Q| wn›`y we‡klÁ‡`i g‡Z, kÖæwZ n‡jv Ck¦‡ii evYx| GwU wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi g‡a¨ me‡P‡q cweÎ I cÖvPxb|

kÖæwZ `ywU cÖavb As‡k wef³- †e` I Dcwbl`|

**†e`** G‡m‡Q ms¯‹…Z kã Ôwe`Õ †_‡K hvi A_© ÔRvbvÕ| †e` kãwUi A_© nj ÕÁvbÕ| wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi g‡a¨ †e`‡K me‡P‡q ï×Zg I cweÎ MÖš’ e‡j we‡ePbv Kiv nq| †Kvb wn›`yag©MÖš’B †e`‡K evwZj K‡i bv| wn›`y cwÐZ‡`i g‡Z, †e` I Ab¨vb¨ wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi g‡a¨ hw` †Kv‡bv ˆecixZ¨ †`Lv †`q Zvn‡j †e‡`i gZ-B MÖnY Kiv n‡e| Zv‡`i g‡Z, Ôwn›`yag©Ó †K ejv DwPZ ÔmbvZbag©Õ hvi A_© wPšÍbag© A_ev ÔˆewKag©Õ A_©vr †e‡`i ag©| G‡K cÖvPxbKv‡j Avh©ag©I ejv n‡Zv| ¯^vgx

we‡eKvb‡›`i g‡Z, GB a‡g©i Abymvix‡`i Ô†e`vbymvixÕ e‡j cwiPq †`Iqv DwPZ|

†e` cÖavbZ Pvi cÖKviÑ F‡M¦`, hRy‡e©`, mvg‡e`, A_e©‡e`|

**Dcwbl`** ejv nq- ˆew`K hy‡Mi AwšÍg ch©v‡q iwPZ iPbvewj‡K| (†cŠivwYK Awfavb: 68)

Dcwbl` G‡m‡Q ms¯‹…Z kã †_‡K| Dcv A_© Kv‡Q, wb A_© wb‡P Ges l` A_© emv| A_©vr ÔKv‡QÕ G‡m emvÕ| GKmgq GK`j wkl¨ ¸iæi KvQ †_‡K ag©xq wk¶v MÖn‡Yi Rb¨ ¸iæi wbKU e‡m _vK‡Zv| GUv‡K ejv nq Dcwbl`|

c„w_ex‡Z `y'†kvi †ewk Dcwbl` i‡q‡Q| Z‡e wn›`yixwZ e‡j Gi msL¨v nj GKk AvU| G¸‡jvi g‡a¨ wKQz Dcwbl`‡K cÖavb Dcwbl` ejv n‡q‡Q| †KD e‡j cÖavb Dcwbl` `kwU, †KD e‡j ev‡ivwU| cÖavb 12wU Dcwbl` cÖvPxb e‡j MY¨ nq| 1. HZ‡iq 2. †KŠlxZwK 3. Qv‡›`vM¨ 4. †Kb 5. ˆZwËixq 6. KV 7. †k¦Zvk¦Zi 8. e„n`vib¨K 9. Ck 10. cÖkœ 11. gyÛK 12. gvÛzK¨ Dcwbl`|

Aciw`‡K ¯§„wZ A_©- Ôhv g‡b ivLv nqÕ| wn›`y we‡klÁiv e‡jb, GB ¯§„wZ bvgK MÖš’¸‡jv gvbyl wj‡L‡Q A_©vr Fwliv Ges GUv‡K Ck¦‡ii evYx wn‡m‡e MÖnY Kiv nq bv| Avi Gi Ae¯’vb kÖæwZi c‡i| ¯§„wZ; e¨w³i, m¤cÖ`v‡qi I mgv‡Ri Kvh©µg wbqš¿YKvix wbqg-Kvbyb cÖwZôv K‡i, hv

Zv‡`i cÖvZ¨wnK Rxeb wbqš¿Y K‡i I w`K wb‡`©kbv cÖ`vb K‡i| G¸‡jv ag©kv¯¿ bv‡gI cwiwPZ|
¯§„wZi g‡a¨ cyivY I BwZnvm (gnvKve¨) mn wewfbœ ai‡bi †jLv AšÍf©y³ i‡q‡Q|

wn›`ya‡g©i `ywU BwZnvm ev gnvKve¨ i‡q‡Q- GKwU n‡jv ivgvqY Ges Av‡iKwU n‡jv gnvfviZ|

ivgvqY GKwU gnvKve¨ hv iv‡gi Rxeb Muv_v eY©bv K‡i|

gnvfviZ Av‡iKwU gnvKve¨ †hLv‡b K…‡òi Rxeb Kvwnbxi eY©bv i‡q‡Q|

cyivY k‡ãi A_© n‡jv ÔcÖvPxbÕ| cyiv‡Y wek¦eªþvÐ m„wói BwZnvm I wn›`y †`e‡`ex‡`i Rxeb BwZnvm i‡q‡Q| †e‡`i g‡ZvB cyivY Ck¦‡ii AeZxY© MÖš’ e‡j we‡ewPZ, †h¸‡jv †e‡`i mv‡_ GKB mg‡q ev KvQvKvwQ mg‡q G‡m‡Q|

cyivY cÖavbZ 2 fv‡M wef³ Ñ gnvcyivY I DccyivY

gnvcyivY 18wU| h_v: eªþ, cÙ, weòz, wke, fvMeZ, bvi`, gvK©‡Ðq, AwMœ, fwel¨, eªþ ‰eeË©, wj½, eivn, ¯‹›`, evgb, K~g©, grm¨, Miæo I eªþvÐ|

Dccyiv‡Yi msL¨vI 18wU| h_v: mbrKzgvi, biwmsn, bvi`xq, wke, `ye©vmv, Kwcj, gvbe, Jlbm, eiæY, KvwjKv, kv¤^, b›`x, †mŠi,

civki, Avw`Z¨, g‡nk¦i, fMeZ I ewkó|
(‡cŠivwbK Awfavb: c„-301)

cyivY¸‡jvi g‡a¨ cÖavb MÖš’wU n‡jv Ôfwel¨cyivYÕ| GwU‡K G bv‡g AvL¨vwqZ Kiv nq KviY G‡Z fwel¨r NUbv m¤ú‡K© c~e©vfvm i‡q‡Q| fwel¨ cyivY‡K wn›`y ag©vej¤^xiv Ck¦‡ii evYx wn‡m‡e g‡b K‡ib|

wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi g‡a¨ **fvMeZMxZv** me‡P‡q RbwcÖq I mycwiwPZ MÖš’| fvMeZMxZv ev kÖxg™¢vMe`MxZv ev MxZv GKwU 700 †køv‡Ki ag©MÖš’| GwU gnvKve¨ gnvfvi‡Zi GKwU Ask|

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

Gevi Rvbv hvK, wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z m„wóKZ©v m¤ú‡K© wKifc aviYv †`lqv n‡q‡Q-

†e`:

wn›`ya‡g©i mKj MÖ‡š’i g‡a¨ †e`‡KB me‡P‡q wbf©i‡hvM¨ wn‡m‡e aiv nq| †e` cÖavbZ Pvi cÖKvi| †hgb- 1. FM‡e` 2. mvg‡e` 3. hRy‡e©` 4. A_e©‡e`|

FM‡e`:

mKj †e‡`i g‡a¨ cÖvPxbZg n‡jv ÔFM‡e`Õ, wn›`y ag©vej¤^xiv GUv‡K AZ¨šÍ cweÎ g‡b K‡i| jÿYxq-

1. ÒÁvbxiv **GK ¯ªóv‡K** wewfbœ bv‡g Wv‡KÓ| (FM‡e`- gÐj 1, m~³ 164, gš¿ 46)

इन्द्रं मित्रं वरुणमग्निमाहुरथो दिव्यः स सुपर्णो गुरुत्मान्।
एकं सद्विप्रा बहुधा वदन्त्यग्निं यमं मातरिश्वानमाहुः ॥ ४६ ॥

Indraṁ mitraṁ varuṇam-agnim-āhuratho divyaḥ
sa suparṇo garutmān. Ekaṁ sad viprā bahudhā
vadantyagniṁ yamaṁ mātariśvānam-āhuḥ.

“Reality is one, Truth is one, Ishvara is one and only One, not more than one. The learned and the wise speak of It in many ways.”

2. ÒÁvbx mb¨vmxiv Zv‡`i gb I wPšÍv-fvebv‡K †mB mygnvb m‡Z¨i cÖwZ wb‡qvM K‡i, hv me©e¨vcx, gnvb I me©Á| wZwb **GKK**, mewKQzi Kvh©Kjvc Rv‡bb, mevi A½-cÖZ¨½‡K Kv‡Ri cÖwZ Pvjbv K‡ib, mwZ¨B wZwb me©kw³gvb ¯ªóv|Ó (FM‡e`-gÐj 5, m~³ 81; FM‡e` mswnwZ fwjDg-6, c„: 1802 I 1803 ¯^gx mZ¨ cÖKvk ¯^i¯^Zx mZ¨Kvg we`¨vj¼vi)

3. Ôwhwb mewKQzi ¯ªóv, Kv‡iv KvQ †_‡K Rb¥ †bbwb, wZwb **GK**Õ| (F‡M¦`- gÐj 1, m~³ 164, gš¿ 6; i‡gk P›`ª `Ë, Z_vMZ †_‡K cybgy©`ªb 2018)

4. Ôwhwb cÖK…Z ¯ªóv, wZwb †`eM‡Yi I mewKQzi Dc‡i| whwb `y¨‡jvK I f~‡jv‡KiI Dc‡i Av‡Qb, whwb `y¨‡jvK I f~‡jvK aviY K‡ib, whwb A‡bœi cÖfz I cÖRvi m„wóKZ©v, whwb m~‡h©i AvKvk cwiµ‡gi c~e© †_‡K Av‡Qb Ges whwb ¯^q¤¢y, wZwb †K? mKj †`eM‡Yi Dci¯’ mKj †`eM‡Yi cye©¯’ **GK Ck¦‡iiB** ¯‘wZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|Õ (F‡M¦`- gÐj 10, m~³ 31, gš¿ 8)

5. Òh GK BËgy ózwn K…wóbvs weP©lwYtÓ

य एक इत्तमु ष्टुहि कृष्टीनां विचर्षणिः।
पतिर्जज्ञे वृषक्रतुः ॥ १६ ॥

Ya eka it tamu ṣṭuhi kṛṣṭīnāṁ vicarṣaṇiḥ.
Patirjajñe vṛṣakratuḥ.

"O man, invoke, admire and celebrate that one alone who is unique by himself, ever watchful guardian of the people, generous performer and showerer of blissful fruits of his action, and who emerges and rises as the protector and ruler of all." (RIGVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

ÔDcvmbv K‡iv, e›`bv K‡iv IB Ck¦‡ii whwb mewKQz †`‡Lb, whwb **GK I GKK**, whwb gvby‡li AwacwZ|Õ (F‡M¦`- gÐj 6, m~³ 45, gš¿ 16, c„ôv 50; nid cÖKvkbx, cÖ_g cÖKvk, 1385, G-126 K‡jR ó³xU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-700007; F‡M¦` mswnZv: 301 c„ôv| †`excÖmv` P‡Ævcva¨vq I gwY PµeZ©x m¤úvw`Z, Z_vMZ 91 / 1 we ^eVKLvbv †ivW, KjKvZv 700009, cybgy©`³Y 2018)

6. Ògv wP`b¨wØ ksmZ mLv‡qv gv wilY¨Z, B›`³wgr‡¯Ívzv e„lYs mPv my‡Z gyûiæK&_v P ksmZ|Ó

मा चिदन्यद्वि शंसत सखायो मा रिषण्यत ।
इन्द्रमित्स्तोता वृषणं सचा सुते मुहुरुक्था च शंसत ॥ १ ॥

Mā cidanyad vi śaṁsata sakhāyo mā riṣaṇyata.
Indramit stotā vṛṣaṇaṁ sacā sute muhurukthā ca śaṁsata.

"O friends, do not worship any other but One."
(RIGVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

Ò†Zvgiv A‡b¨i bvg D”PviY K‡iv bv, A‡b¨i Dcvmbv (Bev`Z) K‡iv bv, eis Bev`Z K‡iv **GKgvÎ** ZuviB|Ó (F‡M¦` mswnZv- gÐj 8, m~³ 1, gš¿ 1, c„ôv 186-187| †e`: i‡gkP›`ª `Ë Abyevw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-700007, cÖ_g cÖKvk: gnvjqv, 14 Avwk¦b 1385| F‡M¦` mswnZv: 375 c„ôv| †`excÖmv` P‡Ævcva¨vq I gwY PµeZ©x m¤úvw`Z, Z_vMZ 91/1 we ˆeVKLvbv †ivW, KjKvZv 700009, cybgy©`ªY 2018)

hRy‡e©`:

hRy‡e©‡`i wb‡¤œv³ †køvK¸‡jv jÿYxq-

1. Òb Zm¨ cÖwZgv Aw¯Í hm¨ bvg gn`&hkt| wniY¨Mf© B‡Z¨I gv gv wnsmxw`‡Z¨Iv h¯§vbœ RvZ B‡Z¨It\Ó

> न तस्य प्रतिमाऽअस्ति यस्य नाम महद्यशः । हिरण्यगर्भऽ-
> इत्येष मा मा हिꣳसीदित्येषा यस्मान्न जातऽइत्येषः॥३॥
>
> *Na tasya pratimā'asti yasya nāma mahadyaśaḥ.*
> *Hiraṇyagarbha'ityeṣa mā mā hiṁsīdityeṣā*
> *yasmānna jāta'ityeṣaḥ.*

“There is none and nothing like Him, no picture, no icon, no simile, no metaphor. Great is His Name, mighty His glory.”

(YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

Ò¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv cÖwZg~wZ© ev mvKvi iƒc †bB| ¯ªóvi Zzjbv †`qvi †Kv‡bv e¯Íy †bB| Zuvi gnr hk Av‡Q| †KD Zv‡K wnsmv K‡i bv| Ó (ïK¬ hRy‡e©`-mswnZv, 32/3, c„ôv 224,

kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-700007)

2. ÒAÜs Zgt cÖwekwšÍ †hnmsf~wZgycvm‡Z| Z‡Zv fzq Be †Z Z‡gv h D m¤¢~Z¨vt iZvt|Ó

अन्धन्तमः प्र विशन्ति येऽसम्भूतिमुपासते ।
ततो भूयऽइव ते तमो यऽउ सम्भूत्याꣳ रताः॥९॥

Andhaṁ tamaḥ pra viśanti ye'sambhūtim-upāsate. Tato bhūya iva te tamo ya'u sambhūtyāṁ ratāḥ

"Down into the darkest dark do they fall who worship only the primordial prakriti. Still deeper and darker do they fall who worship only the existential forms and are lost therein."

(YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

ÒAÜKv‡i cÖ‡ek Ki‡e Zviv, hviv cÖK...wZi c~Rv K‡i (cÖK...wZ: Av¸b, cvwb, evZvm)| Avi hviv ¯^v¤^ywZ c~Rv K‡i, Zviv Av‡iv †ekx AÜKv‡i cÖ‡ek Ki‡e (¯^v¤y^wZ: †Uwej, cvLv, gvby‡li nv‡Z Mov wRwbm)|Ó (hRy‡e©` 40/9, ïK¬ hRy‡e©`-mswnZv 40/9, c„ôv 256, kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx)

3. Ò†h‡nZz wZwb wPiÄxe, ZvB Zuv‡KB Dcvmbv Ki‡Z n‡e Zvi †Kvb **cÖwZK...wZ (cÖwZgv/g~wZ©) †bB**, Zuvi †MŠie gwngvwš^Z| wZwb GKvB m~‡h©i gZ mKj

Av‡jvK¾j e¯Íy cÖwZcvjb K‡ib|Ó (hRy‡e©`, †`we Puv` Gg. G c„. 377)

4. Òm ch©MvQzµgKvqgeªYg¯§vweis ï×gcvcwe×g&, Kweg©bxlx cwifzt ¯^q¤ ¢h©v_vZ_¨Zvn_©vb& e¨`av”Qvk¦Zxf¨tmgvf¨sÓ

स पर्य्यगाच्छुक्रमकायमव्रणमस्नाविरꣳशुद्धमपापविद्धम् ।
कविर्मनीषी परिभूः स्वयम्भूर्याथातथ्यतोऽअर्थान् व्यदधा-
च्छाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः ॥८॥

Sa paryagācchukramakāyamavraṇam asnāviraṁ śuddhamapāpaviddham. Kavirmanīṣī paribhūḥ svayambhūryāthātathyato'arthān vyadadhāccchāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ

“The Supreme Soul is omnipresent, omnipotent, without body.”

(YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

ÒwZwbB weï× ¯ªóv, whwb Ávb`vZv, whwb mKj ÿgZvi AwaKvix| whwb cÖK…Z kixi iwnZ Ges wZwb mKj cvc †_‡K cweÎ| whwb GKBiƒc AbšÍKvj †_‡K Av‡Qb Ges _vK‡eb, Zuvi Ae¯’vi †Kv‡bv cwieZ©b †bB| †mB gnvb ¯ªóvB **GKgvÎ Dcvm**¨|Ó (ïK¬ hRy‡e©`: 40/8, c„ôv 256| †e`, kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv- 700007)

A_e©‡e`:

A_e©‡e‡`i wb‡¤œv³ †køvK¸‡jv jÿYxq-

1. ÒGK n †`‡ev gvbwm cÖweóvtÓ (A_e©‡e`, 10/29)
A_©vr Òwhwb gvby‡li AšÍ‡ii Lei Rv‡bb, wZwb **GK**|Ó

2. ÒcÖK…Zc‡ÿ Zzwg mygnvb, mwZ¨B **AwØZxq**, †Zvgvi ÿgZv mywekvj, Avi †h‡nZz Zzwg me‡P‡q †ewk kw³kvjx ZvB †Zvgvi eoZ¡‡K m¤§vb Kwi; mwZ¨B Zzwg mygnvb, cÖej ÿgZvai cÖf~ ZzwgÓ| (A_e©‡e` msnwZ, fwjDg-2, William Dmight Whitney Page. 910)

Dcwbl`:

1. "There is no master of his in the world, no ruler of his, not even a sign of him. He is the cause, the lord of the lords of the organs, and there is of him neither parent nor lord." (THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

"No one in the world is His master or lord, nor has anybody any control or rule over Him. There is no sign by which He can be inferred, (He being formless and the subtlest). He is the cause of the creation of all things, i.e., of this entire universe and the master (or controller) of it and of all creatures. He has no creator of His own Self, (He being Unborn and without beginning), nor is there any one who is His master or lord." (NINE UPANISHADS with *English Translation* by Prem Nath Chadha)

न तस्य कश्चित् पतिरस्ति लोके न चेशिता नैव च तस्य लिङ्गम्।
स कारण करणाधिपाधिपो न चास्य कश्चिज्जनिता न चाधिपः॥ ९॥

Òbv KQ¨ KQzR RvwbZ Zbv KwacnÓ A_©vr ÒZvi †Kv‡bv **gvZv-wcZv †bB**, †Kv‡bv cÖfyI †bBÓ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, Aa¨vq 6, Aby‡”Q` 9, wØZxq LÛ c„. 263)

2. Ò^bbvg Da©fvg bv wZh©bKvg bv g‡a¨ bv cwiRvMÖZfvZ bv Zm¨ cÖvwZ‡g Aw¯Í hm¨ bg gnZ BqvQvÓ A_©vr ÔÔZvi †Kvb **cÖwZK…wZ †bB** Ges Zvi bvg gwngvwš^ZÓ| (The Principal Dcwbl` K…Z Gm. ivavK…Â c„. 736, cÖv‡P¨i cweÎ MÖš’ejx, fwjDg-15, Dcwbl` 2q LÛ c„ôv-253)

3. Òb ZÎ PÿzM©”QwZ b evM&M”QwZ †bv g‡bv|
b we‡Ùv b weRvbx‡gv h‰_Z`bywkl¨vr|
Ab¨‡`e Z`wew`Zv`‡_v Awew`Zv`wa|
BwZ ïkÖæg c~‡e©lvs †h bšÍ`& e¨vPPwÿ‡i\Ó

न तत्र चक्षुर्गच्छति न वाग् गच्छति नो मनः।
न विद्मो न विजानीमो यथैतदनुशिष्यात्।
अन्यदेव तद्विदितादथो अविदितादधि।
इति शुश्रुम पूर्वेषां ये नस्तद् व्याचचक्षिरे॥ ३॥

“Him our eyes cannot see, nor words express; He cannot be grasped even by the mind. We do not know, we cannot understand, Because he is

different from the known And he is different from the unknown.” (The Upanishads Translated by Eknath Easwaran)

Ô¯ªóv‡K **Pÿz Øviv †`Lv hvq bv**| evK¨ Øviv Zv‡K cÖKvk Kiv hvq bv| gb ØvivI cwigvc Kiv hvq bv| wZwb Bw›`ªq-g‡bi A‡MvPi| ¯ªóv Bw›`ªq Øviv wew`Z mKj e¯Íy n‡Z c„_K, Bw›`ªqvw`i A‡MvPi wel‡qiI Dc‡i| Õ (†Kb Dcwbl`, 1.3-4)

4. Òh”Pÿzlv b ck¨wZ †hb Pÿ~swl ck¨wZ| Z‡`e eªþ Z¡s wew× †b`s hw``gycvm‡Z\Ó

यच्चक्षुषा न पश्यति येन चक्षूंषि पश्यति।
तदेव ब्रह्म त्वं विद्धि नेदं यदिदमुपासते॥ ६॥

“That which cannot be perceived by the eye, but by which the eye is perceived- That alone know as Brahman(Creator) and not that which people here worship.” ("The Upanishads- A New Translation" by Swami Nikhilananda)

Ô**PÿzØviv hv‡K †`Lv hvq bv**, wKš‘ `k©bwelq mg~‡ni Øviv Abyfe Kiv hvq, Zv‡KB Zzwg ¯ªóv e‡j Rvb‡e| ÔwZwbB ¯ªóvÕ e‡j †jv‡K †h mKj AbvZ¥v e¯‘i Dcvmbv K‡i wZwb ¯ªóv bb, A_ev Zv‡K ¯ªóv e‡j Rvb‡e bv|Õ (†Kb Dcwbl`: 1/7, c„ôv 39| AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, wiWvm© I‡qR, XvKv-1100)

5. ÒG‡Kv †`et me©f~‡Zly M~pt me©e¨vcx me©f~ZvšÍivZ¥v| Kg©va¨ÿt me©f~Zvwaevmt mvÿx †PZv †Ke‡jv wb¸©Yð\ G‡Kv ekx wbw®ŒqvYvs eûbv‡gKs exRs eûav ht K‡ivwZ| ZgvZ¥¯’s †hnbyck¨wšÍ axiv‡¯Ílvs myLs kvk¦Zs †bZ‡ilvg&\Ó

एको देवः सर्वभूतेषु गूढः सर्वव्यापी सर्वभूतान्तरात्मा।
कर्माध्यक्षः सर्वभूताधिवासः साक्षी चेता केवलो निर्गुणश्च ॥ ११ ॥

एको वशी निष्क्रियाणा बहूनामेक बीज बहुधा यः करोति।
तमात्मस्थ येऽनुपश्यन्ति धीरास्तेषा सुख शाश्वत नेतरेषाम ॥ १२ ॥

“He is the one God, hidden in all beings, all-pervading, the self within all beings, watching over all works, dwelling in all beings, the witness, the perceiver, the only one, free from qualities. He is the one ruler of many who (seem to act, but really do) not act; he makes the one seed manifold. The wise who perceive him within their self, to them belongs eternal happiness, not to others.” (THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

Ô¯ªóv **GK, GKK I AwØZxq**| wZwb mewKQz Rv‡bb Ges mewKQz †`‡Lb| wZwb AšÍh©vgx| wZwb mewKQzi wbqš¿K| GKwU exR‡K eûiƒc cÖKvk K‡ib|Õ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`: 6/11-12, c„ôv 398-399| AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, wiWvm© I‡qR)

6. ÒhË`‡`ªk¨gMÖvn¨g‡MvÎgeY©g&, APÿzt‡kÖvÎs Z`cvwYcv`g&| wbZ¨s weZzs me©MZs mym~²s, Z`e¨qs h™¢~Z‡hvwbs cwick¨wšÍ axivt\Ó

यत् तदद्रेश्यमग्राह्यमगोत्रमवर्णमचक्षुःश्रोत्रं तदपाणिपादम्। नित्यं विभुं सर्वगतं सुसूक्ष्मं तदव्ययं यद् भूतयोनिं परिपश्यन्ति धीराः॥ ६॥

“That which cannot be seen, nor seized, which has no family and no caste, no eyes nor ears, no hands nor feet, the eternal, the omnipresent (all-pervading), infinitesimal, that which is imperishable, that it is which the wise regard as the source of all beings.” (THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

Ô†m **A`„k¨** Áv‡bw›`ª‡qi AMg¨, K‡g©w›`ª‡qi AcÖvc¨, KviYnxb, **ifcnxb**, Pÿz KY© cÖf…wZ Áv‡bw›`ªq Ges n¯Í, c` BZ¨vw` K‡g©w›`ªq ewR©Z, Awebvkx, e¨vcK, me©f~ZMZ, me wKQz DrcwËi KviY-†mB ¯ªóv‡K ÁvbxMY Rv‡bb|Õ (gyÐK Dcwbl`, 1.1.6)

7. ÒZvi **AvK…wZ †`Lv hvq bv**, †KD Zv‡K †Pv‡L †`L‡Z cvq bv|Ó

न संदृशे तिष्ठति रूपमस्य न चक्षुषा पश्यति कश्चनैनम्। हृदा हृदिस्थं मनसा य एनमेवं विदुरमृतास्ते भवन्ति॥ २०॥

“The form of Him stands not within the vision and none beholdeth Him by the eye; but by the heart and the mind, for in the heart is His station; who thus know Him, they become

immortal.” (Kena and Other Upanishads by Sri Aurobindo)

(†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, Aa¨vq 4, †køvK 20)

8.

यो योनिं योनिमधितिष्ठत्येको
विश्वानि रूपाणि योनीश्च सर्वाः ।
ऋषिं प्रसूतं कपिलं यस्तमग्रे
ज्ञानैर्बिभर्ति जायमानं च पश्येत् ॥२॥

“It is he who, being one **only**, rules over every germ (cause), over all forms, and over all germs.” (Shvetashvtara Upanishad 5.2) (THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

ÔcÖK…Z ¯ªóv **GK**, wZwb mewKQz&i m„wóKZ©v, wZwb mg¯Í m„wó‡K †eób K‡i Av‡Qb|Õ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, 5.2)

9.

य एको जालवानीशत ईशनीभिः
सर्वाँल्लोकानीशत ईशनीभिः ।
य एवैक उद्भवे सम्भवे च
य एतद् विदुरमृतास्तेभवन्ति ॥१॥

“The non-dual Ensnarer rules by His powers. Remaining one and the same, He rules by His powers all the worlds during their manifestation and continued existence. They who know this become immortal.” (Shvetashvtara Upanishad 3.1) ("The Upanishads- A New Translation" by Swami Nikhilananda)

“Those who know the Supreme Lord who is one (matchless), rules over all the worlds, that is, the entire universe, by His infinite powers and immutable laws.” (Shvetashvtara Upanishad 3.1) (NINE UPANISHADS with *English Translation* by Prem Nath Chadha)

Ôwhwb **GK**, **AwØZxq**, wZwb Hkx kw³ Øviv kvmb K‡ib, whwb ¯^xq Hk¦wiK kw³i cÖfv‡e mg¯Í †jvK wbqš¿Y K‡ib, Zvi ZË¡ hviv Rv‡b Zviv AgiZ¡ (¯^M© jvf) nb|Õ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, 3.1)

10. Ô¯ªóv **AwØZxq**, wZwb ïiæ †_‡KB Av‡Qb Ges mewKQz aŸs‡mi ci _vK‡eb|Õ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, 4.11)

यो योनिं योनिमधितिष्ठत्येको

यस्मिन्निदं सं च वि चैति सर्वम् ।

तमीशानं वरदं देवमीड्यं

निचाय्येमां शान्तिमत्यन्तमेति ।। ११ ।।

“One attains great peace when he realises that Effulgent Adorable Lord, the bestower of all blessings, who alone is the master (Controller) of all wombs (or species of beings), in whom all this universe dissolves at the time of *pralai* (destruction or end) and in whom it again re-appears in manifold forms (at the time of re-creation).” (Shvetashvtara Upanishad 4.11) (NINE UPANISHADS with *English Translation* by Prem Nath Chadha)

11. ÔcÖK…Z m„wóKZ©v **GK**Õ (Ck Dcwbl`, 4)

अनेजदेकं मनसो जवीयो नैनद्देवा आप्नुवन् पूर्वमर्षत् ।
तद्धावतोऽन्यानत्येति तिष्ठत्तस्मिन्नपो मातरिश्वा दधाति ।।

"No one can perceive, by eyes or other senses, the one unshakable Lord." (ISH UPNISHAD, 4) (NINE UPANISHADS with *English Translation* by Prem Nath Chadha)

12. ÔGB RM‡Zi ¯ªóv **GK I AwØZxq**, Zuvi wØZxq †KD †bB|Õ Òm‡`e †mv‡g¨`gMÖ Avmx‡`K‡gevwØZxqg&tÓ (Qv‡›`vM¨ Dcwbl`: 6/2/1, c„ôv 577)

wn›`yag© g‡Z, Ck¦i GK I AwØZxq **ÔGK‡gev wØZxqg&Õ** Gi ga¨ w`‡q G mZ¨ cÖKvk n‡q‡Q| (wn›`yi ag© K_v, 27c„ôv| Qv‡›`vM¨ Dcwbl`: 6/2/1, c„ôv 577| AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-7000 07; AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, cÖKvkK, wiWvm© I‡qR, 34 evsjvevRvi, XvKv-1100)

Ck¦i GK I AwØZxq| Ck¦i GK- Gi A_©: Zuvi m‡½ Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv Askx`vwiZ¡ †bB| wZwb GKK I AwØZxq| (GKZ¡ev` m¤ú‡K© Av‡iv †`Lyb, F‡M¦`: 1/164/6, 2/12/5, 3/55/22, 5/85/6, 10/31/8, 10/81/8, 10/82/3, 10/121/1, 10/129/6, 1/64/46, 10/114/5, 6/68/9, 10/125/1-8, 10/90/1-16; hRy‡e©`: 32/3, 40/7-9; A_e©‡e`: 58/3; kÖxg™¢MeZMxZv (h_vh_): 7/20, 10/3, 7/21; kÖxg™¢MeZ gnvcyivY: 11/3, 7/13-14, 3/10-11, 3/42; †k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`: 6/9, 4/17, 6/11, 6/15, 6/17, Qv‡›`vM¨ Dcwbl`: 6/1, ^ZwËixq Dcwbl`: 1/1, HZwiq Dcwbl`: 1/1, KV Dcwbl`: 2/11, 2/10, 2/1, 2/12, 2/13, 2/9, 2/1)

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ wki&‡Ki kvw¯Í

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ cÖK…Z ¯ªóv**i** m‡½ kixK Kivi kvw¯Í wel‡q ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔwZwb **GK Ges AwØZxq**, Zuvi wØZxq ev AwZwi³ wKQzB †bB| GB mZ¨ †h A¯^xKvi Ki‡e †m ÿwZMÖ¯’ n‡e, gnvÿwZi g‡a¨ cwZZ n‡e|Õ Ògb‰m‡e`gvße¨s †bn bvbvw¯Í wKÂb, g„‡Z¨vt m g„Zz¨s M”QwZ h Bn bv‡be ck¨wZ|Ó (KV Dcwbl`: 2/11, c„ôv 125| nid cÖKvkbx I wiWvm© I‡qR, XvKv)

ÔbvbvÕ k‡ãi A_©: c„_K, wfbœ (separate, different) A_©vr ¯ªóv GK Ges Zuvi †Kv‡bv Askx`vi †bB, †Q‡j-†g‡q †KD †bB|

Òwhwb RM‡Zi mKj wKQzi ¯ªóv, **wbivKvi**, cÖ_‡gI wQ‡jb Ges †k‡ll _vK‡eb, whwb AšÍ‡ii Lei Rv‡bb, hviv Zuv‡K **GK I AwØZxq** e‡j bv Rv‡b, wek¦vm bv K‡i, Zviv `ytLB †fvM Ki‡e|Ó ÒZ‡Zv h`yËiZis Z`ifcgbvgqg& h GZwØ`yig„Zv‡¯Í fešÍ¨‡_Z‡i `ytL‡gevwchwšÍ|Ó (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`: 3/10, c„ôv 375| AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv- 7000 07; AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, wiWvm© I‡qR, 34 evsjvevRvi, XvKv-1100)

Ab¨Î ejv n‡q‡Q, Ô†h Ck¦i-†K **GK** e‡j wek¦vm bv K‡i, †m g„Zz¨ n‡Z g„Zz¨‡K cÖvß nq (biKevmx nq)|Õ (KV Dcwbl`: 2/10, c„ôv 124)

wn›`ya‡g© GKZ¡ev` wek¦v‡mi gv‡S wPi kvwšÍ I gyw³ jvf

cÖK…Z ¯ªóvi GKZ¡ev` wek¦vm Kiv cÖm‡½ †e‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔCk¦‡ii **GKZ**¡ †h Rv‡b I wek¦vm K‡i Zvi †kvK ev †gvn _vK‡e bv|Õ ÒZÎ †Kv †gvnt Kt †kvKt GKZ¡gby ck¨Z|Ó (ïK¬ hRy‡e©`: 40/7, c„ôv 256| †e`, kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv- 700007)

Ab¨Î ejv n‡q‡Q, “If a man has discerned him, who being one only, rules over every germ (cause), in whom all this comes together and comes asunder again, who is the lord, the bestower of blessing, the adorable god, then he passes for ever into that peace.” (THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

Ô**AwØZxq** cÖK…Z ¯ªóv, cÖ‡Z¨K ¯’v‡b AwawôZ, mewKQzi DrcwË wZwbB K‡i‡Qb, GB mg¯Í RMr wZwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb Ges wZwbB aŸsm Ki‡eb| †mB ¯ªóv‡K †h wbwðZiƒ‡c Rvb‡e †m wPikvwšÍ I gyw³ jvf Ki‡e|Õ (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`: 4/11 Ges 14 I 20, 3/4 c„ôv 384, 385, 387| AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, wiWvm© I‡qR, XvKv- 1100)

ag©MÖ‡š’i eY©bvq, †`e‡`exiv Zvi wKQzB K‡iwb|

wkL ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

wkLag© GKwU Avh© I A‰ew`K ag©| GwU wn›`y a‡g©iB GKwU kvLv, hv ¸iæ bvbK KZ…©K cÂ`k kZvãx‡Z cÖewZ©Z nq| wkLag© msMwVZ n‡qwQj cvwK¯Ív‡bi GjvKvq Ges DËi-cwðg fvi‡Zi cvÄve AÂ‡j, hv cÂb‡`i AeevwnKv| ¸iæ bvbK GKwU ¶wÎq (†hv×v †Mv‡Î) wn›`y cwiev‡i Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib|

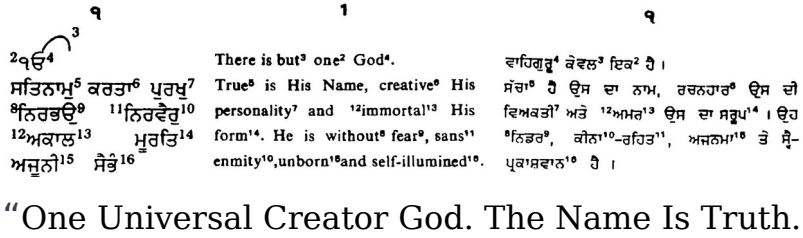
ÔwkLÕ Ges ÔwkLev`Õ-Gi msÁv

ÔwkLÕ kãwU Ôwkl¨Õ kã †_‡K D™¢~Z| wkl¨ A_© f³ ev Abymvix| wkLag© `kRb ¸iæi ag©| cÖ_g ¸iæ n‡jb ¸iæ bvbK Ges 10g I †kl ¸iæ n‡jb ¸iæ †Mvwe›` wks| wkL‡`i cweÎ MÖš’ Ôkªx ¸iæMÖš’Õ, hv‡K ÔAvw` MÖš’mv‡neÕ I ejv n‡q _v‡K|

wkL a‡g©i †gŠwjK wek¦vm

Ck¦i m¤ú‡K© aviYv w`‡Z wkLiv Zv‡`i cweÎ MÖ‡š’i ïiæ‡Z Ôg~jgš¿Õ D×„Z K‡i _v‡K-GUv Zv‡`i †gŠwjK wek¦vm, hv ¸iæ MÖš’ mv‡ne-Gi ïiæ‡Z DwjøwLZ Av‡Q|

¸iæMÖš’ mv‡ne- fwjDg 1, Rvc~Rx Gi cÖ_g †køv‡K DwjøwLZ n‡q‡Q-



"One Universal Creator God. The Name Is Truth. Creative Being Personified. No Fear. No Hatred. Image Of The Undying, Beyond Birth, Self-Existent."

ÒCk¦i gvÎ **GKRb** hv‡K ejv nq mwZ¨Kvi m„wóKZ©v, wZwb fq I N„Yv †_‡K D‡aŸ©| wZwb Agi, wZwb RvZKnxb, wZwb ¯^q¤¢y, wZwb gnvb Ges KiæYvgq|Ó

wkLag© Zvi Abymvix‡`i‡K K‡Vvifv‡e GKZ¡ev‡`i `x¶vq `xw¶Z K‡i| G ag© GB mve©‡fŠg weg~Z© Ck¦‡i wek¦vm K‡i, hv‡K ÔGK IgKvivÕ e‡j|

ÔIgKvivÕ cwiPq cÖKv‡k wb‡gœv³ ˆewkó¨¸‡jv DwjøwLZ n‡q‡Q-

Ô**KiZvi**Õ- **mªóv ev m„wóKZ©v**|

Ô**mvwne**Õ- cÖfy|

Ô**AKvj**Õ- Avw`-AšÍnxb|

Ô**mZ¨bvgvÕ**- cweÎ bvg|

Ô**ciIqviw`Mvi**Õ- cÖwZcvjK|

Ô**inxg**Õ- `qvgq|

Ô**Kwig**Õ- m`vkq|

Zuv‡K ÔIqvwn ¸iæÕ A_©vr GKK mZ¨ Ck¦iI ejv nq| wkLag© ÔAeZviev`Õ-G wek¦vm K‡i bv| ÔAeZviev`Õ n‡jv Ck¦‡ii gvbevK...

wZ‡Z c„w_ex‡Z AvMgb msµvšÍ gZev`| Zv‡`i g‡Z me©kw³gvb Ck¦i KL‡bv AeZvi if‡c gvbe AvK…wZ‡Z c„w_ex‡Z AvMgb K‡ib bv| Zviv g~wZ© c~RviI †Nvi we‡ivax|

Ri_y¯¿xq ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

Ryi_y¯¿xq ag© cÖvPxb Avh© a‡g©i AšÍM©Z GKwU ag©| cÖvq AvovB nvRvi eQi Av‡M cvi‡m¨ G a‡g©i DrcwË n‡q‡Q| G ag©g‡Zi Abymvixi msL¨v Kg n‡jI mviv we‡k¦ GK j¶ wÎk nvRv‡ii Kg bq| GUv cÖvPxb ag©¸‡jvi GKwU| Bivwb cwÛZ Ri÷vi‡K G a‡g©i cÖwZôvZv wn‡m‡e aiv nq| G ag© Ô**cviwm ag**©Õ ev Ô**gvRymx ag**©Õ wn‡m‡eI cwiwPZ| G a‡g©i cweÎ MÖš’ n‡jv Ô`**mwZi**Õ I Ô**Av‡e¯Ívi**Õ| Ri_y¯¿x**q** a‡g© ÔCk¦iÕ Ô**Avûiv gvR`v**Õ bv‡g cwiwPZ| ÔAvûivÕ A_© cÖfy, Avi ÔgvR`vÕ A_© cÖvÁ| Avi ZvB ÔAvûiv gvR`vÕ A_© ÔcÖvÁ cÖfyÕ| ÔAvûiv gvR`vÕ Øviv GK AwØZxq cÖfy‡K eySv‡bv n‡q _v‡K|

`mZxi Abymv‡i Ck¦‡ii ˆewkó¨

`mZxi Abymv‡i ÔAvûiv gvR`vÕi wb‡gœi ¸Yvewj i‡q‡Q-

1. wZwb **GKK**| 2. wKQzB Zuvi m`„k bq| 3. wZwb Avw` AšÍnxb|

4. Zuvi wcZv-gvZv, ¯¿x-cyÎ wKQzB †bB| 5. Zuvi †Kv‡bv **AvKvi-AvK…wZ †bB**| 6. `„wó Zv‡K **cÖZ¨¶ Ki‡Z cv‡i bv** Ges Kíbv kw³I

Zuv‡K AvqË Ki‡Z A¶g| 7. wZwb gvbexq aviYv-Kíbvi eû D‡aŸ©|

8. wZwb gvby‡li wb‡Ri †P‡qI wbKUZi|

ÔAv‡e¯ÍvÕ Abymv‡i Ck¦‡ii ˆewkó¨

ÔAv‡e¯ÍvÕ-†Z ÔMv_vÕ I ÔBqvmbvÕ **Avûiv gvR`v**Õi †h ˆewkó¨ D‡jøL K‡i‡Q Zv n‡jv-

1. **m„wóKZ©v** (Bqvmbv 31: 7, 11), (Bqvmbv 44:7), (Bqvmbv 50:11) (Bqvmbv 51:7)

2. me©kw³gvb- †kªô (Bqvmbv 33:11), (Bqvmbv 45:6)

3. KiæYvgq- Ôû`vBÕ (Bqvmbv 33:11), (Bqvbv 48:3)

4. `vbkxj- Ô†¯úšÍvÕ (Bqvmbv 43: 4, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15), (Bqvmbv 44:2), (Bqvmbv 45:5), (Bqvmbv 46:9), (Bqvmbv 48:3)

Bqvû`x ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

Bqvû`x a‡g©i Abymvix‡`i‡K ÔBqvû`xÕ bv‡g AwfwnZ Kiv nq| Zviv wb‡R‡`i‡K g~mv (Av.) cÖPvwiZ a‡g© wek¦vmx e‡j `vwe K‡i|

1. wb‡gœv³ †køvKwU evB‡ej ÔcyivZb wbqgÕ Gi ÔwWDUv‡ivbwgÕ "Deuteronomy" Aa¨v‡q D×„Z g~mv (Av.) Gi Dc‡`kbvgv †_‡K M„nxZ|

Òkvgv BRivCwjD Av‡`vbvB Bjv nvB‡bv Av`bv Bkv`|Ó

DwjøwLZ †køvKwU wneªæ fvlvi evB‡ej cyivZb wbqg †_‡K D×„Z| Gi A_©-

"Hear, O Israel: The Lord is our God, the Lord alone." (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

"Hear, O Israel: The LORD…LORD is one!" **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr.)

ÒBmivCjxiv †kv‡bv, Avgv‡`i cÖfy Ck¦i **GKK**|Ó (evB‡ej, wWDUv‡ivbwg 6:4)

2. evB‡e‡ji ÔCmvBq¨vnÕ "Isaiah" Aa¨v‡qi wb‡gœv³ †køvK¸‡jv j¶ Kiæb-

“I, I am the Lord, and besides me there is no savior.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

ÒAvwg, AvwgB **GKgvÎ** cÖfy Ges Avwg Qvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv ÎvYKZ©v †bB|Ó (evB‡ej, CmvBq¨vn 43:11)

3. “I am the LORD, and there is no other; There is no God besides Me.” **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

“I am the Lord, and there is no other;
besides me there is no god.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

ÒAvwg-B cÖfy, Ges G Qvov Avi †KD †bB, Avwg Qvov Avi †Kv‡bv Ck¦i †bB|Ó (evB‡ej, CmvBq¨vn 45:5)

4. “I am God, and there is no other;
I am God, and there is no one like me.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“I am God, and there is no other;
I am God, and there is none like Me.” **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒAvwg-B Ck¦i Ges G Qvov Avi †KD †bB; Avwg-B Ck¦i Ges Avgvi m`„k †KD †bB|Ó (evB‡ej, CmvBq¨vn 46:9)

5. Bqvn~w` a‡g© cÖwZgv c~Rv‡K wb‡gœv³ †køvKmg~‡n wb›`v Kiv n‡q‡Q-

“You shall not make for yourself an idol, whether in the form of anything that is in heaven above,

or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. You shall not bow down to them or worship them; for I the Lord your God am a jealous God." (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

ÒAvgvi cvkvcvwk Zzwg Ab¨ KvD‡K Ck¦i wn‡m‡e MÖnY Ki‡e bv; Zzwg wb‡Ri Rb¨ †Kv‡bv cÖwZgv ˆZwi Ki‡e bv; A_ev EaŸ©vKv‡k A_ev c„w_ex‡Z Av‡Q A_ev f~M‡f© R‡j Av‡Q Ggb †Kv‡bv wKQzi m`„k w¯’i Ki‡e bv; Zzwg Zv‡`i mvg‡b webxZ n‡e bv, Avi bv Zv‡`i `k©b Ki‡e; †Kbbv Avwg-B **GKgvÎ** cÖfy, †Zvgvi Ck¦i, Cl©vcivqY Ck¦i……|Ó (evB‡ej, G‡·vWvm 20:3-5)

6. evB‡e‡ji wWDUv‡ivbwg‡Z GKB K_v cybe©¨³ Kiv n‡q‡Q-

"You shall have no other gods before Me.
You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God." **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒAvgvi cvkvcwk Ab¨ KvD‡K Ck¦i wn‡m‡e MÖnY Ki‡e bv; Zzwg †Kv‡bv wKQzi cÖwZgv ˆZwi Ki‡e bv; A_ev EaŸ©vKv‡k, c„w_ex‡Z A_ev f~M‡f© R‡j hv wKQz Av‡Q Zvi †Kv‡bv wKQzi m`„k ˆZwi Ki‡e bv; Gm‡ei mvg‡b Zzwg KL‡bv webxZ n‡e bv,

Avi Zv‡`i DcvmbvI Ki‡e bv; †Kbbv, Avwg **GKgvÎ** cÖfy, †Zvgvi Ck¦i, Cl©vcivqY Ck¦i.....|Ó (evB‡ej, wWDUv‡ivbwg 5:7-9)

7. ev`kvn `vD` (Av.) ej‡jb,

"O LORD, there is none like You, nor is there any God besides You." (1 chronicles 17:20) **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

"There is no one like you, O Lord, and there is no God besides you." (1 chronicles 17:20) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Ò†n Avjøvn, †Zvgvi gZ Avi †KD †bB Ges Zzwg Qvov †Kvb gvey` †bB|Ó (1 Lv›`vbbvgv 17:20)

8. "O Lord, God of Israel, there is no God like you in heaven above or on earth beneath." (1 king 8:23) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

"LORD God of Israel, there is no God in heaven above or on earth below like You." (1 king 8:23) **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒBmivB‡ji gvey`, Dc‡i †e‡nk‡Z wKsev wb‡P `ywbqv‡Z †Zvgvi gZ gvey` Avi †KD †bB|Ó (1 ev`kvn&bvgv 8:23; Av‡iv †`Lyb, whkvBqv 43:11, 45:12, 51:12, 43:11, 45:12, wnRiZ 20:3-4, †jexq 19:18, whiwgq 24:7, wØZxq weeiY 5:5, 4:35, 6:13, 10:20)

wLªó ag©MÖ‡š’ m„wóKZ©vi aviYv

me©cÖ_g wb‡`©k: Ck¦i GK-AwØZxq

GK`v evB‡e‡ji GKRb wjwcKvi hxï‡K wR‡Ám K‡iwQ‡jb †h, Ck¦‡ii me©cÖ_g wb‡`©k †KvbwU?

“One of the scribes came near and heard them disputing with one another, and seeing that he answered them well, he asked him, Which commandment is the fi rst of all?” (Mark 12:28)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Gi DË‡i wZwb Zv-B cybiæw³ Ki‡jb hv g~mv (Av.) e‡jwQ‡jb-

Ôkvgv BmivCjy Av‡`vbvB Bjv nvB‡bv Av`bv BLvZÕ

A_©- Ô†n BmivCjxiv †kv‡bv! Avgv‡`i cÖfy Ck¦i **GKK** cÖfy|Õ (gvK© 12:29)

“Jesus answered, “The first is, ‘Hear, O Israel: the Lord our God, the Lord is one.” (Mark 12:29)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“We know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is no other God but one.” **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

“We know that no idol in the world really exists and that there is no God but one.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

(1 corinthians 8:4)

ÒAvgiv Rvwb RM‡Z cÖwZgv Avm‡j wKQzB bq Avi Ck¦iI gvÎ GKRb Qvov Avi †KD †bB|Ó (1 Kwiš’xq 8:4)

“And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE, **The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmv ej‡jb, Ò†Zvgv‡K A_©vr GKgvÎ mZ¨ Avjøvn‡K Avi Zzwg hv‡K cvwV‡qQ †mB Cmv gmxn‡K Rvb‡Z cvivB AbšÍ Rxeb|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 17:3 Av‡iv †`Lyb gw_ 4:10, 6:6, 12:50, 22:37, gvK© 9:40, 12:29, j~K 1:49, 4:8, 5:21, 9:50, 10:27, 25, 28, 41-44, BD‡nvbœv 5:44, 8:41, 17:3, 20:17, †ivgxq 13:9, 16:27, 1 Kwiš’xq 1:6, MvjvZxq 1:10, 5:14, wdjxcxq 4:6, Bwdlxq 4:6, 1 wZg_xq 1:1, 17, 2:4, 6:15-16, BqvKze 4:12, Gû`v/whû`v/hy` 1:25, cÖKvwkZ Kvjvg 22:9)

“You shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God.” **(**Deuteronomy 5:9)

(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Ò†Zvgiv Avjøvn Qvov Ab¨ Kv‡ivi c~RvI Ki‡e bv, †mevI Ki‡e bv, KviY †KejgvÎ Avwg AvjøvnB †Zvgv‡`i gvey`|Ó (wØZxq weeiY 5:9, 7, wnRiZ 20:5)

“You shall not make for yourself an idol, whether in the form of anything that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth.” (Exodus 20:4)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Òc~Rvi D‡Ï‡k¨ †Zvgiv †Kvb g~wZ© ˆZwi Ki‡e bv, Zv AvKv‡ki †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK ev gvwUi Dc‡ii †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK wKsev cvwbi g‡a¨Kvi †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK|Ó (wnRiZ 20:4, Av‡iv †`Lyb, †jexq 19:4, Bqviwgqv 2:11, 7:9, 31, 32:35-37, wØZxq weeiY 4:15-20, 32, 12:32, Reyi kixd 105:4, 1 ev`kvnbvgv 18:40, 2 ev`kvnbvgv 17:17, cÖÁvcy¯ÍK 11:15, †ivgxq 1:23)

hxï wLª‡ói bvgvbymv‡i wLªóa‡g©i bvgKiY Kiv n‡q‡Q| wLªó ag©vej¤^xiv Cmv (Av.) †K Hk¦wiK ¸Ym¤úbœ mËv I Dcv‡m¨i †hvM¨ g‡b K‡i|

wLªóa‡g©i ag©MÖš’ Aa¨q‡b Rvbv hvq †h, Cmv (Av.) KL‡bv wb‡R‡K Ck¦i e‡j `vwe K‡ib wb| g~jZ evB‡e‡ji bZzb wbq‡g G RvZxq `vwe m¤^wjZ GKwU evK¨I Lyu‡R cvIqv hv‡e bv †hLv‡b wZwb e‡j‡Qb ÔAvwg Ck¦iÕ A_ev ÔAvgv‡K Dcvmbv K‡iv|Õ eis evB‡e‡j Ggb GKvwaK evK¨ i‡q‡Q hv Gi wecixZ A_© cÖKvk K‡i| †`Lv hvK, evB‡e‡j D×„Z Zvi evK¨¸‡jv‡Z Kx Av‡Q-

“My Father is Greater than I.” (John 14:28)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒAvgvi wcZv Avgvi †P‡q gnvb|Ó (†hvnb 14:28)

“My Father is Greater than all.” (John 10:29)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒAvgvi wcZv mK‡ji †P‡q gnvb|Ó (†hvnb 10:29)

“..... I cast out devils by the spirit of God....” (Matthew 12:28)

Ò... Avwg mKj g›` AvZ¥v‡K ZvovB Ck¦‡ii kw³‡Z...|Ó (gw_ 12:28)

“.....I cast out devils with the finger of God.....” (Luke 11:20)

Ò..... Ck¦‡ii mvnv‡h¨B Avwg g›` `~i Kwi|Ó (j~K 11:20)

“I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because I do not seek My own will but the will of the Father who sent Me.” (John 5:30)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒAvwg wbR †_‡K wKQzB Ki‡Z cvwi bv; Avwg †hgb ïwb †Zgb-B wePvi Kwi Ges Avgvi wePvi mwVK| †Kbbv Avwg wb‡Ri B”Qvq wKQz Ki‡Z PvB bv, eis whwb Avgv‡K cvwV‡q‡Qb, †mB wcZvi B‡”Q

Abymv‡iB Avwg KvR Ki‡Z PvB|ÕÕ (BD‡nvbœv 5:30)

hxï wLª‡÷i wgkb- wZwb G‡mwQ‡jb AvBb‡K c~Y© Ki‡Z

hxï KL‡bv wb‡Ri Hk¦wiKZvi `vwe K‡ib wb| A_©vr wZwb wb‡R‡K ÔCk¦iÕ ev ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ e‡j `vwe K‡ib wb| wZwb Zuvi wgk‡bi cÖK…wZ m¤ú‡K© cwi®‹vi K‡i e‡j‡Qb| BwZc~‡e©Kvi wKZve ZvlivZ‡K c~Y©Zv `v‡bi Rb¨ Ck¦i Zv‡K cvwV‡q‡Qb|

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii (Gospel) wb‡gœv³ eY©bvq Cmv (Av.) Gi wb‡gœv³ D×„wZ‡Z G welqwU my¯úófv‡e dz‡U D‡V‡Q-

"Do not think that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets; I have come not to abolish but to fulfill. For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth pass away, not one letter, not one stroke of a letter, will pass from the law until all is accomplished." (Matthew 5:17-18)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Ò†Zvgiv g‡b K‡iv bv †h, Avwg AvBb (g~mvi Zvliv‡Zi weavb) A_ev bex‡`i weavb aŸsm Ki‡Z G‡mwQ| Avwg aŸsm Ki‡Z Avwmwb, eis †mme **c~Y© Ki‡Z** G‡mwQ| Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K mZ¨B ejwQ- AvKvk I c„w_ex hZw`b Pj‡Z _vK‡e ZZw`b †mB weav‡bi †Kv‡bv GKwU gvÎv ev GKwU we›`yI gy‡Q hv‡e bv, hZ¶Y bv cwic~Y© nq|Ó (evB‡ej, gw_ 5:17Ñ18)

hxï Ck¦‡ii †cÖwiZ cyiæl

evB‡ej wb‡Pi †køvK¸‡jv‡Z hxïi wgk‡bi Hk¦wiK cÖK…wZ m¤ú‡K© eY©bv w`‡q‡Q-

“.....and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father’s who sent Me.” (John 14:24)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

A_©: Ò.... Ges †Zvgiv hv Avgvi †_‡K †kv‡bv, Zv-‡Zv Avgvi K_v bq, eis †mme K_v wcZvi whwb Avgv‡K cvwV‡q‡Qb|Ó (evB‡ej, †hvnb 14:24)

“And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent.” (John 17:3)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

A_©: ÒGes GUvB kvk¦Z Rxeb †h, Zviv †Zvgv‡K Z_v mZ¨ Ck¦i‡K Avi Zzwg hv‡K cvwV‡qQ †mB hxï wLªó‡K Rvb‡e|Ó (evB‡ej, †hvnb 17:3)

hxï Zvi Ici †`eZ¡ Av‡iv‡ci welq‡K cÖZ¨vL¨vb K‡i w`‡q‡Qb| evB‡e‡j DwjøwLZ wb‡Pi NUbvi cÖwZ j¶ Kiæb-

“And behold, one came and said unto him, Good master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?”

And he said unto him,

“Why callest thou me good? There is none good but one, that is God; but if thou will enters into life, keeps the commandments.”

A_©: ÔGes, †`‡Lv, GKRb †jvK Avm‡jv Ges hxï‡K ej‡jv- I‡n fv‡jv cÖfy! Avgv‡K Ggb fv‡jv KvR m¤ú‡K© ejyb, hv Ki‡j Avwg AbšÍ Rxeb jvf Ki‡Z cvi‡ev|Õ

hxï Zv‡K ej‡jb, ÔAvgv‡K fv‡jv ej‡Qv †Kb, GK Qvov †KD fv‡jv †bB, Avi wZwb n‡jb ÔCk¦iÕ; Zzwg hw` AbšÍ Rxeb jvf Ki‡Z PvI, Z‡e Zuvi me Av‡`k cvjb K‡iv|Õ

G weeiY Øviv hxïi ÔCk¦iÕ nIqv msµvšÍ wLªóvb‡`i gZev` Ges hxïi AvZ¥Z¨v‡Mi gva¨‡g Zv‡`i cwiÎvY jv‡fi gZev` evB‡ej cÖZ¨vL¨vb K‡i‡Q|

hxï gvbeRvwZi P~ovšÍ gyw³ jv‡fi Rb¨ mªóvi Av‡`k-wb‡la †g‡b Pjvi Ici †Rvi w`‡q‡Qb| (evB‡ej, gw_ 5:17-20)

bvRviv_evmx hxï- Ck¦‡ii g‡bvbxZ GKRb gvbyl

“Men of Israel, hear these words: Jesus of Nazareth, a Man attested by God to you by miracles, wonders, and signs which God did through Him in your midst, as you yourselves also know” (Acts 2:22)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

A_©: Ô†n BmivCjxiv G K_v¸‡jv †kv‡bv : bvRviv_evmx hxï, **Ck¦‡ii g‡bvbxZ GKRb gvbyl** whwb Ck¦‡ii A‡jŠwKK, Avðh©RbK wb`k©b| Ck¦i Zvi Øviv hv K‡i‡Qb Zv

†Zvgv‡`i ga¨ †_‡KB K‡i‡Qb hv †Zvgiv wb‡RivB Rv‡bv|Õ (†cÖwiZ 2:22)

ch©v‡jvPbv I AvZ¥wRÁvmv

1 : Z‡e †K Avgv‡`i m„wóKZ©v ?

GLb ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi †fZ‡i †h aviYv¸‡jv mv`„k¨c~Y©, AšÍZ †mB aviYv¸‡jv‡Z Avgiv AUzU wek¦vm ivL‡Z cvwi| wn›`y, wkL, Ri_y¯¿xq/cviwm, Bqvû`x, wLªóvb I Bmjvg ag©MÖš’¸‡jv hvPvB K‡i Avgiv †h wm×v‡šÍ DcbxZ n‡Z cvwi, †mUv nj- mªóv GK, AwØZxq Ges Zuvi mgZzj¨ †KD †bB|

GKB ¯‹z‡j `y-cÖavb wkÿK, GK`j ^m‡b¨i `y-Rb †mbvcwZ Ges GKB ivR‡Z¡ `y-ivRvi KZ…©Z¡ cwiPvjbvi msev` Avgv‡`i †MvPixf,Z nq bv Ges ¯^fveZ Zv n‡Z cv‡i bv| ZLb AvKvk I c„w_exi G wekvj ivRZ¡ wK K‡i `yRb ev Z‡ZvwaK ¯ªóvi KZ…©‡Z¡ cwiPvwjZ n‡Z cv‡i?

G hgxb, hv‡Z Avgiv emevm Kwi; G P›`ª, hv iv‡Zi †ejv Avgv‡`i `„wóc‡_ D¾¡j n‡q †`Lv †`q; G m~h©, hv cÖwZw`b D`q nq I A¯Í hvq; G AMwYZ ZviKvivRx, hv N~Y©vqgvb Ae¯’vq AvKv‡k cwi`„k¨gvb nq, G mg‡¯Íi N~Y©‡bi g‡a¨ GKwU myk„•LwjZ bxwZ we`¨gvb i‡q‡Q| ZvB ivZ ev w`‡bi AvMgb KL‡bv Avcb Avcb wbw`©ó mg‡qi c~‡e© †`Lv hvq bv|

Puv` KL‡bv c„w_exi mv‡_ av°v Lvq bv| m~h© KL‡bv Avcb MšÍe¨ c_ †Q‡o GK K`gI Gw`K Iw`K hvq bv| G AmsL¨ åvg¨gvY ZviKvivwR GK weivU k„•Ljvq Ave× Ges GK wba©vwiZ e¨e¯’vbyhvqx Avcb wbw`©ó c‡_ MwZkxj| †KD Avcb c_ n‡Z GK Pzj cwigvYI Uj‡Z mg_© bq|

GKevi G c„w_ex I Avgv‡`i Avcb Aw¯Í‡Z¡i cÖwZ `„wócvZ Kiæb| G a~wji aivq Avgv‡`i Rxebavi‡Yi me wewPÎ Kg©KvÐ I KZK¸‡jv wewa-e¨e¯’vi mxgvi g‡a¨ Ave×| c„w_exi gva¨vKl©Y kw³ cÖ‡Z¨K wRwbm‡K Avcb mxgvq †eu‡a †i‡L‡Q| D³ kw³i Afv‡e gyn~‡Z©i g‡a¨ m„wói mg¯Í wKQz aŸsm n‡q hv‡e|

evZvm Avcb KZ©e¨-K‡g© Aweivg wbhy³ i‡q‡Q| cvwbI Zvi wbw`©ó bxwZ AbymiY Ki‡Q| Av‡jvi KiYxq KvRI h_vixwZ m¤úbœ n‡”Q| Gfv‡e eQ‡ii FZz¸‡jvI Avcb KZ©e¨ cÖwZcvj‡b iZ| gvwU, cv_i, we`y¨r, ev®ú, MvQ I Rš‘-Rv‡bvqvi BZ¨vw` Kv‡iv wbR mxgvi evB‡i Pjvi kw³ †bB|

G mye„nr ivR‡Z¡i cÖ‡Z¨KwU wefvM we‡kl k„•Ljvi mv‡_ Ab¨ wefv‡Mi mv‡_ wgwjZ n‡q Avcb KZ©e¨ KvR m¤úv`b Ki‡Q|

GLb Mfxifv‡e wPšÍv Kiv Avek¨K †h, G ivR‡Z¡i cÖwZwU wefvM I †ÿÎ G‡ZvUv myk„•LwjZ I mywbqwš¿Z †Kb? †Kb GLv‡b †Kv‡bv cÖKvi wech©q m„wó nqwb? DË‡i Avcbvi †fZiKvi gvbylwU wbtm‡›`‡n e‡j

DV‡e †h, Dc‡iv³ mg¯Í KviLvbvi ¯ªóv I AwaKvix n‡”Qb GKRb gvÎ ¯ªóv| G GK ¯ªóvi Av‡`kB mK‡ji Dci KvR Ki‡Q Ges mg¯Í wKQz‡K GK k„sLjvq †eu‡a †i‡L‡Q|

G weivU we‡k¦i Aw¯ÍZ¡ KL‡bv Ggwb‡ZB M‡o I‡Vwb, eis Gi †cQ‡b i‡q‡Q GKRb kw³kvjx ¯ªóv- whwb GK I AwØZxq|

m„wóKZ©v cweÎ gnvMÖš’ Avj KziAv‡b m~iv Av‡j Bgiv‡bi 64 bs Avqv‡Z e‡j‡Qb-

قُلْ يٰٓاَهْـلَ الْكِتٰبِ تَعَـالَوْا اِلٰى كَلَمَـةٍ سَـوَاءٍ ۰ بَيْنَنَـا وَبَيْنَكُمْ

ejyb, Ò†n wKZvexMY, †Zvgiv Ggb K_vi w`‡K Av‡mv †hwU **Avgv‡`i I †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ mgvb**|Ó

wn›`y, wkL, Ri_y¯¿xq/cviwm, Bqvû`x, wLªóvb I Bmjvg ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi Av‡jv‡K-mªóv GK, AwØZxq Ges Zuvi mgZzj¨ †KD †bB|

Avcwb hw` wek¦vm K‡ib †h, mªóv GK, AwØZxq Ges Zvi mgZzj¨ †KD †bB Z‡e Avcwb AvZ¥mgc©Y Ki‡jb| GLv‡b AvZ¥mgc©Y Kivi A_© n‡”Q, GK mªóvi Kv‡QB wb‡R‡K, wb‡Ri B”Qv‡K mgc©Y Kiv|

hy‡M hy‡M c„w_ex‡Z A‡bK bex-ivm~jMY G‡mwQ‡jb| Zviv mevB G‡mwQ‡jb AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi ag© wb‡q| m„wóKZ©v cÖ‡Z¨K bex-ivm~jM‡Yi gva¨‡g †kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© gvbeRvwZ‡K mZK©

K‡i‡Qb| †kl bexi c~‡e© AvMZ mKj bex-ivm~jM‡Yi Dci AeZxY© mKj Avmgvbx wKZve GKwU wbw`©ó Rb‡Mvôxi Rb¨ I †Kejgvî GKwU wbw`©ó mg‡qi Rb¨ AeZxY© n‡qwQj| †mB mKj Avmgvbx wKZve ev cweÎ ag©MÖš’mg~n AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi D‡Ï‡k¨ bvwhj n‡jI cieZ©x‡Z mg‡qi cwiµgvq wewfbœ hy‡M gvbyl Zv‡`i gbMov K_vi Øviv mswgkªY NwU‡q †mB AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi ag©¸‡jv‡K weK…Z K‡i †d‡j| †m Kvi‡Y cÖvqkB †`Lv hvq, Avgv‡`i Pvicv‡ki gvbyl¸‡jv wkïKvj †_‡K GK ¯ªóvi Kv‡Q AvZ¥mgc©Y bv K‡i GKvwaK ¯ªóvi Avivabv I wewfbœ gbMov K_vi AbymiY K‡i| wKš‘ mZ¨ n‡jv, cÖ‡Z¨KwU wkï AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi ag© wb‡q Rb¥MÖnY K‡i| cieZ©x‡Z cÖwZK,j cwi‡ek Zv‡K mªóvi Kv‡Q AvZ¥mgc©Y †_‡K `~‡i †V‡j †`q|

mg‡qi cwiµgvq wewfbœ K_vi mswgkªY NU‡jI Zviv ag©MÖš’¸‡jv †_‡K †hUv cwieZ©b Ki‡Z cv‡iwb †mUv nj- mªóvi ¸Yvejx I me©‡kl bexi fwel¨revYx|

B‡Zvg‡a¨ ¯ªóvi ¸Yvejx Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q| cieZ©x Aa¨v‡q ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z me©‡kl bexi fwel¨revYx Av‡jvKcvZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

cÖkœ Avm‡Z cv‡i, †Kb mªóv GKvwaK bex-ivm~jMY †cÖiY Ki‡jb?

GK GK hy‡M mªóv Zuvi ivm~j‡`i Kv‡Q wKZve bvwhj K‡i‡Qb hv GK GK m¤cÖ`v‡qi gvby‡li Rb¨ wQj c_cÖ`k©K| mªóv Zuvi ev›`v‡`i Kv‡Q Øx‡bi wewa-wb‡la mnR Kivi Rb¨ Zv Aí Aí K‡i Zvi ivm~j‡`i Kv‡Q wKZve if‡c bvwhj K‡ib| wZwb me©‡kl †h ivm~‡ji Kv‡Q wKZve bvwh‡ji gva¨‡g Zuvi Øx‡bi wewa-wb‡la¸‡jv‡K c~Y©v½Zv `vb Ki‡eb Zuvi e¨vcv‡i mKj ag©MÖ‡š’B wZwb fwel¨revYx K‡i‡Qb|

m„wóKZ©v cÖ‡Z¨K bex-ivm~jM‡Yi gva¨‡g †kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© gvbeRvwZ‡K mZK© K‡i‡Qb| c„w_exi mKj ag©MÖš’¸‡jv we‡kølY Ki‡j †kl bexi fwel¨revYx cvIqv hvq|

Gevi †`Lv hvK ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z me©‡kl bex m¤ú‡K© wKifc aviYv †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|

❒ ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z me©‡kl bexi fwel¨revYx

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ AwšÍg AeZv‡ii AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z Kwé AeZvi ev AwšÍg AeZv‡ii AvMgb m¤ú‡K© Rvbv‡bv n‡q‡Q| Pjyb †`Lv hvK, wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jv‡Z wK wK fwel¨revYx i‡q‡Q|

Kwé AeZv‡ii bvg

F‡M¦‡` ejv n‡q‡Q,

नरा॒शंस॑मि॒ह प्रि॒यम॒स्मिन् य॒ज्ञ उप॑ ह्वये।
मधु॑जिह्वं हवि॒ष्कृत॑म्॥ ३॥

Narāśaṁsamiha priyamasmin yajña upa hvaye.
Madhujihvaṁ haviṣkṛtam.

Òbivksmwgn wcÖqB w¯§b¨Á DcnŸ‡q| gaywRnŸr nwe®‹…KZg&\Ó (F‡M¦`-mswnZv 1.13.3)
g‡š¿i UxKvq ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔbivksmÕ A_© ÔgvbecÖkswmZÕ| (F‡M¦` mswnZv, Abyev`-i‡gkP›`ª `Ë, 10/14/1, c„ôv 455, nid cÖKvkbx, 521 c„ôv, Z_vMZ)

A_e©‡e‡` G‡m‡Q, ÒB`s Rb¨ Dc kÖæZ **bivksm** ¯Íwel¨‡ZÓ Òl‡n biMY, †Zvgiv Kin kÖeY, cÖksmvn© e¨w³ (bivksm) m`v cÖkswmZ nb|Ó (A_e©‡e`, 20/9/31/1, c„ôv 472, nid cÖKvkbx, kÖxw`jxc gy‡Kvcva¨vq, Aÿq jvB‡eªix, 79/1G, gnvZ¥v MvÜx †ivW KjKvZv- 700 009, c„ôv 1176| Av‡iv †`Lyb, mvg‡e`-mswnZv, DËivwP©K, 11.1349; F‡M¦`- mswnZv, 1.13.3; hRy‡e©`-mswnZv, 29.27)

wn›`y kv‡¯¿ Kwé AeZv‡ii bvg Ô**bivksm**Õ| ÔbivksmÕ evsjvq ÔcÖmswkZÕ, Aviex‡Z Gi A_© Ôgynv¤§v`Õ| W. kÖxev¯Íe e‡jb, (ms¯‹…Z) ÔbiÕ A_© ÔcyiælÕ Ges ÔAvksmÕ A_© ÔcÖkswmZÕ A_©vr ÔcÖkswmZ cyiælÕ| wZwb †`e RvwZi AšÍf~©³ bb; gvby‡li ga¨ †_‡K n‡eb| (†e` I cyiv‡Y Avjøvn& I nhiZ †gvnv¤§v`, 15-16 c„ôv| g~j: W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq, Abyev`: Aa¨vcK AwmZ Kzgvi e‡›`¨vcva¨vq, cÖKvkKvj 1999)

A_e©‡e‡` G‡m‡Q, ÔGl Blvq **gvg‡n** kZs wb®‹vb& `k ¯ªRt|Õ ÔgvgnÕ Aviwe Ôgynv¤§v`Õ Gi ms¯‹…Z ifc| (A_e©‡e`, 20 KvÐ, 9 AbyevK, 31, m~³, 3 gš¿; Kwé AeZvi Ges †gvnv¤§` mv‡ne, 66 c„.)

ÔgvgnÕ F‡M¦‡`I G‡m‡Q| ÔAb¯^šÍvmrcwZg©vg‡n †g Mvev †PwZ‡ôv Amy‡iv g‡NvbtÕ (F‡M¦` 5.27.1)

A_e©‡e‡`i Ab¨Î Kwé AeZvi‡K Ô†ifÕ (cÖksmvKvix) bv‡g AvL¨vwqZ Kiv n‡q‡Q| ÔeP¨¯^ **†if** eP¨¯^ K…‡ÿ b c‡° kKzbtÕ ÔmZ¨ we¯Ívi K‡iv †if, mZ¨ we¯Ívi K‡iv| cÿx h_v Mvq ï®‹ e„‡ÿi Dci|Õ (A_e©‡e`, 20.9.31.4)

Ôgynv¤§v`Õ A_©: AwaK cÖkswmZ, A‡bK cÖksmbxq ¸‡Yi AwaKvix| Bmjvg a‡g© me©‡kl bexi bvg Ôgynv¤§v`Õ| (m~iv dvZ&n, AvqvZ: 29)

mvg‡e‡` Av‡Q, Òg‡`Š ewZ©Zv †`ev`Kviv‡šÍ cÖK…wËZv| e„lvYvsfÿ‡qr m`v‡g`v kv‡¯¿ P ¯§„ZvÓ | †h †`‡ei bv‡gi cÖ_g Aÿi ÔgÕ Ges †kl Aÿi Ô`Õ n‡e Ges whwb Miæi gvsm fÿY Kiv‡K me©Kv‡ji Rb¨ ^ea †NvlYv Ki‡eb, wZwbB n‡eb kv¯¿vbyhvqx †kl Fwl|Ó (Kwé AeZvi Ges †gvnv¤§` mv‡ne 23 c„ôv; kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY, 12.2.18, c„ôv 1950, MxZv †cÖm, †Mviÿcyi)

wn›`ya‡g©i kZvãxi ms¯‹viK kÖx kÖx evjK eªþvPvix mvg‡e‡`i DwjøwLZ D×…wZ w`‡q e‡jb, Ôgynv¤§v`Õ bv‡gi cÖ_g Aÿi ÔgÕ Ges †kl Aÿi Ô`Õ nIqvq Zuv‡K gvb¨ Kiv Avgv‡`i kv‡¯¿iB wb‡`k©| wZwbB Miæi gvsm LvIqv‡K ^ea †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb|

ÔAvngv`Õ bv‡gI Zv‡K AvL¨vwqZ Kiv n‡q‡Q,

अ॒हमिद्धि पि॒तुष्परि॑ मे॒धामृ॒तस्य॑ ज॒ग्रभ॑।
अ॒हं सूर्य॑इवाजनि॥ १०॥

Ahamiddhi pitu̱ṣpari medhāmṛtasya jagrabha.
Aham̐ sūrya ivājani.

Ô**Avnwgw×** wcZz®úwi †gavg„Zm¨ RMÖf| Ans m~h© BevRªwb\Õ (F‡M¦`-mswnZv, 8/6/10, c„ôv 201, nid cÖKvkbx; A_e©‡e`, 20/9/31/1, c„ôv 472, nid cÖKvkbx, Aÿq jvB‡eªix, c„ôv 1176)

ÔAvngv`Õ A_© AwaK cÖksmbxq| ÔAvngv`Õ gynv¤§v` (mv.)-GiB GKwU bvg| G bvgwUI KziAv‡b i‡q‡Q| (m~iv md, AvqvZ: 6)

wcZvgvZv I Rb¥¯’vb

Kwjhy‡M[1] Ô**k¤¢j**Õ bvgK MÖv‡g **weòzhkv** bv‡g eªvþ‡Yi cyÎif‡c **Kwé AeZvi** Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb| (cyivY‡Kvl 2: 188-189 c„.)

Ò**k¤¢‡j weòzhk‡mv** M„‡n cÖv`yf©evg¨ng&| **mygZ¨vs** gvZwi we‡fv! Kb¨vqvs Z¡wbœ‡`kZt\Ó ÒwZwb **k¤¢j**MÖv‡gi Awaevmx **weòzhkvi** Ji‡m **mygwZi** M‡f© Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb|Ó (KwécyiYg& 2.4; c„. 12-13| Abyev`K cwÐZ cÖei RuM‡b¥vnb ZK©vj®‹vi, cÖKvkK, befviZ cvewjkvm©, 72wW. gnvZ¥v MvÜx †ivW, KjKvZv)

cÖ_gZ: Zvi evevi bvg n‡e ÒweòzhkvÓ| Gi A_© ÔgvwjKi `vmÕ; Aviwe‡Z hvi A_© ÔAvãyjøvnÕ|
gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi wcZvi bvg ÔAvãyjøvnÕ Ges Avãyjøvn A_©- ÔgvwjKi `vmÕ|

wØZxqZ: Zvi gv‡qi bvg n‡e ÒmygwZÓ| ÔmygwZÕ ms¯‹…Z k‡ãi A_© ÔcÖkvšÍÕ,

[1]1. KwjhyM- †h hyM me©vskB cv‡cc~Y©| (kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY, Øv`k ¯‹›`, wØZxq Aa¨vq, 39, †køvK, c„ôv. 1953; †`Lyb, KwécyivYg&, 2.6-9; Av‡iv †`Lyb, gnvfviZ, kÖxKvjxcÖmbœ wmsn Ab~w`Z †ewbgvae kxjÕm jvB‡eªix, ebceŸ©, G‡KvbbeZ¨waKkZZg Aa¨vq, c„. 581-583)
wn›`yag©xq kv¯¿g‡Z, hyM PviwU| 1. mZ¨hyM- †h hy‡M †Kv‡bv cv‡ci †jkgvÎ †bB| 2. †ÎZvhyM- †h hyM GK-Z…Zxqvsk cvcv”Qbœ| 3. ØvcihyM- †h hyM `yB-Z…Zxqvsk cvcv”Qbœ| 4. KwjhyM| (kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY, Øv`k ¯‹›`, wØZxq Aa¨vq)

ÔcÖkvwšÍÕ,Ôkvwš‘Õ; hvi Aviwe A_© ÔAvwgbvÕ|
gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi gv‡qi bvg ÔAvwgbvÕ; Avwgbv A_© Ôkvwš‘Õ, Ôwbivc`Õ|

Z…ZxqZ: wZwb Rb¥ wb‡eb Òk¤¢jÓ bvgK GKwU MÖv‡g|
Ôk¤¢jÕ A_© ÔmsiwÿZ GjvKvÕ hv Aviwe‡Z دار الامن (`viæj Avgvb), بلـــد الامين (evjv`yj Avgxb)| g°v †K KziAv‡b Ò`viæj AvgvbÓ bv‡g AvL¨vwqZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Avgiv Rvwb, bex (mv.) g°vq Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib|
Ôk¤¢jÕ ejv nq, Ggb ¯’vb‡K hv wb‡Ri cÖwZ Ab¨‡K AvK…ó K‡i iv‡L| g°v kix‡d evqZzjøvn _vKvi Kvi‡Y g°v mKj gvbyl‡K Zuvi w`‡K AvK…ó K‡i †i‡L‡Q|
gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avie †`‡k g°v bMix‡Z Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|

Aa¨vcK W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq e‡jb, †cŠivwYK, wn›`ykv‡¯¿ c„w_ex‡K mvZwU Øx‡c wef³ Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avi Gi g‡a¨ GKwU Øx‡ci bvg Ôk¤¢j ØxcÕ| k¤¢jØx‡ci Ae¯’vb Avie Ges Gwkqv gvBb‡i| (Kwé AeZvi Ges †gvnv¤§` mv‡ne 47-48 c„ôv| g~j: W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq, Abyev`: Aa¨vcK W. AwmZ Kzgvi e‡›`¨vcva¨vq, 16 Zg ms¯‹iY 2008)

Kwé AeZv‡ii Rb¥ ZvwiL

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ G‡m‡Q, ÒwZwb gvae gv‡mi ïK¬c‡ÿi Øv`k Zvwi‡L Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb|Ó

gvae gvm gv‡b ˆekvL gvm, Ôweµgx K¨v‡jÛviÕ g‡Z ˆekvL gvm‡K ÔemšÍÕ ejv nq| em‡šÍi Aviex ifcvšÍi n‡jv ربيع ÔiweÕ| ïK¬cÿ ejv nq cÖ_g Ask‡K, Aviex‡Z اول ÔAvIqvjÕ| `yÕwU‡K GKwÎZ Ki‡j n‡e ÔiweDj AvIqvjÕ ربيع الاول |

Øv`k ZvwiL gv‡b 12 ZvwiL| Ò**Øv`k¨vs ïK¬cÿm¨ gva‡e** gvwm gvaet RvZs``„kZzt cyÎs wcZ‡iŠ üógvb‡mŠtÓ Òˆekv L gv‡mi ïK¬cÿxi Øv`kx‡Z wZwb Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb| Zuvi R‡b¥ Zuvi gvZv Ges `v`v AwZkq Avbw›`Z n‡eb|Ó (Kwé cyivYg& 2/15 c„ôv 15| cwÐZ cÖei RuM‡b¥vnb ZK©vj¼vi m¤úvw`Z befviZ cvewjkvm© 72wW, gnvZ¥v MvÜx †ivW, KjKvZv-700 009)

jÿYxq, Kwé AeZv‡ii Rb¥MÖn‡Y Zuvi gvZv Ges `v`v Avbw›`Z n‡eb| GLv‡b wcZvi K_v ejv nqwb| KviY, wcZv ZLb `ywbqv‡Z _vK‡eb bv| gynv¤§v` (mv.) GZxg Ae¯’vq Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib| (m~iv `ynv, AvqvZ: 6)

me©‡kl Ges me©‡kÖô bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) cÖwm× gZvbyhvqx 12B iweDj AvIqvj Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib| (mxiv‡Z gy¯Ídv, Bw`ªm KvÜjex in.)

DËivqY †e‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, Òjv Bjvnv niwZ cvcg& Bj&Bjvnv cig cv`g&, Rb¥ ^eKzÉ Ac BbywZ Z Rwc bvg gynvg&g`|Ó (Kwé AeZvi 25 c„.)

AwšÍg AeZv‡ii ^ewkó¨

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ Kwé AeZvi, A_©vr AwšÍg AeZv‡ii A‡bK ¸Yvewj-^ewkó¨ ewY©Z n‡q‡Q| gnvcyiv‡Yi GKwU eY©bvq,

1. wZwb Ak¦v‡ivnx n‡eb|
2. wek¦gvbe n‡eb|
3. Zievwi n‡¯Í cwiwPZ `yó‡`i `gb Ki‡eb|
4. Zuvi †Pnviv †_‡K Av‡jv we”QzwiZ n‡e|
5. mKj mr¸‡Yi AwaKvix n‡eb|
6. Zuvi †`n GZ KvwšÍgq n‡e †h, Gi eY©bv †`qv m¤¢e b‡n| A_©vr wZwb AwaK my›`i n‡eb|
7. Lrbv Kiv Ae¯’vq Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb|
8. Zuvi kixi †_‡K myMwÜ †ei n‡e|
9. Zuvi ms¯ú‡k© ab¨ gvby‡li gb wbg©j I cweÎ n‡e|
10. `my¨ `gb KvR mgvß n‡j MÖv‡g M‡Ä wbevmKvixiv `‡j `‡j Zuvi a‡g© w`wÿZ n‡e|

Òm¤¢jMÖvggyL¨m¨ eªvþYm¨ gnvZœbt|
fe‡b weòzhkmt Kwét cÖv`yf©wel¨wZ\
Ak¦gvïMgviæn¨ †`e`Ës RMrcwZt

Awmbvmvay`gbg‰ók¦h©¸Yvwš^Zt wePibœvïbv †ÿvY¨vs n‡qbvcÖwZg`y¨wZt b„cwj½”Q‡`v `m~¨b& †KvwU †kv wbnwbl¨wZt

A_ †Zlvs fwel¨wšÍ gbvswm wekv`vwb ˆe¦ evmy‡`ev½ivMvwZcyY¨MÜvwbj¯ú„kvg& †cŠiRvbc`vbvs ˆe n‡Zl¦wLj`my¨ly¨t¦Ó

(kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY 12/2/19-21, 1950-1951 c„., MxZv †cÖm, †Mviÿcyi, †Mvwe›` feb 151, gnvZ¥v MvÜx †ivW, KjKvZv- 700007)

fvMeZ (12/2) g‡š¿i mswÿß ch©v‡jvPbv wb¤œiƒc:

1. wZwb Ak¦v‡ivnx n‡eb: Beby AveŸvm (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi GKwU †Nvov wQj, hv‡K ÔAvjgyiZvwRhÕ e‡j WvKv nZ¦ (gymZv`iv‡K nvwKg: 4207)

2. wek¦gvbe n‡eb: gynv¤§v` (mv.) mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb¨ †cÖwiZ n‡q‡Qb¦ wZwb wek¦gvbe I wek¦bex¦ (m~iv Avivd, AvqvZ: 158)

3. Zievwi n‡¯Í cwiwPZ `yó‡`i `gb Ki‡eb:

Beby BmnvK in. e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi Zievwii bvg wQj ÔhyjwdKviÕ¦ (Be‡b wnkvg 3.79; Avj we`vqv Iqvb wbnvqv: 6.25)

bexwRi (mv.) mxivZ †_‡K Rvbv hvq, wZwb I Zvi mvnvexiv e`i, L›`K, Lvqevi I wewfbœ hy‡× cwiwPZ `yó‡`i `gb K‡ib|

Avey Zvjnv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, e`‡ii hy‡× g°vi cwiwPZ I cÖwm× `my¨‡`i ga¨ †_‡K 24 Rb‡K nZ¨v Kiv nq Ges Zv‡`i g„Z‡`n‡K AveR©bvc~Y© K~‡c wb‡ÿc Kiv nq| (eyLvix, gvMvhx: 3976; gymwjg: 7116)

4. Zuvi †Pnviv †_‡K Av‡jv we”QzwiZ n‡e: R‰bK †jvK ejj, gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi †Pnviv wQj Zievwii b¨vq| Rvwei Beby mvgyiv (iv.) ej‡jb, bv, Zuvi †Pnviv wQj m~h© I P‡›`ªi b¨vq (D¾¡j)|
(mnxn gymwjg, dwhjZ Aa¨vq: 5978)

5. **mKj mr¸‡Yi AwaKvix n‡eb:** gynv¤§v` (mv.) m¤ú‡K© gnvb ¯ªóv e‡jb, Ô†n bex! wbðqB Avcwb AwawôZ i‡q‡Qb gnvb Pwi‡Î| Õ (m~iv Kjg, AvqvZ: 4)

6. **Zuvi †`n GZ KvwšÍgq n‡e †h, Gi eY©bv †`qv m¤¢e b‡n| A_©vr wZwb AwaK my›`i n‡eb:** Avbvm (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †jvK‡`i g‡a¨ gvSvwi Mo‡bi wQ‡jb- †ewk j¤^vI wQ‡jb bv ev †eu‡UI wQ‡jb bv| Zuvi kix‡ii is †Mvjvcx ai‡Yi wQj, aea‡e mv`vI bq wKsev Zvgv‡U e‡Y©iI bq; D¾¡j dm©v wQ‡jb| gv_vi Pzj

†KuvKov‡bvI wQjbv, Avevi G‡Kev‡i †mvRvI wQjbv| Pwjøk eQi eq‡m Zuvi Dci Inx AeZiY ïiæ nq| (mnxn eyLvix, wKZveyj gvbvwKe: 3547; mnxn gymwjg, wKZveyj dvhvBj: 5948)

7. **LZbv Kiv Ae¯’vq Rb¥MÖnY Ki‡eb:** me©‡kÖô bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) LZbv Kiv Ae¯’vq Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib| (Zvdmx‡i KziZzex: 1.76)

8. **Zuvi kixi †_‡K myMwÜ †ei n‡e:** Avbvm (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) wQ‡jb m‡e©vËg Pwi‡Îi AwaKvix| Avwg †ikg I ck‡gi wgkÖ‡Y cÖ¯‘ZK...Z KvcoI wbR nv‡Z ¯úk© K‡iwQ Ges LuvwU †ikwg KvcoI ¯úk© K‡iwQ| wKšÍ ivm~jyjøvn (mv.)-Gi nv‡Zi †P‡q AwaK big I †Kvgj wKQz ¯úk© Kwiwb| Avwg K¯‘wii NªvYI wb‡qwQ Ges AvZ‡ii NªvYI wb‡qwQ wKš‘ ivm~jyjøvn (mv.)-Gi kix‡ii Nvg †_‡K AwaK myNªvYhy³ wKQzB cvBwb| (mnxn gymwjg, dwhjZ Aa¨vq: 5947; mybv‡b wZiwgwh: 2015)

9. **Zuvi ms¯ú‡k© ab¨ gvby‡li gb wbg©j I cweÎ n‡e:** gynv¤§v` (mv.)-Gi ms¯ú‡k© ab¨ mvnvev‡q †Kivg (iv.) hviv wb‡R‡`i e¨w³ Rxe‡b, kvmb †ÿ‡Î, wLjvdZ cwiPvjbvq Ges gvby‡li m‡½ K_v-evZ©vq, AvPvi-AvPi‡Y Bbmvd I mZZvi Ges b¨vq I avwg©KZvi Ggb me D¾¡j `„óvšÍ ¯’vcb K‡i

†M‡Qb, hvi we›`ygvÎ bhxi `ywbqvi †Kv‡bv RvwZi BwZnv‡m cvIqv hvq bv| Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv mvnvev‡`i cÖksmv K‡i KziAv‡b A‡bK AvqvZ AeZxY© K‡i‡Qb| (†`Lyb- m~iv ûRyivZ, AvqvZ: 7; m~iv evwq¨bvn, AvqvZ: 8; m~iv gvwq`v, AvqvZ: 119; m~iv ZvIevn, AvqvZ: 100; m~iv dvZ&n, AvqvZ: 18; m~iv gyRv`vjvn, AvqvZ: 22)

10. **`my¨ `gb KvR mgvß n‡j MÖv‡g M‡Ä wbevmKvixiv `‡j `‡j Zuvi a‡g© w`wÿZ n‡e:** Avjøvn ZvAvjv e‡jb,

اِذَا جَاءَ نَصْـرُ اللّٰـهِ وَالْفَتْحُ ١ وَرَاَيْتَ النَّاسَ يَـدْخُلُوْنَ فِىْ دِيْنِ اللّٰهِ اَفْوَاجًا ٢

ÒhLb Avjøvni mvnvh¨ I weRq Avm‡e Ges Avcwb gvbyl‡K †`L‡eb `‡j `‡j Avjøvni Øx‡b (Bmjvg ag©) cÖ‡ek Ki‡Q|Ó (m~iv bvmi, AvqvZ: 1-2)

bexwRi mxivZMÖš’ †_‡K Rvbv hvq, g°v weR‡qi ci nK I evwZ‡ji cv_©K¨ mK‡ji mvg‡b my¯úóif‡c cÖZxqgvb n‡j `‡j `‡j gvbyl Bmjvg ag© MÖnY Ki‡Z ïiæ K‡i|

Ab¨vb¨ ^ewkó¨

1. **HkxÁvbcÖvß (Kwe) Ges `vbexi n‡eb:** Òbivksmt myly`Zxgs hÁg`vf¨t| **Kwe**wn© gayn¯Í¨t\Ó (F‡M¦` 5.5.2)|

Kwe kãwUi A_©, c‡ivÿ ÁvbcÖvß, Ck¦‡ii `~Z| ÔKÕ A_© Ck¦i| ÔKÕ ev Ck¦‡ii m‡½

whwb m¤úK©hy³ Ges Ck¦i‡K whwb we‡klfv‡e Rv‡bb, wZwbB Kwe- G A_©wU MÖnY K‡i‡Qb ag©vPvh© W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq| Gg. G ms¯‹...Z †e` wW wdj. wimvP© ¯‹jvi ms¯‹...Z wefvM, cÖqvM wek¦we`¨vjq, Gjvnvev`, fviZ| (†e` cyiv‡Yi Avjøvn I nRiZ †gvnv¤§v`, c„. 20)

KziAvb gnvb ¯ªóvi cÿ †_‡K AvMZ ÁvbfvÐvi-hv gynv¤§v` (mv.) †K `vb Kiv nq| wZwb Inx Z_v ¯ªóv cÖ`Ë Ávb Qvov wKQzB ej‡Zb bv|

وَمَا يَنْطِقُ عَنِ الْهَوٰى ۝ اِنْ هُوَ اِلَّا وَحْىٌ يُّوْحٰى ع

ÒwZwb gbMov K_v e‡jb bv| GUv †Zv **Inx** hv Zuvi cÖwZ cÖZ¨v‡`k nq|Ó (m~iv Avb-bvR&g, AvqvZ: 3-4)

2. wZwb weRqx, Zuvi kÎæiv n‡e cvjvqbKvix: Ò cÖ †ifv‡mv gbxlv e„lv Mve B‡ei‡Z| A‡gvZcyÎKv Glvg‡gvZ Mv Bevm‡Z\ (A_e©‡e`, 20.9.31.5)

L›`K ev MvhIqv‡q Avnhv‡e bex (mv.) Ges Zvi mvnvexiv weRq jvf K‡ib Ges Kvwdiiv cjvqb K‡i| (†`Lyb- Avi-ivwnKzj gvLZzg)

3. mZ¨hyM Avi¤¢: ÒhLb Kwé AeZvi AvMgb Ki‡eb ZLb mZ¨hy‡Mi Avi¤¢ n‡e Avi cÖRvMY ¯^vfvweKfv‡eB mË¡¸Ym¤úbœ n‡q hv‡eb|Ó (kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY, 12.2.23)

bex (mv.) b¨v‡qi c‡ÿ I Ab¨v‡qi wec‡ÿ Ae¯’vb †bqvi Kvi‡Y c„w_ex‡Z kvwšÍ cÖwZôv nq| Avi Zv‡Z mZ¨hyM Z_v wb®úvchyM ïiæ nq|
HwZnvwmKMY gnvbex (mv.) Gi hyM‡K †mvbvjx hyM e‡j AvL¨vwqZ K‡i‡Qb|

4. g~wZ©c~Rv †jvcKvix: Kwé AeZvi wmsnvm‡b AwawôZ n‡q ag© cÖwZôv Ki‡eb| c~e© hy‡M eªvþY c~RvixM‡Yi bvbvwea AjsKvi Øviv f~wlZ †`eg~wZ©‡`i c~Rv wejyß Ki‡eb|

Ò†e`v a¤§©t K…ZhyMs †`ev †jvKvðivPivt üóvt cyóvt mymš‘óvt K‡éŠ ivRwb Pvfeb&\ bvbv‡`evw`wj‡½ly f~l‰Yfz©wl‡Zl~ P| B›`ªRvwjKe`&-e„wËKíKvt c~RKvt Rbvt\ b mwšÍ gvqv‡gvnvX¨vt cvlÐvt mvayeÂKvt| wZjKvw¼ZmeŸ©v½vt K‡éŠ ivRwb KzÎwPr\ Ó (KwécyivYg&, Z…Zxq Ask, †lvo‡kvna¨vq, 2-4 gš¿, c„. 295)

MxZvq G‡m‡Q, hv‡`i Ávb eyw× weK…Z n‡q †M‡Q †Kej ZvivB g~wZ©c~Rv K‡i|
ÒKv‰g‰¯Í‰¯ÍüZÁvbvt
cÖc`¨‡šÍnb¨‡`eZvt Zs Zs wbqgvgv¯’vq cÖK…Z¨v wbqZvt ¯^qvÓ (MxZv, 7.20)

g°v weR‡qi ci gnvbex (mv.) gmwR‡` nviv‡g (g°v) cÖ‡ek K‡ib| nvR‡i AvmIqv‡`i

w`‡K axi K`‡g GwM‡q wM‡q †mLv‡b Pz¤^b K‡ib| AZtci Kvev Ni ZvIqvd K‡ib| Kvev N‡ii Pvicv‡k kZ eQ‡ii †fwé wb‡q wbR©xe `uvwo‡q wQj wb®úÖvY cv_‡ii ^Zwi wZbkÕ lvUwU g~wZ©| wZwb †m¸‡jv‡K aby‡Ki gv_v w`‡q mvgvb¨ ¸u‡Zv w`‡Z jvM‡jb Avi eo Amnvq n‡q GKwUi Dci Av‡iKwU Dcyo n‡q, KvZ n‡q, wPZ n‡q gvwU‡Z co‡Z jvMj| Zuvi hevb gyeviK †_‡K aŸwbZ nw”Qj

وَقُلْ جَاءَ الْحَقُّ وَزَهَقَ الْبَاطِلُ اِنَّ الْبَاطِلَ كَانَ زَهُوْقًا.

ÒmZ¨ G‡m †M‡Q Ges wg_¨v wejyß n‡q‡Q, wbðqB wg_¨v Ggb wRwbm, hv wejyß nIqviB|Ó (m~iv ewb BmivCj, AvqvZ: 81)

(†`Lyb, mnxn eyLvix, nv.bs: 4720)

DcwiD³ ¸Yvewj I ^ewkó¨¸‡jv GKgvÎ gynv¤§v` (mv.) e¨wZZ Ab¨ K‡ivi g‡a¨ cvIqv hvq bv| †e`-cyiv‡b ÔKwé AeZviÕ gynv¤§v` (mv.) Qvov Avi †KD n‡Z cv‡i bv| (Kwé AeZvi m¤ú‡K© Av‡iv †`Lyb, mvg‡e` 1/7/64, 11/1/3; F‡M¦` 1/18/9, 3/13/3, 1/14/3, 1/20/9, 5/6/2, 2/3/2, 7/2/2; A_e©‡e` 20/127/2; Kwé cyivYg& 3/1-3; kÖxg™¢vMeZ gnvcyivY 1/3/24)

AwšÍg AeZv‡ii AvMgb m¤ú‡K© Avil wKQz fwel¨revYx

fwel¨ cyivY

cÖwZ¯^M© ce© 3, LÛ 3, Aa¨vq 3, †køvK 5 †_‡K 8 G ejv n‡q‡Q :

ÒGKRb **†¤ø"Q** Avm‡eb Zvi m½x‡`i mv‡_ wb‡q **giæ¯'j** †_‡K| Zvi bvg n‡e **gynv¤§v`**Ó Ô†¤ø"QÕ ms¯‹…Z kãwUi A_© Ôwe‡`wkÕ| wZwb Avm‡eb m½x‡`i wb‡q-GLv‡b Ôm½xÕ gv‡b Ômvnvev‡`iÕ K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| Avm‡eb giæ¯'j †_‡K| ms¯‹…Z Ôgiæ¯'jÕ k‡ãi A_© evwjgq ¯'vb ev giæf~wg (Avie)|

fwel¨ c~iv‡Yi ce© 3, LÛ 3, Aby‡"Q` 10-17 †Z D‡jøL i‡q‡Q:

Ò†¤ø"Q‡`i emev‡mi ¯'vb bó n‡q †M‡Q| GLv‡b †h kÎæiv Av‡M ivRZ¡ KiZ †mLv‡b G‡m‡Q AviI kw³kvjx kÎæ| Avwg GKRb‡K cvVv‡ev hvi bvg n‡e gynv¤§v`| **gvbyl‡K mij c‡_ cwiPvwjZ Ki‡eb**| †n ivRv †fvR, Zzwg wckv‡Pi iv‡R¨ KLbB hv‡e bv| KviY Avwg Avgvi `qv w`‡qB †Zvgv‡K cweÎ Kie| Zvici †`eZzj¨ GKRb gvbyl †fvR ivRvi Kv‡Q G‡m ejj †h, Avh© ag© G c„w_ex‡Z cÖwZwôZ n‡e| GUv n‡e Ck¦i cigvZ¥vi Av‡`‡k| Avgvi Abymvix‡`i **LvZbv †`qv n‡e**| gv_vi wcQ‡b †Kvb **wUwK _vK‡e bv**| Zviv **gy‡L `vwo ivL‡e**| Zviv GKwU wecøe Ki‡e| Zviv **cÖv_©bvi Rb¨ WvK‡e**| Zviv me **nvjvj Lvevi Lv‡e**| Zviv wewfbœ cïi gvsm Lv‡e Z‡e **k~K‡ii gvsm e¨ZxZ**| Zviv jZvcvZvi Øviv wb‡R‡`i cweÎ Ki‡e bv,

wb‡R‡`i cweÎ ivL‡e hy‡×i gva¨‡g| Zv‡`i m¤cÖ`vq‡K ejv n‡e gymjgvbÓ

G fwel¨revYx Avi Kv‡iv K_v ej‡Q bv, ej‡Q me©‡kl bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi K_v|

Avgiv Rvwb, gymwjgiv LvZbv K‡i, Zviv gy‡L `vwo iv‡L| Zviv cÖv_©bvi Rb¨ WvK‡e, AvnŸvb Rvbv‡e A_©vr Avhv‡bi K_v ejv n‡”Q| gymwjgiv Avhvb †`q|

Zviv nvjvj Lv`¨ MÖnY K‡i, wewfbœ cÖvYxi gvsm Lvq Z‡e k~K‡ii gvsm e¨vZxZ|

cweÎ KziAv‡b m~iv AvbAvg Gi 145 bs Avqv‡Z Ges m~iv bvnj Gi 115 bs Avqv‡Z D‡jøL Av‡Q-

اِنَّمَا حَرَّمَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْمَيْتَةَ وَالدَّمَ وَلَحْمَ الْخَنْزِيْرِ وَمَا اُهِلَّ لِغَيْرِ اللّٰهِ بِه.

Ò†Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ nvivg (A‰ea) Kiv n‡q‡Q g„Z cï, **ïK‡ii gvsm**, i³ Ges †h cï h‡en Kivi mgq Avjøvn e¨ZxZ Ab¨ KviI bvg †bqv n‡q‡Q|Ó (m~iv Avb-bvnj, AvqvZ: 115)

Zvici ejv n‡q‡Q, wZwb n‡eb c„w_exi gvby‡li c_ cÖ`k©K|

mªóv KziAv‡bi 34 bs m~iv-mvevi 28 bs Avqv‡Z e‡j‡Qb,

وَمَـا اَرْسَـلْنٰكَ اِلَّا كَافَّةً لِّلنَّاسِ بَشِـيْرًا وَّنَـذِيْرًا وَّلٰكِنَّ اَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَايَعْلَمُوْنَ .

ÒAvwg Avcbv‡K cvwV‡qwQ mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi `~Z, msev``vZv I mZK©Kvix

wn‡m‡e| Z‡e AwaKvsk gvbylB Zv Rv‡b bv| Ó

fwel¨cyiv‡Yi AvIl wKQz fwel¨revYx

ÒGZw¯§bœšÍ‡i **†¤ø”Qt** AvPv‡h©¨Y mgwš^Zt| **gng`** BwZ L¨vZ wkl¨ kvLv mgwš^Zt\ b„c‰ðe gnv‰`bs giæ¯’jwbevwmbg&| MsMvR‰jð ms¯œvc¨ cÂMe¨ mgwš^‰Zt\ P›`bvw`wfif¨‰P©¨ Zzóv gbmv nig& \ bg‡¯Í wMwiRvbv_ giæ¯’jwbevwm‡b| wÎcyivmyibv‡kvq eygvqvcÖewZ©‡b\ †¤ø‰”Q¸ßvq ï×vq mw”P`vb›`ifwc‡b| Z¡s gvs nx wKs Kis wewØkiYv_©gycvMZg& \Ó

Ò^ckvPs †`nmv¯’vq †fvRivRs wn †mvreªexr\ Avh©a‡g©v wn †Z ivRb& me©a‡g©vËgt ¯§„Zt| CkvÁvqv Kwil¨vwg ^ckvPs ag©`viæYg&\ **wj½‡”Q`x wkLvbxbt** k¥kÖæavix m `~lKt| D”Pvjvcx me©fÿx fwel¨wZ R‡bv gg\ webv †KŠjs P cke‡¯Ílvs fÿ¨v gËv gg| **gym‡j‰be** ms¯‹vit Kz‰kwii fwel¨wZ\ Z¯§vb¥ymje‡Ûv wn RvZ‡qv ag©`~lKvt| BwZ ^ckvPag©ð fwel¨wZ gqvK…Zt\ BZz¨³v cÖg‡hŠ †`et m ivR †Mngvq‡qŠ\Ó

A_©: Òiv‡Z GK †`e`~Z ^ckvP‡`n aviY K‡i ivRv †fvR‡K ej‡jb, †n ivRb! hw`I †Zvgvi ag© me©v‡cÿv DËg ag©| wKš‘ GLb Ck¦‡ii

AvÁvbymv‡i Zv‡K ˆckvP ag© bv‡g ¯’vwcZ Ki‡e| Gevi **wj½‡”Qw`Z wUwKwenxb** k¥kÖæavix, D”P¯^‡i AvnŸvbKvix Avgvi wcÖq n‡e| wZwb weï× cï fÿbKvix n‡eb, Kzk Øviv hy`ªfc ms¯‹vi nq, Z`ªfc wZwb gymj Øviv ms¯‹vi Ki‡eb| Gfv‡e **gymjgvb** RvwZ **Kzms¯‹viv”Qbœ ag**© mg~n‡K ms¯‹**vi Ki‡eb**| GUv Avgvi ˆckvP ag© n‡e| Ó

(fwel¨cyivYg&, c„. 376-379; Kwé AeZvi Ges †gvnv¤§` mv‡ne, c„. 63-64; †e` I cyiv‡Y Avjøvn I nhiZ †gvnv¤§v`, c„. 59-60)

A_e©‡e`

KvÐ 20, m~³ 127, gš¿ 1-4: GUv‡K ejv nq ÔKzÈvK ï³vKÕ[2]|

gš¿ 1: ÒwZwb n‡jb **bivksm**| wZwb **Kvlivmv**, hv‡K i¶v Kiv n‡q‡Q **lvU nvRvi beŸB** Rb kÎæi nvZ †_‡K|Ó

gš¿ 2: ÒwZwb **D‡U Pov** Fwl|Ó

gš¿ 3: ÒwZwb gnvFwl|Ó

gš¿ 4: ÒwZwb ˆekex **†ei**|Ó

---

[2]. Kz›UvK A_© Ô†c‡Ui †fZi jyKv‡bv MÖwš’Õ| A_©vr G gš¿¸‡jvi A_© jyKv‡bv Av‡Q|
Kz›UvK Gi GKwU A_©- Ô`y`©kv †_‡K gy³Õ| Av‡iKwU A_©- Ô**kvwš**ÍÕ| Bmjv‡gil GKB A_© ÔkvwšÍÕ| Kz›UvK Gi Av‡iKwU A_© Ô**c„w_exi †K›`ªÕ**| Avgiv Rvwb, †h cweÎ **g°v kni** c„w_exi †K‡›`ª Aew¯’Z|

cÖ_g g‡š¿ ejv n‡"Q, ÔwZwb bivksmÕ| ÔbivksmÕ A_© cÖkswmZ; Aviwe‡Z Gi A_© Ôgynv¤§v`Õ| (B‡Zvc~‡e© we¯ÍvwiZ Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q|)

Gi c‡i ejv n‡"Q, wZwb n‡jb ÒKvIivmvÓ| ÔKvIivmvÕ k‡ãi A_© n‡jv Ôkvwšíi ivRcyÎÕ| mxivZMÖš' †_‡K Rvbv hvq, bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû Avjv**B**wn Iqv mvjøvg g°v I gw`bvq kvwšÍ cÖwZôv K‡iwQ‡jb|

Gi Ab¨ A_© nj ÒAwfevmxÓ ev ÒwnRiZKvixÓ| Avgiv Rvwb, bex (mv.) g°v †_‡K gw`bvq wnRiZ K‡iwQ‡jb| wZwb Awfevmx wQ‡jb|

Gici ejv n‡q‡Q, Zv‡K i¶v Kiv n‡q‡Q 60 nvRvi 90 Rb kÎæi nvZ †_‡K| Avgiv Rvwb, ZLb g°vq †h mKj †jvK bex (mv.) Gi wec‡¶ wQ‡jb Zv‡`i msL¨v wQj cÖvq 60 nvRvi|

wØZxq g‡š¿ ejv n‡"Q, ÔwZwb n‡eb D‡U Pov FwlÕ|

mxivZMÖš' †_‡K Rvbv hvq, bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) KvmIqv bvgK DUwbi Ici Av‡ivnY K‡i gw`bvq wnRiZ K‡ib| g°v weR‡qi w`b bexwR (mv.) Zvi KvmIqv bvgK DUwb‡Z Av‡ivnY K‡i ZvIqvd K‡ib| (mnxn Be‡b wneŸvb, nv.bs: 3828)

Rvwei Be‡b Avãyjøvn (iv.) e‡jb, we`vq n‡¾i w`b Avwg ivm~j (mv.) †K Zvi KvmIqv bvgK DUwb‡Z Av‡ivnYiZ Ae¯'vq fvlY w`‡Z †`‡LwQ| (mybv‡b wZiwghx, nv.bs: 3786)

(†Kvb fviZxq Fwl ev eªvþY KL‡bvB D‡Ui wc‡V DV‡eb bv KviY, D‡U Pov eªvþY‡`i Rb¨ wbwl×| gby¯§„wZ 11 Aa¨v‡qi 202 bs Aby‡”Q‡` ejv n‡q‡Q †h, ÒGKRb eªvþY KL‡bvB DU ev Mvavi wc‡V Po‡Z cvi‡e bvÓ
A_©vr wZwb Ggb †KD whwb we‡`wk, fvi‡Zi Awaevmx bb|)

Z…Zxq g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔwZwb n‡eb gnvFwlÕ|

PZz_© g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔwZwb n‡eb †eiÕ| †ei A_©ÑÒwhwb cÖksmv K‡ibÓ| bex (mv.) Gi Av‡iK bvg ÒAvngv`Ó| Avngv` Gi GKB A_©- Òwhwb cÖksmv K‡ibÓ|

A_e©‡e`- KvÐ 20, m~³ 21, 6 bs g‡š¿ ÒAvnhv‡ei hy×Ó D‡jøL i‡q‡Q| GLv‡b ejv n‡q‡Q-

ÒGB Fwl‡K **10 nvRvi** kÎæi Kej †_‡K i¶v Kiv n‡e Avi wZwb **jovB bv K‡iB** Rqx n‡eb| wZwb GKRb **Kviæ**|Ó

ms¯‹…Z ÒKviæÕ k‡ãi A_© Ò†h e¨w³ cÖksmv K‡iÓ| Gi Aviwe A_©- ÒAvngv`Ó †hUv wQj bex (mv.) Gi Av‡iK bvg|

ejv n‡q‡Q wZwb jovB e¨ZxZ GB hy‡× wRZ‡eb| Avnhv‡ei hy‡× jovB bv K‡iB gymwjgiv Rqjvf K‡i| Avgiv Rvwb, Avnhv‡ei hy‡× kÎæ c‡¶i ^mb¨ msL¨v wQj cÖvq 10 nvRvi|

A_e©‡e‡`i KvÐ 20, m~³ 21, 7 bs g‡š¿ Av‡Q,

Ògnvb Ck¦i ¶gZvPz¨Z Ki‡eb **20 Rb** ivRv‡K Avi wZwb **Avev›`**y †K 60 nvRvi 90 Rb kÎæi Kej †_‡K i¶v Ki‡eb|

ms¯‹…Z ÒAvev›`yÓ A_© ÒGwZgÓ| Avev›`y k‡ãi Av‡iKUv A_© n‡jv ÒcÖksmbxqÓ| bex (mv.) Gi bvg wQj gynv¤§v`, hvi A_© n‡jv ÒcÖksmbxqÓ Ges wZwb GwZg wQ‡jb|

Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q, Ck¦i 20 Rb ivRv‡K ¶gZvPz¨Z Ki‡eb| Avi Avgiv Rvwb, ZLbKvi w`‡b g°v‡Z AvbygvwbKfv‡e 20wU Avjv`v †MvÎ wQj| gynv¤§v` (mv.) mevB‡K Rq K‡ib| Avi †m mgq bex (mv.) Gi we‡ivax‡`i msL¨v wQj cÖvq 60 nvRvi|

F‡M¦`

1bs MÖ‡š’i 53 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 9 bs gš¿; GLv‡b Zv‡K ejv n‡q‡Q Ò**mylivgv**Ó| Gi A_© Ò†h e¨w³ cÖksmbxqÓ| Ôgynv¤§v`Õ bv‡gi A_© Ò†h e¨w³ cÖksmbxqÓ|

bexwRi K_v fwel¨revYx K‡i AwMœ cyiv‡Yi 64 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒFwl Zvi gv‡qi `ya cvb Ki‡eb bvÓ|

Avgiv Rvwb, bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Zuvi gv‡qi `ya cvb K‡ib wb| Avi wewe nvwjgv

wQ‡jb Zvi `yagvZv| GQvovI bex (mv.) †K ejv n‡q‡Q Avngv` A_©vr Òwhwb cÖksmv K‡ibÓ|

DËiwPKvi 1500 bs g‡š¿, B‡›`ªi 2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 152 bs g‡š¿, hRy‡e©‡`i 31 bs Aa¨v‡qi 18 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, †e‡`i 8 bs MÖ‡š’i 6 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 10 bs g‡š¿, A_e©‡e‡`i 8 bs MÖ‡š’i 5 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 16 bs g‡š¿ Ges 20 bs MÖ‡š’i 126 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 14 bs g‡š¿ Av‡Q †h, bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg †K Avngv` Gi cvkvcvwk Av‡iK bv‡g WvKv n‡q‡Q| Avi †mUv n‡jv ÒbikvsmxÓ| Gi cÖ_g Ask ÒbiÓ A_© Ògvbyl ev e¨w³Ó Avi ÒkvsmvÓ A_© Ò†h gvbyl cÖksmbxqÓ| Gfv‡e bex (mv.) †K wn›`y ag©MÖš’¸‡jvi wewfbœ ¯’v‡b D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

†hgb- F‡M¦‡`i 1 bs MÖ‡š’i 13 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 3 bs g‡š¿, 18 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 9 bs g‡š¿, 106 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 4 bs g‡š¿, 142 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 3 bs g‡š¿, 2 bs MÖ‡š’i 3 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 2 bs g‡š¿ ,10 bs MÖ‡š’i 64 bs Aby‡”Q‡`i 3 bs g‡š¿, 182 bs Aa¨v‡qi 57 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, hRy‡e©‡`i 20 bs Aa¨v‡qi 37 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 57 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 21 bs Aa¨v‡qi 31 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 55 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 28 bs Aa¨v‡qi 2 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 19 bs Aby‡”Q‡`, 42 bs Aby‡”Q‡`- GQvov Av‡iv A‡bK RvqMvq D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

fvMeZ cyivY

12 bs L‡Ûi 2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 18 †_‡K 20 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q,

Ò**weòzhk**v bv‡g GKRb gnr ü`‡qi eªvþY, †h **k¤¢j** bvgK GKwU MÖv‡gi cÖavb, Zvi N‡i Rb¥v‡e Kwé| Zv‡K Ck¦i DrK…ó ¸Yvejx †`‡eb| Avi Ck¦i Zv‡K w`‡eb **AvUwU A‡jŠwKK ¸Y**| wZwb mv`v **†Nvovq Po‡eb**| Zvi Wvb nv‡Z _vK‡e GKwU **Zievwi**|Ó

ejv n‡q‡Q, wZwb k¤¢‡ji cÖavb e¨w³i N‡i Rb¥ wb‡eb| Avgiv Rvwb, wZwb 570 wLªóv‡ã g°vi KzivBk es‡k cÖavb e¨w³i N‡i Rb¥ wb‡qwQ‡jb|

Kwé AeZv‡ii wcZvgvZv I Rb¥¯’vb wb‡q B‡Zvc~‡e© Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q †h, Ck¦i Zv‡K †`‡eb AwZ DrK…ó ¸Yvejx Ges AvUwU A‡jŠwKK kw³|

wn›`y ag©MÖš’ g‡Z G AvUwU A‡jŠwKK kw³ n‡jv- Ávb, AvZ¥mshg, Ávb weZiY, AwfRvZ esk, mvnwmKZv, Kg K_v ejv, gnvbyfeZv Ges c‡ivcKvwiZv| G 8 wU ¸‡Yi me¸‡jvB me©‡kl I P~ovšÍ bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi g‡a¨ we`¨gvb wQj|

Gici ejv n‡q‡Q, Kwé AeZvi GKwU mv`v †Nvovq Po‡eb|

Avgiv Rvwb, bexwR †eviv‡K P‡owQ‡jb, hLb wZwb wgiv‡R hvb| (mnxn eyLvix)

Gici AviI ejv n‡q‡Q †h, Zvi Wvb nv‡Z _vK‡e GKwU Zievwi| Avgiv Rvwb, gynv¤§v` (mv.) hy‡× Ask wb‡qwQ‡jb Ges AvZ¥i¶vi Rb¨ Zvi Wvb nv‡Z Zievwi _vK‡Zv|

Gici fvMeZ cyiv‡Y cÖ_g L‡Ûi 3 bs Aa¨v‡qi 25 bs g‡š¿ D‡jøL i‡q‡Q, ÒKwjhy‡M hLb ivRviv n‡e WvKv‡Zi b¨vq, ZLb **weòzh‡ki** N‡i Rb¥ wb‡e Kwé|Ó

GQvovI cyiv‡Yi 2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 4 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q,

Ò**weòzhk**v bv‡g GK e¨w³i N‡i, whwb gnr ü`‡qi eªvþY, whwb **k¤¢j** MÖv‡gi cÖavb, Zvi N‡i Rb¥ wb‡e Kwé|Ó

Kwé cyivY

2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 5 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q,

ÒKwé‡K **PviRb** mvnvh¨ Ki‡eÓ

GLv‡b gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi 4 Rb mvnvexi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q A_©vr †Lvjvdv‡q iv‡k`xb- ÒAvey eKi, Igi, Imgvb I Avjx ivw`qvjøvû AvbûgÓ|

7 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q,

ÒKwé‡K hy×‡¶‡Î **†`e`~Ziv** mvnvh¨ Ki‡eÓ

cweÎ KziAv‡bi 3 bs m~iv Av‡j Bgivb Gi 123 †_‡K 125 bs Avqv‡Z Ges 8 bs m~iv Avbdvj Gi 4 †_‡K 9 bs Avqv‡Z D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q- e`‡ii hy‡× †d‡ikZviv bexwR‡K mvnvh¨

K‡iwQ‡jb Avi gymjgvbiv †mB hy‡× Rq jvf K‡i|

Kwé cyiv‡Yi 2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 11 bs g‡š¿ ejv n‡q‡Q,
Òweòzhkv bvgK GK e¨w³i N‡i **mygwZi M‡f©** Kwé AeZvi Rb¥v‡eÓ

Avevi 15 bs g‡š¿ Av‡Q,
ÒwZwb **gvae gv‡mi Øv`k w`‡b** Rb¥ wb‡ebÓ

ag©vPvh© Aa¨vcK W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq wj‡L‡Qb, †h Bmjvg MÖnY K‡i bv Ges nhiZ gynv¤§v` (mv.) I Zuvi ag©gZ‡K gv‡b bv, †m cÖK...Zc‡ÿ wn›`yI bq| KviY wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ Kwé AeZvi c„w_ex‡Z AvMg‡bi ci Zuv‡K I Zuvi ag©gZ‡K gvb‡Z ejv n‡q‡Q|

ag©vPvh©¨ Aa¨vcK W. †e`cÖKvk Dcva¨vq AviI e‡jb, †e`-cyiv‡Y D‡jøwLZ ÔKwé AeZviÕ gynv¤§v` (mv.) Qvov Avi †KD bq|

wn›`yag©MÖ‡š’ A‡jøv Dcwbl‡` ÔAvjøvnÕ, Ôivm~jÕ, Ôgynv¤§v`Õ wZbwU Aviex kã‡hv‡M †h †køvKwU i‡q‡Q, Zv‡Z ¯úóB eySv hvq †h, Avjøvn me©‡kÖô Ges gynv¤§v` (mv.) ZuviB ivm~j| (Kwé AeZvi 11-14 c„.)

†nvZviwg‡›`ªv †nvZviwg‡›`ªv gnvm~wi›`ªvt

A‡jøv ˆR¨ôs †kÖôs cigs eªþYs Ajøvg

A‡jøv im~j gynvg&g` iKs eim¨ A‡jøv Ajøvg

Av`vjøvs eyK‡gKs AjøveyKsjøvb wjL©ZKgtÓ

Gevi †`Lv hvK Ri_y¯¿xq a‡g© me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© wK ewY©Z n‡q‡Q|

Ri_y¯¿xq ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

Ri_y÷ n‡jb G a‡g©i cÖwZôvZv| GUv‡K cviwmRgI ejv nq| GUvi DrcwË n‡q‡Q AvR †_‡K AvovB nvRvi eQi Av‡M cviwmqv‡Z| G cviwmgR‡K Av‡iv ejv nq †gwMqvwbRg A_ev †h a‡g©i Abymvixiv AwMœc~Rv K‡i| cviwm‡`i cweÎ ag©MÖš’ n‡jv **`kvwZi** Ges **Av‡f¯Ív**| Av‡f¯Ív‡K Avevi †R›` Av‡f¯ÍvI ejv nq| `kvwZi `yB fvM| ¶ziav `kvwZi I KiY `kvwZi| Av‡f¯ÍviI Avevi `yB fvM, ¶ziav Av‡f¯Ív I KiY Av‡f¯Ív| A‡b‡K G¸‡jv‡K e‡j †R›` ev gnv‡R›`| Avcbviv hw` GB cviwm ag©MÖš’ c‡ob, †mLv‡b A‡bK RvqMv‡ZB †`L‡eb gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi K_v ejv Av‡Q|

†R›` Av‡f¯Ívi bdvifvw¯Í Bqv‡¯Íi 28 Aa¨v‡qi 129 Aby‡”Q‡` Av‡QÑ ÒZvi bvg n‡e Ô**Av¯Ív‡e` Av‡iZv**Õ A_©vr ÔRqhy³Õ| Zvi Av‡iKUv bvg n‡e **†mvwkg**|Ó

Avgiv Rvwb, bexwR mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg A‡bK hy‡× weRq jvf K‡iwQ‡jb, ZvB wZwbB Av¯Ív‡e` Av‡iZv| Av¯Ív‡e` Av‡iZvi Av‡iK A_© n‡jv- cÖksmvKvix| bexwR (mv.) Gi Aci bvg- ÔAvngv`Õ| Avngv` k‡ãi A_© Ô†h cÖksmv K‡iÕ|

ejv n‡q‡Q †h, Zv‡K GLv‡b WvKv n‡e †mvwkg| BwZnv‡mi wek¦‡Kvl Abyhvqx Ô†mvwk‡qb_Õ A_© Ô†h †jvK cÖksmvi †hvM¨ ev †h cÖksmv K‡i‡QÕ, hvi Aviwe A_© Ôgynv¤§v`Õ|

†R›` Av‡e¯Ívi Rvwgqva Bqv‡¯Íi 16 Aa¨v‡qi 95 Aby‡”Q‡` ejv n‡q‡Q- ÒZvi eÜziv P‡j Avm‡e| A_©vr Av¯Ív‡e` Av‡iZvi eÜziv| Zviv kqZv‡bi weiæ‡× jovB Ki‡e, Zviv wPšÍv fvebv Ki‡e, fv‡jv K_v ej‡e, fv‡jv KvR Ki‡e Avi Zv‡`i wRnŸvq †Kvb wg_¨v _vK‡e bv|Ó

GLv‡b bexwRi mvnvexM‡Yi K_v ejv n‡”Q A_©vr bexwR (mv.) Gi mnP‡iiv, Zviv fv‡jv gvbyl n‡e| Zviv wPšÍv fvebv K‡i KvR Ki‡e, fv‡jv K_v ej‡e, fv‡jv KvR Ki‡e, Zv‡`i wRnŸvq wg_¨v _vK‡e bv A_©vr Zviv wg_¨v K_v ej‡e bv| Avi Avgiv Rvwb, mvnvweMY me©`v mZ¨ K_vB ej‡Zb|

`kvwZ‡iI gnvbex (mv.) m¤ú‡K© fwel¨ØvYx Av‡Q| GUv cviwm‡`i Av‡iKUv ag©MÖš’| `kvwZi gv‡b `k, Avi wZigvb LÛ A_©vr †h eBwUi `kwU fvM Av‡Q| GUv `¯‘i k‡ãi eûePb Avi Gi A_© ag©xq AvBb| A_©vr G eBwU‡Z `kwU fvM Av‡Q Avi GUv ag©xq AvBb|

`kvwZ‡i D‡jøL Av‡Q- Òcviwmiv hLb Zv‡`i ag© Z¨vM Ki‡e, hLb Zviv wbtm½ n‡q hv‡e, ZLb **giæf~wg †_‡K** GKRb †jvK

Avm‡e, Zvi Abymvixiv cviwm‡`i e‡k Avb‡e| Avi Zviv cviwm‡`i ivR¨ Rq Ki‡e| Zviv gvbyl RvwZi Rb¨ GKUv AbyMÖn n‡e| Zviv Zv‡`i gw›`‡ii †fZi AwMœ c~Rv Ki‡e bv| Zviv **Beªvnx‡gi** Ck¦‡ii N‡ii w`‡K gyL K‡i cÖv_©bv Ki‡e| **Zviv KL‡bv g~wZ© c~Rv Ki‡e bv**| Zviv cviwmqvi cÖfy I kvmK n‡e| GQvovI Zviv cviwmqvi Ab¨vb¨ ag©xq ¯’v‡bI ivRZ¡ Ki‡e| Zv‡`i bex Lye hyw³ev`x n‡eb Avi A‡jŠwKK KvR Ki‡eb|Ó

G fwel¨revYx‡Z gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi K_vB ejv n‡q‡Q|

ey›`vwn‡mvi 30 Aa¨v‡qi 6-27 bs Aby‡”Q‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, Ò**†mvwk‡qb** n‡eb †kl bex|Ó

Ô†mvwk‡qbÕ A_© n‡jv ÔcÖksmbxqÕ hvi Aviwe A_© Ôgynv¤§v`Õ| Avi GLv‡b D‡jøL i‡q‡Q †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) n‡eb †kl bex|

Gevi Avmyb †`wL †eŠ× ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© wK fwel¨revbx Kiv n‡q‡Q|

†eŠ× ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

cÖvq me †eŠ× ag©MÖ‡š’B Av‡Q †h, fwel¨‡Z GKRb ˆg‡Îq (Maitreya) Avm‡eb|

wP°fvwZ wmbnbv` myZvbZvi wW 11176-G ejv Av‡Q, ÒAv‡iKRb ey× Avm‡eb, wZwb **ˆg‡Îq**| wZwb cweÎ, mevi Dc‡i, wZwb Av‡jvKcÖvß| wZwb Lye Ávbx Avi webqx| wZwb g½jRbK, hvi i‡q‡Q wek¦ RM‡Zi Ávb| wZwb A‡jŠwKKfv‡e AvnwiZ Ávb cy‡iv c„w_ex‡Z cÖPvi Ki‡eb| wZwb GKwU ag© cÖPvi Ki‡eb, †hUv ïiæ‡Z †MŠiegq _vK‡e, Pig mg‡q †MŠiegq _vK‡e Avi †k‡ll †MŠiegq _vK‡e| wZwb GKwU Rxeb `k©b cÖPvi Ki‡eb, †hUv n‡e mZ¨ Ges kvk¦Z| Zvi mv‡_ K‡qK nvRvi mbœ¨vmx _vK‡e| †hLv‡b Avgvi mv‡_ K‡qKÕk mbœ¨vmx _v‡K|Ó

GK_v Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q Sacred Book of East Gi 35 bs L‡Ði 225 bs c„ôvq- ÒGKRb **ˆg‡Îq** Avm‡eb, hvi wKQz we‡kl ˆewkó¨ Avi ¸Y _vK‡e|Ó Gic‡i ejv n‡q‡Q †h, ÒwZwb nvRvi nvRvi gvbyl‡K †bZ…Z¡ †`‡eb †hLv‡b Avwg w`‡qwQ gvÎ K‡qKÕk gvbyl‡K|Ó

“He will be the leader of a brotherhood several thousands in number, as I am now the leader of a brotherhood several hundreds in number.”

Mm‡cj Ae ey× Gi 217 I 218 bs c„ôvq Av‡iv Av‡Q †h, ÒAvb›` ey×‡K cÖkœ Ki‡jb, †n Avwke©v` cÖvß! Avcwb P‡j †M‡j †K Avgv‡`i c_ †`Lv‡e? Rev‡e †MŠZg ey× ej‡jb- Avwg c„w_exi cÖ_g ey× bB| GgbwK †kl ey×I Avwg bB| fwel¨‡Z Av‡iKRb ey× c„w_ex‡Z Avm‡eb, wZwb cweÎ, mevi Dc‡i, Av‡jvK cÖvß, Ges Lye Ávbx Avi webqx n‡eb| whwb g½jRbK, hvi i‡q‡Q wek¦ RM‡Zi Ávb| wZwb cÖPvi Ki‡eb m‡e©vËg ag©| wZwb †h ag© cÖPvi Ki‡eb Zv ïiæ‡Z †MŠiegq _vK‡e, Pig mg‡q †MŠiegq _vK‡e Avi †k‡ll †MŠiegq _vK‡e| wZwb †h ag© cÖPvi Ki‡eb Zvi wfwË n‡e mZ¨ Avi †mUvB n‡e kvk¦Z Rxeb `k©b| Avi Zvi _vK‡e nvRvi nvRvi wkl¨ †hLv‡b Avgvi Av‡Q gvÎ K‡qKÕk| ey‡×i cÖavb wkl¨ Avb›` Zv‡K cÖkœ Ki‡jb, Avgiv Zv‡K wKfv‡e wPb‡Z cvie? ey× DËi w`‡jb, Zuvi bvg n‡e **^g‡Îq**|Ó

“And the Blessed One replied : "I am not the first Buddha who came upon earth, nor shall I be the last.

……. Ananda said: How shall we know him? The Blessed One said: He will be known as Maitreya, which means he whose name is kindness.”

ms¯‹…Z kã Ô^**g‡Îq**Õ A_©- ¶gvkxj, †mœngq, `qvjy, KiæYvgq| G kãwUi Aviwe A_© n‡jv- Ô**ivngvn**Õ|

KziAv‡b m~iv Avw¤^qvi 107 bs Avqv‡Z bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) †K m„wóRM‡Zi **ivngvn** ¯^ifc e‡j D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q-

وَ مَآ اَرْسَلْنٰكَ اِلَّا رَحْمَةً لِّلْعٰلَمِيْنَ

A_© : Avi Avwg †Zvgv‡K wek¦evmxi Rb¨ **ingZ (ivngvn) ¯^ifc** †cÖiY K‡iwQ|

Zvn‡j †eŠ× a‡g© gvBwÎ m¤ú‡K© †h fwel¨revYx Kiv n‡q‡Q wZwb nhiZ gynv¤§v` (mv.)|

bexwR m¤ú‡K© †eŠ× a‡g© Av‡iv A‡bK fwel¨revYx i‡q‡Q|

Sacred Book of East Gi 11 bs L‡Ûi 36 bs c„ôvq, gnv cwiwbeŸvb myËv 2 bs Aa¨v‡qi 32 Aby‡”Q‡` Av‡Q, Ò†n Avb›` Z_vMZiv ev wk¶Kiv Ávb jywK‡q ivL‡e bv| ÁvbUv †Zvgv‡`i wb‡Ri Kv‡Q †i‡L †`‡e bv| GUv cÖPvi Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó

Avgiv Rvwb, gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avjøvni KvQ †_‡K Inx wn‡m‡e hv †c‡qwQ‡jb, †mUv mevi gv‡S cÖPvi K‡i‡Qb| Avi mvnvevMY‡KI gvby‡li gv‡S G¸‡jv cÖPvi Kivi wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb|

Sacred Book of East Gi 11 bs L‡Ði 57 bs c„ôvq, gnv cwiwbeŸvb myËvi 5 bs Aa¨v‡qi

36 bs c‡` ejv Av‡Q †h, Ò†MŠZg ey‡×i †hgb GK cwiPviK Av‡Q Avb›`, †Zgwb **ˆg‡Îqil** GK cwiPviK _vK‡e|Ó

“Then the Blessed One addressed the brethren, and said: ‘Whosoever, brethren, have been Arahat-Buddhas through the long ages of the past, there were servitors just as devoted to those Blessed Ones as Ananda has been to me. And whosoever, brethren, shall be Arahat-Buddhas in the long ages of the future, there shall be servitors just as devoted to those Blessed Ones as Ananda has been to me.”

BwZnvm ev bexwR (mv.) Gi mxivZ †_‡K Avgiv Rvwb, bexwR (mv.) Gi cwiPvi‡Ki bvg wQj nhiZ Avbvm (iv.)| wZwb wQ‡jb gvwj‡Ki cyÎ| nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) e‡j‡Qb, AvU eQi eq‡m Avgvi evev-gv Avgv‡K bexwRi nv‡Z Zz‡j †`b| Zvi gv bexwR‡K e‡jwQ‡jb, †n Avjøvni ivm~j! G‡K Avcbvi cwiPviK wn‡m‡e MÖnY Kiæb| nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) e‡j‡Qb, bexwR (mv.) Zv‡K wb‡Ri †Q‡ji gZB †`L‡Zb| Avgiv Rvwb, nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) me mgq bexwRi m‡½ _vK‡Zb, GgbwK wec‡`i mgqI|

hLb †MŠZg ey‡×i w`‡K GKUv cvMjv nvZx †Z‡o Gj Avb›` ZLb ey‡×i mvg‡b `vwo‡q‡Qb| GKBfv‡e Iû‡`i hy‡×i mgq kÎæiv hLb bexwR‡K wN‡i †djj, nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) ZLb bexwRi cv‡kB wQ‡jb| ZLb Zvi eqm wQj GMv‡iv eQi| ûbvB‡bi hy‡×I kÎæi Zxi›`vR evwnbx hLb bexwR‡K wN‡i †d‡j,

Avbvm (iv.) ZL‡bv bexwR mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg Gi cv‡kB wQ‡jb|

Mm‡cj Ae ey× Gi 214 bs c„ôvq Av‡Q †h, Òˆg‡Îqi QqwU ¸Y _vK‡e| wZwb iv‡Zi †ejv Av‡jvKcÖvß n‡eb, Av‡jvKcÖvß nIqvi ci D¾¡j n‡eb, wZwb ¯^vfvweKfv‡e gviv hv‡eb, wZwb iv‡Zi †ejv gviv hv‡eb, gviv hvevi mgq wZwb D¾¡j n‡eb, gviv hvIqvi ci G c„w_ex‡Z Avi KL‡bv Zv‡K ¯^kix‡i †`Lv hv‡e bv|Ó

G QqwU ¸Yvejx gnvbex (mv.) Gi gv‡S we`¨gvb wQj|

cÖ_gZt wZwb iv‡Zi †ejv Av‡jvKcÖvß n‡eb| Avgiv Rvwb, bexwR (mv.) iv‡Zi †ejvqB cÖ_g Inx jvf K‡ib| KziAv‡bi m~iv `yLv‡bi 2 I 3 bs AvqvZ Ges m~iv K¡`‡ii 1bs Avqv‡Z Av‡Q, KziAvb bvwhj n‡qwQj- gwngvwš^Z iv‡Z|

wØZxqZt Av‡jvKcÖvß nIqvi ci wZwb D¾¡j n‡eb| Avgiv Rvwb, bexwR (mv.) ZLb D¾¡j n‡qwQ‡jb, Av‡jvwKZ n‡qwQ‡jb|

Z…ZxqZt wZwb ¯^vfvweKfv‡e gviv hv‡eb| Avgiv Rvwb, Zvi IdvZ ¯^vfvweKfv‡eB n‡qwQj|

PZz_©Zt wZwb gviv hv‡eb iv‡Zi †ejv| Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi nv`xm †_‡K Avgiv Rvwb †h, bexwRi N‡i cÖ`x‡c †Zj wQj bv, wZwb cv‡ki

evwo †_‡K †Zj avi wb‡qwQ‡jb| A_©vr bexwR (mv.) Gi Idv‡Zi mgq ivZ wQj|

cÂgZt wZwb gviv hvIqvi mgq D¾¡j n‡eb| nhiZ Avbvm (iv) e‡j‡Qb †h, bexwR (mv.) Idv‡Zi mgq Lye D¾¡j wQ‡jb|

me‡k‡lt gviv hvevi ci Zv‡K Avi KL‡bv ¯^kix‡i c„w_ex‡Z †`Lv hv‡e bv| Avgiv Rvwb, bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avi wd‡i Avm‡eb bv| gw`bvq Zvi iIRv i‡q‡Q|

†eŠ× ag©MÖ‡š’ DwjøwLZ GmKj K_v ïaygvÎ bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg Gi †ÿ‡ÎB cÖ‡hvR¨|

Sacred Book of East Gi 10 bs L‡Ûi 68 bs c„ôvq Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒZ_vMZiv ïay cÖPvi Ki‡e|Ó

A_©vr †h ey×iv Avm‡eb Zviv ïay cÖPvi Ki‡eb|

m~iv Mvwkqvi 21 bs Avqv‡Z Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv bexwR (mv.) †K ag© cÖPv‡ii wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb-

فَذَكِّرْ ؕ اِنَّمَا اَنْتَ مُذَكِّرٌ.

A_©t AZGe Zzwg Dc‡`k `vI, Zzwg †Zv GKRb Dc‡`k`vZv gvÎ|

ag©civ gvËv mËvi 151-†Z me©‡kl ey× ev ^g‡Îqi eY©bvq ejv Av‡Q, ÒwZwb n‡eb gvbe RvwZi cÖwZ Kiæbv| wZwb n‡eb f`ª,

gvby‡li Rb¨ `„óvšÍ, `qvjy, Avi wZwb n‡eb mZ¨ev`x|Ó

bexwRi mxivZ Aa¨qb †_‡K Rvbv hvq, G K_v¸‡jv me©‡kl I P~ovšÍ bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi †ÿ‡Î cÖ‡hvR¨|

Avmyb Gevi †`wL, cÖPwjZ hveyi kix‡d me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© wK ejv n‡q‡Q|

cÖPwjZ hveyi kix‡d me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

mvgm½xZ gvjv/MxZmswnZv, cÖPwjZ hveyi kix‡di 45:1-5, 7, 9, 12, 16, 17 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q,

Ò(1) Avgvi AšÍi my›`i fveavivq f‡i D‡V‡Q; **ev`kvni D‡Ï‡k¨ Avgvi KweZv †ewi‡q Avm‡Q**; Avgvi **wRf& cvKv †jL‡Ki †jLbx** n‡q D‡V‡Q|
"My heart is overflowing with a good theme; I recite my composition concerning the King; My tongue is the pen of a ready writer." (Psalm 45:1)

(2) gvby‡li g‡a¨ Zzwg **cig my›`i**; †Zvgvi `yÕwU †VuvU **K_vi gay‡Z** †fRv; Avjøvni wPiKv‡ji †`vqv †Zvgvi Dci S‡i c‡o‡Q|
"You are fairer than the sons of men; Grace is poured upon Your lips; Therefore God has blessed You forever." (Psalm 45:2)

(3) †n exi, †Zvgvi †Kvg‡i **Z‡jvqvi** †e‡a bvI; †MŠie I gwngvi mv‡R Zzwg †m‡R bvI|
"Gird Your sword upon Your thigh, O Mighty One, With Your glory and Your majesty." (Psalm 45:3)

(4) **mZ¨, b¤ªZv Avi b¨v‡qi c‡ÿ** Zzwg wb‡Ri gwngvq weRqxi gZ hvÎv Ki; †Zvgvi **Wvb nvZ** fq-RvMv‡bv gnvb KvR KiæK|

“And in Your majesty ride prosperously because of truth, humility, and righteousness; And Your right hand shall teach You awesome things.” (Psalm 45:4)

(5) ev`kvni kÎæ‡`i ey‡K †Zvgvi aviv‡jv **Zxi** weu‡a hvq; †Zvgvi kÎæRvwZ †Zvgvi **cv‡qi Zjvq c‡o**|

“Your arrows are sharp in the heart of the King’s enemies; The peoples fall under You.” (Psalm 45:5)

(7) Zzwg **b¨vq fvjevm** Avi **Ab¨vq‡K N„Yv** Ki; †mRb¨ Avjøvn&, †Zvgvi Avjøvn, †Zvgvi msMx‡`i †P‡q A‡bK †ewk Avb›` †Z‡ji gZ K‡i †Zvgvi Dci †X‡j w`‡q‡Qb|

“You love righteousness and hate wickedness; Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You With the oil of gladness more than Your companions.” (Psalm 45:7)

(9) †Zvgvi **m¤§vwbZ gwnjv‡`i g‡a¨ ivRKb¨viv** Av‡Qb|

“Kings’ daughters are among Your honorable women.” (Psalm 45:9)

(12) Uvqvi kn‡ii †jv‡Kiv **Dcnvi** wb‡q Avm‡e; Lye abx †jv‡Kiv †Zvgvi ingZ PvB‡e|

“And the people of Tyre will come with a gift; The rich among the people will seek your favor.” (Psalm 45:12)

(16) †Zvgvi c~e©cyiæl‡`i RvqMv †Zvgvi †Q‡jiv †b‡e; gvby‡li g‡a¨ Zzwg Zv‡`i kvmbKZ©v Ki‡e|

“Instead of Your fathers shall be Your sons, Whom You shall make princes in all the earth.” (Psalm 45:16)

(17) es‡ki ci esk Avwg †Zvgvi bvg euvwP‡q ivLe; †mRb¨ wewfbœ RvwZ hy‡Mi ci hyM †Zvgvi cÖksmv Ki‡e|Ó

“I will make Your name to be remembered in all generations; Therefore the people shall praise You forever and ever.” (Psalm 45:17)

(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr), (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Bû`x-wLªóvbiv GKgZ †h, GB Mx‡Z `vD` Zuvi c‡ii hy‡M AvMZ GKRb bexi wel‡q fwel¨Øvbx K‡i‡Qb| Bû`x‡`i g‡Z G mKj ¸Yvewji AwaKvix †mB cÖwZkÖæZ bex GL‡bv AvMgb K‡ib wb| cÖ‡U÷¨v›U cwÐZiv `vwe K‡ib †h, CmvB †mB cÖwZkÖæZ fveev`x| Avi AZxZ I eZ©gvb mKj hy‡M eû M‡elK `vwe K‡ib †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.)-B †mB cÖwZkÖæZ bex|

hveyi kix‡di GB Mx‡Z cÖwZkÖæZ bexi fwel¨ØvYxi avivevwnK ch©v‡jvPbv wb¤œiƒc-

**cÖ_g c` (Inxi m~Pbv):** cÖ_g As‡k Inxi m~Pbvi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| Avgiv Rvwb, bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi Ici me©cÖ_g Inx bvwhj nq m~iv Avjv‡Ki cÖ_g 5 AvqvZ; hvi cÖ_g AvqvZwU wQj-

١ اِقْرَاْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِىْ خَلَقَ

Òco–b, Avcbvi cÖwZcvj‡Ki bv‡g, whwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb|Ó

wØZxq As‡k ÔwRf& cvKv †jL‡Ki †jLbxÕ nIqvi Øviv gnvbex (mv.) Gi GKwU ˆewk‡ó¨i w`‡K Bw½Z Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avi Zv n‡jv- wZwb D¤§x nIqv m‡Ë¡I ev GKvšÍ wbiÿi e¨w³i Øviv Ggb AmvaviY, Af~Zc~e© m~² welq cÖKvk cvIqv- Zv †hb cvKv †jL‡Ki †jLbx n‡q hvIqvi g‡ZvB|

wØZxq c` (wZwb my›`i): †mŠ›`h© m¤ú‡K© Avbvm Be‡b gvwjK (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~j (mv.) my›`iZg, †kÖô`vZv Ges †miv evnv`yi wQ‡jb| (mnxn gymwjg 5803, 6146, Be‡b gvRvn 2772)

Avey ûivqiv (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †_‡K AwaK my›`i Avi wKQzB Avwg †`wLwb| g‡b nZ m~h© Zuvi Kcv‡j PgKv‡”Q| Avi hLb wZwb nuvm‡Zb ZLb Pviw`K D™

¢vwmZ n‡q †hZ| (mnxn eyLvix 5510, Be‡b wneŸvb 6309, gymbv‡` Avng` 8604, wZiwghx 3448)

hw` Avgiv PvwiwÎK †mŠ›`h© a‡i †bB, Z‡e gnvb Avjøvn e‡jb,

وَاِنَّكَ لَعَلٰى خُلُقٍ عَظِيْمٍ ٤

Òwbðq Zzwg gnvb Pwi‡Î AwaïwôZÓ| (m~iv Kjg, AvqvZ: 4**)**

bex mnawg©bx D¤§yj gyÕwgbxb mvwdq¨v web‡Z ûqvB (iv.) e‡jb, ÔAvwg ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi †P‡q DËg Pwi‡Îi KvD‡K †`wLwb|Õ (Avj-gyRvgyj AvImvZ wjZ Zvevivwb: 2578)

Avbvm web gvwjK (iv.) e‡jb, ÔGKevi Avwg ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi m‡½ hvw”Qjvg| ZLb Zuvi Mv‡q †gvUv cv‡oi GKwU bvRivwb Pv`i wQj| GK †e`yBb Zuvi Kv‡Q G‡m Pv`i a‡i †nuPKv Uvb †`q| Avwg †`wL, GB cÖPÐ Uv‡bi d‡j Zuvi Kuva I Nv‡oi ga¨eZ©x ¯’v‡b Pv`‡ii cv‡oi `vM e‡m hvq| Zvici †m e‡j, Ò†Zvgvi Kv‡Q Avjøvni †h m¤ú` Av‡Q, Zv †_‡K Avgv‡K wKQz w`‡Z e‡jv|Ó ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Zvi w`‡K ZvwK‡q nv‡mb Ges Zv‡K wKQz †`lqvi Av‡`k †`b|Õ (mnxûj eyLvix: 3149, mnxûj gymwjg: 1057)

(Zuvi K_vi gvayh©)- kÎæ-wgÎ mK‡jB Zuvi K_vi gvayh© I fvlvi AvKl©YxqZvi wel‡q GKgZ n‡q‡Qb| Zuvi K_vi eY©bvq eY©bvKvixiv e‡j‡Qb, ÒwZwb me‡P‡q mZ¨ev`x gvbyl wQ‡jbÓ; †h Kvi‡Y mK‡jB Zv‡K ÔAvj-AvwgbÕ e‡j WvKZ| ÔAvj-AvwgbÕ A_© Ôwek¦vmxÕ|

Avbvm (iv.) e‡jb, ÔAvjøvni Kmg, Avwg bq eQi ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi wL`gZ K‡iwQ| GB `xN© mg‡q †Kv‡bv w`b Ggb nqwb- Avwg †Kv‡bv KvR K‡iwQ Avi wZwb Avgv‡K e‡j‡Qb, ÒGB KvR †Kb K‡iQ?Ó wKsev Avwg †Kv‡bv KvR Kwiwb Avi wZwb e‡j‡Qb, ÒGB KvR †Kb K‡ivwb?Ó (mnxn eyLvix: 2768, mnxn gymwjg: 2310)

Avbvm (iv.) Av‡iK nvw`‡m e‡jb, Ôivm~jyjøvn (mv.) m‡e©vËg Pwi‡Îi AwaKvix wQ‡jb| GKevi wZwb Avgv‡K GKwU Kv‡R cvVvb| Avwg ewj, Avjøvni Kmg, Avwg hv‡ev bv| wKš‘ Avgvi AšÍ‡i wQj, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †h Kv‡R Avgv‡K cvVv‡”Qb Avwg hv‡ev| Zvici Avwg †ei n‡q nuvU‡Z _vwK| GKmgq evRv‡i †LjvayjviZ wKQz †Q‡j‡`i cvk w`‡q hvB| nVvr ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †cQb †_‡K Avgvi Nvo a‡ib| Avwg Zuvi w`‡K ZvwK‡q †`wL wZwb nvm‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb, ÒAv`‡ii Avbvm, Avwg †hLv‡b †h‡Z e‡jwQjvg, Zzwg wK †mLv‡b wM‡qQ?Ó

Avwg ewj, Òn¨uv, Avwg hvw”Q †n Avjøvni ivm~j|Ó (mnxn gymwjg: 2310)

**Z…Zxq c` (Zievixavix)** AZ¨šÍ my¯úó| gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi kwiq‡ZB wRnv‡`i weavb wQj Ges Av‡Q| (m~iv evKviv, AvqvZ: 216)

Beby BmnvK in. e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi Zievwii bvg wQj ÔhyjwdKviÕ| (Be‡b wnkvg 3.79; Avj we`vqv Iqvb wbnvqv: 6.25)

**PZz_© c` (mZZv I avwg©KZv):** Avgiv Rvwb †h, wek¦¯ÍZv I mZ¨evw`Zv bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi cÖK…wZMZ ¸Y wQj| Zvi Rb¥MZ mZ¨evw`Zv I wek¦¯ÍZvi wel‡q g°vi cÖwm× Kvwdi †bZv bv`vi Be‡b nv‡im KzivBk‡`i‡K e‡jwQ‡jb, Ògynv¤§v` †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨B eo n‡q‡Q| wK‡kvi eqm †_‡KB †m †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ me‡P‡q m‡šÍvlRbK ¯^fve I AvPi‡Yi AwaKvix, †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ me‡P‡q †ewk mZ¨civqY Ges me©‡kÖô AvgvbZ`vi| Gfv‡e †QvU †_‡K eo n‡q hLb Zvi gv_vi Pzj cvKvi Dcµg Kij Ges Zvi bZzb ag© wb‡q †m Avmj, ZLb †Zvgiv ejQ †h, †m Rv`yKi| Avjøvni kc_, †m KL‡bvB Rv`yKi bq| †Zvgiv Zv‡K ej‡j †R¨vwZlx| Avjøvni kc_, †m †R¨vwZlx bq|Ó (mxiv‡Z Be‡b wnkvg, mxivZ-Avi ivnxKzj gvLZzg)

7g wnRix mv‡j (628 wLªóv‡ã) ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bmjvg MÖn‡Yi AvnŸvb Rvwb‡q ZrKvjxb mKj ivRv I kvmK‡K cÎ †j‡Lb| evB‡R›UvBb m¤ªvU †nivwK¬qvm (Heraclius) hLb cÎ cvb ZLb g°vi Kvwdi‡`i †bZv Avey mywdqvb evwYR¨ Dcj‡ÿ wmwiqvq Ae¯’vb KiwQ‡jb| †nivwK¬qvm Zv‡K †W‡K wb‡q cÎ-†cÖiK m¤ú‡K© cÖkœ K‡ib, ÒwZwb †h K_v ej‡Qb, †m K_v ejvi Av‡M Avcbviv wK Zv‡K KL‡bv wg_¨v ejvi Kvi‡Y Awfhy³ K‡i‡Qb?Ó Avey mywdqvb

e‡jb, Òbv|Ó (mnxn eyLvix: 1295, mnxn gymwjg: 1773)

(Wvbnv‡Z Avðh©RbK KvR)- Avgiv Rvwb, e`‡ii hy‡×i w`b Ges ûbvB‡bi hy‡×i w`b bexwR (mv.) Zuvi Wvb nv‡Z GK gywó gvwU wb‡q hy×iZ Kvwdi †mbvevwnbxi cÖwZ wb‡ÿc K‡ib (m~iv Avbdvj: AvqvZ 17)| G‡Z kÎæevwnbxi cÖ‡Z¨K †hv×vi Pÿz Avµvš Í nq Ges Zviv Pÿz mvgjv‡Z e¨¯Í n‡q c‡o| G‡Z gymwjg evwnbxi mvg‡b Zviv civwRZ nq Ges gymwjg evwnbx hy×iZ A‡bK kÎæ‡K nZ¨v Ki‡Z Ges A‡bK‡K ew›` Ki‡Z mÿg nq| (mxivZ- Avi-ivnxKzj gvLZzg**)**

**cÂg c` (evY¸‡jvi Zx²Zv):** BmgvC‡ji eskaiiv cÖvPxbKvj †_‡KB evY e¨env‡ii Rb¨ cÖwm×| G welqwU †Kv‡bv e¨vL¨v-eY©bvi A‡cÿv iv‡L bv| Zxi›`vwh ev Zxi wb‡ÿc wQj ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi wcÖq Kg©| wZwb ej‡Zb, ÒAwP‡iB †ivgvb mv¤ªvR¨ †Zvgv‡`i Aax‡b Avm‡e| AvjøvnB †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ h‡_ó n‡eb (wZwbB †Zvgv‡`i weRq wbwðZ Ki‡eb)| Kv‡RB †Zvgv‡`i †KD †hb Zvi Zxi¸‡jv wb‡q †Ljv Ki‡Z Aÿg bv nq|Ó wZwb Av‡iv ej‡Zb, Ò†n BmgvC‡ji mšÍvbMY, †Zvgiv wb‡ÿc Ki, KviY †Zvgv‡`i wcZv (BmgvCj) Zxi›`vh wQ‡jb|Ó wZwb Av‡iv ej‡Zb, Ò†h e¨w³ evY wb‡ÿc wkÿv Kivi c‡i Zv †Q‡o †`q †m Avgv‡`i `jfz³ bq|Ó (mnxn gymwjg: 4797)

(kw³ I cÖZvc)- bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) cwic~Y© ^`wnK kw³i AwaKvix wQ‡jb| Avbvm Be‡b gvwjK (iv.) e‡jb, ivm~j (mv.) my›`iZg, †kÖô`vZv Ges †miv evnv`yi wQ‡jb| (mnxn gymwjg: 5803, 6146, evqnvKx: 18341, Be‡b gvRvn: 2772)

^`wnK kw³i cvkvcvwk wZwb AZzjbxq exiZ¡ I mvn‡mi AwaKvix wQ‡jb| Beby Dgvi (iv.) e‡jb, ÒAvwg ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi †P‡q AwaK mvnmx, wec`MÖ¯Í gvbyl‡K iÿvi Rb¨ AwaK AvMÖnx I AwaK `vbkxj Avi KvD‡K †`wLwb|Ó

Avwj (iv.) e‡jb, Ôe`‡ii w`b hLb hy× cÖej AvKvi aviY Ki‡jv, Avgiv ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi †cQ‡b AvkÖq wbjvg| †mw`b wZwbB wQ‡jb Avgv‡`i gv‡S me‡P‡q Zxeª AvµgYKvix Ges wZwbB wQ‡jb gykwiK‡`i me‡P‡q wbK‡U|Õ (gymbv‡` Avng`: 1045)

Avj-evivÕ Be‡b Avwhe (iv.) e‡jb, ÔhLb hy‡×i cÖPÐZv P‡j AvmZ, Avgiv ivm~j (mv.) Gi †cQ‡b AvZ¥iÿv KiZvg| Avi Avgv‡`i gv‡S ZvivB wQj exi, hviv Zuvi mv‡_ mvg‡b GwM‡q †h‡Zb|Õ (mnxûj gymwjg: 1776)

Avbvm web gvwjK (iv.) e‡jb, Ôivm~j (mv.) wQ‡jb me‡P‡q my›`i| me‡P‡q †ewk gnvbyfe| mevi †P‡q †ewk exi‡Z¡i AwaKvix| GKiv‡Z gw`bvevmx weKU GKwU AvIqvR ïb‡jv| mevB AvIqv‡Ri Dr‡mi w`‡K †`Šov‡Z jvMj| c‡_B ivm~j (mv.) Zv‡`i mv‡_ mvÿvr Ki‡jb, wZwb

ZLb Iw`K †_‡K wdiwQ‡jb, mevi Av‡MB wZwb †mLv‡b wM‡qwQ‡jb| ZLb wZwb Avey Zvjnvi cvjvbwenxb GKwU †Nvovi wc‡V mIqvi wQ‡jb| Zuvi Nv‡o Z‡jvqvi| wZwb ejwQ‡jb, f‡qi wKQz †bB| †Zvgiv wbf©q nI|Õ (mnxûj eyLvix: 2908, mnxûj gymwjg: 2307)

mßg c` (avwg©K‡`i †cÖg I `yó‡`i N„Yv): ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †hgb Zvi mvnvex‡`i fv‡jvevmv †c‡q‡Qb †Zgwb wZwb g°vi Kv‡di‡`i lohš¿ Ges AZ¨vPv‡ii m¤§yLxb n‡q‡Qb|

gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi g‡a¨ mKj PvwiwÎK ˆewkó¨ I m‡e©vËg gvbexq ¸Yvewji mgš^q N‡UwQj| Ávb, Kg©, eskgh©v`v, ˆ`wnK ¸Yvewj I gvbwmK ¸Yvejxi Pig DrKl©Zv I c~Y©Zv wZwb †c‡qwQ‡jb|

beg c` (ivRKb¨v‡`i †mev) m¤ú‡K© Avgiv Rvwb, g°vi †bZv Avey mywdqv‡bi Kb¨v D‡¤§ nvweev (iv.), Avey eKi (iv.) Gi Kb¨v Avwqkv (iv.) Ges Dgi (iv.) Gi Kb¨v nvdmv (iv.) cÖgyL bexwR (mv.) Gi ¯¿x wQ‡jb| (mxivZ- Avi ivnxKzj gvLZzg)

Øv`k c` (Dcnvi-Dc‡XŠKb, abx cÖRv‡`i wgbwZ/AbyMÖn PvIqv): Bw_Iwcqvi m¤ªvU bv¾vkx (The Negus of Ethiopia), Igvb I evnivB‡bi ivRv gybwhi Beby mvex cÖgyL

abx cÖRv Zvi AaxbZv ¯^xKvi K‡ib Ges Bmjvg MÖnY K‡ib| †ivgvb m¤ªvU †nivwK¬qvm Zuvi wbKU Dc‡XŠKb †cÖiY K‡ib| wgm‡ii Av‡jK‡RÛªxqvi †ivgvb kvmK gyKvIwKm Zuvi Rb¨ `yBRb `vmx, GKwU DbœZRv‡Zi L”Pi, GKwU mv`v-Kv‡jv i‡Oi Mvav, GKwU †Nvov, wKQz g~j¨evb †cvkvK Dc‡XŠKb wn‡m‡e †cÖiY K‡ib| (mxivZ- Avi-ivnxKzj gvLZzg)

ló`k c`wUI bexwR (mv.) Gi †ÿ‡Î ev¯Ívewq Z n‡q‡Q| Zuvi mšÍvb‡`i ga¨ †_‡K Bgvg nvmvb wLjvdZ jvf K‡ib| Zvici Zuvi eskai B‡q‡gb, †nRvR, wgmi, gi‡°v, wmwiqv, cvim¨, fviZ I Ab¨vb¨ †`‡k m‡e©v”P kvmb ÿgZv †_‡K ïiæ K‡i wewfbœ cÖKv‡ii †bZ…Z¡¡ jvf K‡i‡Qb| GL‡bv ch©šÍ †nRvR, B‡q‡gb I Ab¨vb¨ †`‡k Zuvi eskai‡`i g‡a¨ A‡b‡K kvmbÿgZv ev Ab¨vb¨ †bZ… ¯’vbxq c` AjsK…Z Ki‡Qb| fwel¨‡Z ZuviB esk †_‡K Bgvg Ôgvn`xÕ Avwef©~Z n‡eb| wZwb c„w_ex‡Z Avjøvni Ljxdv n‡eb Ges Zuvi mg‡q c„w_exi me©Î Avjøvni Øxb weRqx n‡e| (Bhnviæj nK, W. Avãyjøvn Rvnv½xi Ab~w`Z)

mß`k c` (cyiælci¤úivq Zuvi bvg ¯§iY I RvwZMY KZ…©K wPiKvj Zuvi cÖksmv): hy‡Mi ci hyM nvRvi nvRvi gvbyl we‡k¦i wewfbœ †`‡k cÖwZw`b

cuvPevi Avhv‡bi aŸwb‡Z myD”P K‡É †NvlYv Ki‡Qb, Avknv`y Avbœv gynv¤§v`vi ivm~jyjøvn (Avwg mvÿ¨ w`w”Q †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avjøvni ivm~j)| AMwYZ gymjøx cÖwZw`b cuvP Iqv³ mvjv‡Z AMwYZevi Zuvi Rb¨ `yiæ` I mvjvg cvV Ki‡Qb| AMwYZ cÖPviK Zv‡`i Iqvh-bmxn‡Zi gva¨‡g ZuviB cÖPvi Ki‡Qb| Ávbx-¸Yx, kvmK-cÖkvmK mK‡jB Zuvi iIRv †gvevi‡K Dcw¯’Z n‡”Qb, Zuv‡K mvjvg Rvbv‡”Qb Ges Zuvi kvdvqvZ jv‡fi Avkv Ki‡Qb| G cÖm‡½ Avjøvn ZvÕAvjvi evYx,

وَرَفَعْنَا لَكَ ذِكْرَكَ ۚ

ÒAvi Avwg Avcbvi (gh©v`v e„w×i) Rb¨ Avcbvi ¯§iY‡K mgybœZ K‡iwQ|Ó (m~iv Bbwkivn, AvqvZ: 4)

wcÖq cvVK, mswÿß ch©v‡jvPbvq GK_v my¯úó †h, DcwiD³ fwel¨revYx gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøv‡gi †ÿ‡ÎB cÖ‡hvR¨|

Avmyb Gevi †`wL, Bqvû`x I wLªóvb ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© wK ejv n‡q‡Q|

Bû`x I wLªóvb ag©MÖ‡š’ me©‡kl bexi AvMgb m¤ú‡K© fwel¨revYx

Ôag©cy¯ÍK/cweÎ evB‡ej/wKZveyj †gvKvÏmÕ ag©MÖ‡š’i bvg| GB ag©MÖ‡š’i `yBwU fvM i‡q‡Q- cyivZb wbqg/العهــد القــديم/Old Testament I bemwÜ ev bZzb wbqg/العد الجديد/New Testament.

cyivZb wbq‡g ev Iì †U÷v‡g‡›U Av‡Q Cmvi R‡b¥i c~e© ch©šÍ BmivCj RvwZi BwZnvm A_©vr †m me bex‡`i K_v ejv Av‡Q, hviv Cmv (Av.) Gi c~‡e© G c„w_ex‡Z G‡mwQ‡jb| Avi bZzb wbq‡g ev wbD †U÷v‡g‡›U Av‡Q Cmv I Zvi wkl¨‡`i Kvh©Kjv‡ci weeiY|

wLªóvb‡`i e„nr `j wZbwU, K¨v_wjK ev me©Rbxb, A‡_©vW· ev †Muvov, cÖ‡U÷¨v›U ev cÖwZev`x| cÖ‡Z¨‡Ki evB‡e‡ji g‡a¨ e¨eavb Av‡Q| †hgb, K¨v_wjK- 46 cy¯ÍK, A‡_©vW·- 51 cy¯ÍK, cÖ‡U÷¨v›U- 39 cy¯ÍK| GLv‡b g‡b ivL‡Z n‡e †h, cyivZb wbqgwU g~jZ Bû`x‡`i ag©MÖš’| Bû`x evB‡ej ev ÔZvbvLÕ (Tanakh/Tenak)- Gi cy¯ÍK msL¨v 24| cyivZb wbq‡gi g~j wfwË MÖxK †mÞzAvwR›U (Septuagint)- Gi g‡a¨

53wU cy¯ÍK, A‡_©vW· cyivZb wbq‡g 51wU cy¯ÍK, K¨v_wjK evB‡e‡j 46wU cy¯ÍK Ges cÖ‡U÷¨v›U evB‡e‡j 39wU cy¯ÍK|

wKZveyj †gvKvÏ‡m me©‡kl bex

Iì †U÷v‡g›U

g~mv (Av.) e‡j‡Qb, Ògvey` Avgv‡K ej‡jb, Avwg **Zv‡`i fvB‡`i ga¨ †_‡K** Zv‡`i Rb¨ **†Zvgvi gZ GKRb bex** `uvo Kive| Zuvi gyL w`‡qB Avwg Avgvi K_v eje, Avi Avwg hv ej‡Z Zv‡K ûKzg †`e †m Zv-B Zv‡`i ej‡e| †mB bex Avgvi bvg K‡i †h K_v ej‡e †KD hw` Avgvi †mB K_v bv †kv‡b, Z‡e Avwg wb‡RB †mB †jvK‡K `vqx Kie|Ó (wØZxq weeiY 18:17-22)

“I will raise up for them a Prophet like you from among their brethren, and will put My words in His mouth, and He shall speak to them all that I command Him. And it shall be that whoever will not hear My words, which He speaks in My name, I will require it of him.” **(**Deuteronomy 18:18-19)

(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Ck¦i e‡j‡Qb, Avwg Zv‡`i fvB‡`i ga¨ †_‡K Zv‡`i Rb¨ **†Zvgvi gZ** GKRb bex `uvo Kive| A_©vr g~mv (Av.) Gi gZ n‡e|

wLªóvb‡`i wek¦vm, G K_v¸‡jv ejv n‡q‡Q hxï wLªó ev Cmv (Av.) m¤ú‡K©| Zviv e‡j, †h bex Avm‡eb wZwb g~mv (Av.) Gi g‡Zv n‡eb, Avi Cmv (Av.) wQ‡jb g~mv (Av.) Gi g‡ZvB|

Avevi Bû`xiv `vex K‡i †h, †mB cÖwZkÖæZ bex GLbI Av‡mbwb|

j¶ Ki‡j †`Lv hvq, GB fwel¨ØvYx me‡P‡q †ekx mv`„k¨gvb bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi mv‡_|

fwel¨ØvYx‡Z ejv n‡q‡Q ÒAvwg **Zv‡`i fvB‡`i ga¨ †_‡K** Zv‡`i Rb¨ †Zvgvi gZ GKRb bex `uvo Kive|Ó ewb-BmivCj‡`i fvB‡qi esk n‡jv ewb-BmgvCj esk| (cq`v‡qk 16:15-16, 21:3-5)

†kl bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg ewb-BmgvCj Z_v BmivCj‡`i fvB‡qi es‡k Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|

Gici ejv n‡q‡Q Ô†Zvgvi gZ GKRb bexÕ A_©vr †kl bex g~mvi g‡Zv n‡eb| evB‡e‡j Av‡Q Òewb-BmivCj‡`i g‡a¨ g~mvi gZ Avi †Kvb bexi Rb¥ nqwbÓ (wØZxq weeiY 34:10)| GUv cÖgvY K‡i †h, †kl bex g~mvi g‡Zv n‡eb Ges ewb-BmivCj es‡k bq eis Zv‡`i fvB‡`i es‡k (ewb-BmgvCj es‡k) Avm‡eb|

G m‡Ë¡I †KD hw` `vwe K‡i †h, g~mv (Av.) I Cmv (Av.); Zviv `yR‡bB Avjøvni bex wQ‡jb| ZvB GLv‡b hxï ev Cmv (Av.) m¤ú‡K©B ejv

n‡q‡Q| ZeyI G hyw³ MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

KviY G e¨vcv‡i GK n‡jB hw` `vex Kiv nq †h, wZwbB †mB cÖwZkÖæZ bex, Zvn‡j evB‡e‡j hZRb bexi D‡jøL Av‡Q g~mv (Av.) Gi c‡i mevi †ÿ‡ÎB GUv cÖ‡hvR¨| †hgb- †mvjvqgvb, BwRwd‡qj, AvB‡RK, AvBRvqv, `vwb‡qj, †nvwmqv, †Rv‡qj, R›`v e¨vwÞ÷|

jÿ¨Yxq †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) wbtm‡›`‡n mvgwMÖKfv‡e g~mvi m`„k wQ‡jb| welqwU mn‡R eySvi Rb¨ wb‡Pi QKwU jÿ¨ Kiæb-

nhiZ g~mv (Av.)	**nhiZ gynv¤§v` (mv.)**	**nhiZ Cmv (Av.)**
(1) gvZv- wcZvi gva¨‡g Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|	(1) gvZv- wcZvi gva¨‡g Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|	(1) wcZv Qvov ïay gvZvi gva¨‡g Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb| (j~K 2:1-7)
(2) weevn K‡i‡Qb|	(2) weevn K‡i‡Qb|	(2) weevn K‡ib wb|
(3) mšÍvb- mš‘wZi wcZv wQ‡jb|	(3) mšÍvb- mš‘wZi wcZv wQ‡jb|	(3) mšÍvb- mš‘wZ wQj bv|
(4)	(4)	(4) AvKv‡k

¯^vfvweK g„Zz¨ eiY K‡i‡Qb|	¯^vfvweK g„Zz¨ eiY K‡i‡Qb|	P‡j †M‡Qb| (gw_ 28 Aa¨vq)
(5) m¤§vbxZ I gh©v`ve vb †bZv Ges kvmK wQ‡jb|	(5) m¤§vbxZ I gh©v`ve vb †bZv Ges kvmK wQ‡jb|	(5) wZwb mvaviY bvMwiK wQ‡jb, kvmK wQ‡jb bv| (†hvnb 18:36)
(6) `ywbqv‡Z Avi Avm‡eb bv|	(6) `ywbqv‡Z Avi Avm‡eb bv|	(6) `ywbqv‡Z Avevi Avm‡eb| (gw_ 24:1-44)

wbD †U÷v‡g›U

Cmv e‡j‡Qb, Ò†Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q _vK‡Z _vK‡ZB Avwg Gme K_v ejjvg| wKš‘ †mB mnvq, cvK-ifn&, hv‡K wcZv Avgvi bv‡g cvwV‡q †`‡eb, wZwb mg¯Í wel‡q †Zvgv‡`i‡K wkÿv †`‡eb Ges Avwg hv hv e‡jwQ, †mme ¯§iY Kwi‡q w`‡eb|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 14:25-26)

“These things I have spoken to you while being present with you. But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you.” (John 14:25-26)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

DwjøwLZ fwel¨ØvYx cweÎ AvZ¥vi †ÿ‡Î †Kv‡bvfv‡eB cÖ‡hvR¨ bq| KviY evB‡e‡ji cweÎ AvZ¥v wLªóvb‡`i wKQzB wkÿv †`qwb| (†`Lyb, †cÖwiZ 23:1-5)

gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi †ÿ‡Î fwel¨ØvYxwU cy‡ivcywi cÖ‡hvR¨|

cÖ_gZt wZwb gvbyl‡K ¶z`ªvwZ¶z`ª welq †_‡K ïiæ K‡i mewKQz wkÿv w`‡q‡Qb, hv Avcwb KziAvb I nvw`m Aa¨qb Ki‡j Rvb‡Z cvi‡eb|

wØZxqZ: ÔAvwg hv ejwQ †mB me g‡b Kwi‡q †`‡ebÕ| gynv¤§v` (mv.) Cmv (Av.) Gi K_v g‡b Kwi‡q w`‡q‡Qb| (†`Lyb, KziAvb-m~iv md, AvqvZ: 6; m~iv gv‡q`v, AvqvZ: 116; m~iv Av‡j Bgivb, AvqvZ: 45)

Bû`x †bZv I Bgvg‡`i mvg‡b Bqvwnqvi mvÿ¨

ÒBû`x †bZv‡`i cÿ †_‡K AvMZ Bgvg I †jexqiv Bqvwnqv‡K wRÁvmv Ki‡jb, ÔAvcwb †K?Õ Rev‡e Bqvwnqv A¯^xKvi Ki‡jb bv eis ¯^xKvi K‡i ej‡jb, ÔAvwg gmxn& bB|Õ ZLb Zviv wRÁvmv Ki‡jb, ÔZ‡e †K? Avcwb wK bex BwjqvQ?Õ wZwb ej‡jb, Ôbv, Avwg BwjqvQ bB|Õ Zviv ej‡jb, ÔZvn‡j Avcwb wK **†mB bex**[3]?Õ Rev‡e Bqvwnqv ej‡jb, ÔbvÕ|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 1:19-21)

“Now this is the testimony of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, “Who are you?”
He confessed, and did not deny, but confessed, “I am not the Christ.”
And they asked him, “What then? Are you Elijah?”
He said, “I am not.”
“Are you the Prophet?”
And he answered, “No.” (John 1:19-21)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

cvVK jÿ¨ K‡i‡Qb, GLv‡b gmxn& Ges BwjqvQ `ywU bvg Av‡Q, Zvn‡j Z…Zxq

---

[3]. cyivZb wbqg Z_v cÖPwjZ ZvIivZ, heyi I bex‡`i wKZv‡e Ô†mB bexÕ wk‡ivbv‡g †h mKj cwiPq I ˆewkó¨ ewY©Z n‡q‡Q, Gi me¸‡jvB gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi g‡a¨ cwic~Y©fv‡e we`¨gvb| †hgb, ÒZvIiv‡Z D‡jøwLZ g~mvi mvÿ¨Ó wk‡ivbv‡g Avgiv wKQz Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| Av‡iv we¯ÍvwiZ Rvb‡Z †`Lyb, wØZxq weeiY 18:17-22, 32:21, 33:2, heyi 45:2-5, †mvjvqgv‡bi MRj 5:10-16, neKKzK 3:3, BkvBqv 21:7

cÖ‡kœ Ô†mB bexÕ ej‡Z Kv‡K †evSv‡bv n‡q‡Q!

DwjøwLZ wZbR‡bi GKRb Cmv gmxn, Zuvi AvMgb n‡q‡Q| wØZxqRb BwjqvQ, Zuvi AvMgbI n‡q‡Q (gw_ 17:12)| A_©vr Z... ZxqRb n‡jb, †kl bex gynv¤§v` (mv.)| Bû`xiv ZuviB A‡cÿvq wQj| (BD‡nvbœv 1:19-21)

Cmv ej‡jb, ÒZeyI Avwg †Zvgv‡`i mwZ¨ K_v ejwQ †h, Avgvi hvIqv †Zvgv‡`i c‡ÿ fvj, KviY Avwg bv †M‡j †mB mvnvh¨Kvix †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q Avm‡eb bv|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 16:7)

“Nevertheless I tell you the truth. It is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you.” (John 16:7)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

mvnvh¨Kvix ej‡Z wK cweÎ AvZ¥v‡K †evSv‡bv n‡q‡Q !!

fwel¨r evYxwU fv‡jv K‡i j¶¨ Ki‡j †`Lv hvq, GLv‡b ejv n‡”Q, Avwg P‡j †M‡jB GKRb mvnvh¨Kvix Avm‡eb| mvnvh¨Kvix Avmvi GKgvÎ kZ©B n‡jv Avwg P‡j hvIqv| wZwb P‡j †M‡j ZviciB mvnvh¨Kvix Avm‡eb| Avgiv Rvwb, hxï‡K hLb e¨vÞvBR Kiv nq cweÎ AvZ¥v ZL‡bv wQj| GgbwK hxïwLªó R‡b¥i c~‡e©I cweÎ AvZ¥v †mLv‡b wQj| hLb wZwb gv‡qi M‡f© wQ‡jb| Zvn‡j

mvnvh¨Kvix KL‡bv cweÎ AvZ¥v n‡Z cv‡i bv|

`ywbqvi mKj gvbyl Rv‡b, Cmv (Av.) hvIqvi ci gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi AvMgb n‡q‡Q| myZivs GLv‡b ¯úóZ ZuviB K_v ejv n‡q‡Q|

KziAvbyj Kvixg I wKZveyj †gvKvÏ‡mi mgš^‡q †kl bexi cwiPq

ZvIivZ I BwÄ‡j †kl bexi K_v we`¨gvb Av‡Q; mn‡R eySvi Rb¨ KziAvb I wKZveyj †gvKvÏ‡mi mgš^‡q wb‡¤œi QKwU jÿ¨ Kiæb-

wKZveyj †gvKvÏm	KziAvbyj Kvixg
(1) `ywbqvi †bZv A_©vr `ywbqvi mKj gvby‡li Rb¨ Zuvi AvMgb| (BD‡nvbœv 16:13)	**(1)** †n gynv¤§v`! ejyb, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i mKj gvby‡li Rb¨ ivm~j| (m~iv Avivd, AvqvZ: 158; m~iv ïiv, AvqvZ: 7)
(2) wZwb c~Y©v½ kixqZ wb‡q Avm‡eb| (BD‡nvbœv 16:13)	**(2)** Avjøvn e‡jb, AvR Avwg †Zvgv‡`i R‡b¨ †Zvgv‡`i Øxb‡K c~Y©v½ K‡i w`jvg…| (m~iv gvwq`v, AvqvZ: 3)
(3) mevi c‡i Avm‡eb| ÔCmv	**(3)** gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avjøvni ivm~j I

ej‡jb, Avwg bv †M‡j... Avm‡eb bv| (BD‡nvbœv 16:13)	me©‡kl bex| (m~iv Avnhve, AvqvZ: 40)
(4) wZwb KiæYvgq n‡eb| (BkvBqv 32:17-18)	**(4)** †n gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avcwb wek¦evmxi Rb¨ KiæYv I ingZ ¯^iƒc| (m~iv Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 107)
(5) Cmv‡K gwngvwš^Z Ki‡eb| (BD‡nvbœv 16:13-14)	**(5)** gynv¤§v` (mv.) Cmvi gwngv cÖKvk K‡i‡Qb| (m~iv Av‡j Bgivb, AvqvZ: 45, 55)
(6) wZwb wbiÿi n‡eb| (BkvBqv 29:12)	**(6)** †kl bex D¤§x wQ‡jb Z_v wbiÿi wQ‡jb| (m~iv RygÕAv, AvqvZ: 2)
(7) we‡`‡k cÖ¯’vb, A_©vr wZwb ¯^‡`k †_‡K wnRiZ K‡i gw`bvq hv‡eb Ges `k nvRvi wkl¨mn Avevi g°vq Avm‡eb| (neKK~K 3:3, wØZxq weeiY 33:2)	**(7)** hviv BwZnvm c‡o‡Qb, mevB Rv‡bb ivm~j (mv.) gw`bvq wnRiZ K‡iwQ‡jb Ges g°v weR‡qi mgq `k nvRvi mvnvex wb‡q G‡mwQ‡jb| (mxivZ-Avi ivnxKzj gvLZzg)
(8) wKZveyj	**(8)** BwZnv‡m GUv

†gvKvÏ‡mi eY©bvq, cÖwZkÖæZ bexi evnb n‡e DU| (BkvBqv 21:7)	¯úó †h, bexwRi evnb wQj DU|
(9) Zuv‡K bv gvb‡j Pig kvw¯Íi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| (wØZxq weeiY 18:19, gw_ 12:32)	**(9)** cweÎ KziAv‡b gynv¤§v` (mv.) †K bv gvbvi kvw¯Í ewY©Z n‡q‡Q| (m~iv wbmv, AvqvZ: 115)
(10) †kl bex whwb n‡eb, wZwb GK_v ¯^xKvi Ki‡eb †h, Cmv gmxn gvbyl n‡q G‡mwQ‡jb| (1 BD‡nvbœv 4:1-2)	**(10)** wbðq Avjøvni Kv‡Q Cmv Av`‡gi g‡Zv| A_©vr Av`g (Av.) †hgb gvbyl wQ‡jb, wZwbI gvbyl| (m~iv Av‡j Bgivb, AvqvZ: 59)

Cmv gmxn wbw`©ó RvwZi Rb¨ †cÖwiZ

Cmv gmxn m¤ú‡K© cÖPwjZ evB‡e‡ji bZzb wbq‡gi gw_ 15:24 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q,
ÒI have been sent only to the lost sheep of the people of Israel.Ó (Matthew 15:24)

ÒAvgv‡K **†Kej ewb-BmivCj‡`i** nviv‡bv †fov‡`i Kv‡QB cvVv‡bv n‡q‡Q|Ó (gw_ 15:24; Av‡iv †`Lyb, gvK© 10:47, j~K 18:38)

ïay ZvB bq; Cmv Zvi wkl¨‡`i‡KI wbw`©ó gvby‡li Kv‡Q ag© cÖPv‡ii wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb| ÒCmv †mB ev‡ivRb‡K GB me ûKzg w`‡q cvVv‡jb, †Zvgiv A-Bû`x‡`i Kv‡Q ev mv‡gixq‡`i †Kvb MÖv‡g †h‡qv bv, eis BmivCj RvwZi nviv‡bv †fov‡`i Kv‡Q †h‡qv|Ó (gw_ 10:5-6)

ewb-BmivCj Qvov Ab¨ KvD‡K `vIqvZ †`qv †Zv `~‡ii K_v Zv‡`i m‡½ †`Lv-mvÿvZ, K_v-evZ©v ejvI Zvi a‡g© wb‡la Kiv n‡q‡Q| ÒZLb wZwb Zv‡`i ej‡jb, Avcbviv †Zv Rv‡bb †h, GKRb Bû`xi c‡ÿ GKRb A-Bû`xi ms‡M †gjv‡gkv Kiv ev Zvi ms‡M †`Lv Kiv Avgv‡`i kixq‡Zi weiæ‡×|Ó (†cÖwiZ 10:28)

Cmv/hxïi beyIqvZ ewb-BmivC‡ji Rb¨ wbw`©ó, GRb¨ wZwb ewb-BmivCj Qvov Ab¨ KvD‡K Zvi a‡g©i `vIqvZ †`bwb| GgbwK ewb-BmivCj Qvov Ab¨‡`i‡K wZwb wPwKrmv †mevI †`bwb| (gw_ 15:21-28)

†gvUK_v, Cmvi beyIqvZ I `vIqvZ ïaygvÎ ewb-BmivCj‡`i Rb¨| Ab¨ †Kv‡bv esk ev †Mv‡Îi †jvK‡`i Rb¨ bq|

gnvbex (mv.) mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb¨ †cÖwiZ

nhiZ gynv¤§v` (mv.) wek¦bex| mgMÖ `ywbqvi mKj gvby‡li Rb¨ GKgvÎ AbymiYxq-AbyKiYxq e¨w³| wKqvgZ Aewa Zuvi beyIqvZ Pj‡e| G m¤ú‡K© KziAv‡bi K‡qKwU AvqvZ †`Lyb,

قُلْ يٰٓاَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اِنِّىْ رَسُوْلُ اللّٰهِ اِلَيْكُمْ جَمِيْعًا ِۨالَّذِىْ لَـهٗ مُلْـكُ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ ۚ لَآ اِلٰــهَ اِلَّا هُـوَ يُحْيٖ وَيُمِيْتُ ۠ فَـاٰمِنُوْا بِاللّٰــهِ وَرَسُــوْلِهِ النَّبِيِّ الْاُمِّيِّ الَّذِىْ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللّٰهِ وَكَلِمٰتِهٖ وَاتَّبِعُوْهُ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُوْنَ.

Ò(†n ivm~j! Zv‡`i‡K) ejyb, †n gvbyl! Avwg †Zvgv‡`i **mK‡ji cÖwZ** †mB Avjøvni †cÖwiZ ivm~j, hvi Avq‡Ë AvKvkgÐj I c„w_exi ivRZ¡| wZwb Qvov †Kv‡bv gvey` †bB| wZwb Rxeb I g„Zz¨ `vb K‡ib| myZivs †Zvgiv Avjøvn I Zuvi †mB ivm~‡ji cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡bv, whwb D¤§x bex Ges whwb Avjøvn I Zvi evYxmg~‡n wek¦vm iv‡Lb Ges †Zvgiv Zvi AbymiY Ki, hv‡Z †Zvgiv wn`vqvZ jvf Ki|Ó (m~iv Avivd, AvqvZ: 158)

وَمَـا اَرْسَـلْنٰكَ اِلَّا كَـافَّةً لِّلنَّاسِ بَشِـيْرًا وَّنَـذِيْرًا وَّلٰكِنَّ اَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَايَعْلَمُوْنَ.

Ò(†n bex!) Avwg Avcbv‡K **mg¯Í gvby‡li Rb¨** GKRb mymsev``vZv I mZK©Kvixif‡cB cvwV‡qwQ, wKš‘ AwaKvsk gvbyl Rv‡bbv|Ó (m~iv mvev, AvqvZ: 28)

وَمَا اَرْسَلْنٰكَ اِلَّا رَحْمَةً لِّلْعٰلَمِيْنَ.

Ò(†n bex!) Avwg Avcbv‡K **wek¦ RM‡Zi Rb¨** †Kej ingZ ¯^ifc cvwV‡qwQ|Ó (m~iv Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 107)

c~e©eZ©x mKj bex-ivm~‡ji cÖ‡Z¨‡Ki beyIqv‡Zi †gqv`Kvj wQj Zvi wZ‡ivav‡bi ci cieZ©x bex ev ivm~‡ji AvMgb ch©šÍ| †h‡nZz gynv¤§v` (mv.) †kl bex Ges Zuvi c‡i wKqvgZ ch©šÍ Avi †Kv‡bv bex Avm‡eb bv| †mRb¨ mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb¨ Ges wKqvgZ Aewa mg‡qi Rb¨ wZwb †cÖwiZ n‡q‡Qb|

cweÎAvZ¥v ebvg cweÎ-mË¡v

wLªóvbMY e‡jb, ÔBbwR‡j gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi mymsev` †`Iqv nqwb; cvKif‡ni mymsev` †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| Ô†civwK¬ZÕ k‡ãi A_©- mnvq ev mvnvh¨Kvix| BbwR‡j †civwK¬Z Dcvax †Kej cvK if‡ni †ejvq cÖ‡qvM Kiv n‡q‡Q|Õ

Cmv e‡j‡Qb, ÒZeyI Avwg †Zvgv‡`i mwZ¨ K_v ejwQ †h, Avgvi hvIqv †Zvgv‡`i c‡ÿ fvj, KviY Avwg bv †M‡j †mB mvnvh¨Kvix †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q Avm‡eb bv|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 16:7)

“Nevertheless I tell you the truth. It is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you.” (John 16:7)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒCmv ej‡jb, Avwg wcZvi Kv‡Q PvBe, wZwb †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q Avi GKRb mvnvh¨Kvix‡K cvwV‡q †`‡eb| †mB mvnvh¨KvixB m‡Z¨i ifn|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 14:16-17)

“And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever, the Spirit of truth. .” (John 14:16-17)
(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b ¯úó †h, hvi mymsev` †`Iqv n‡”Q, wZwb Cmv bv †M‡j Avm‡eb bv| evB‡ej †_‡K Rvbv hvq, Cmv hvIqvi Av‡MB cvKifn& A‡bKevi G‡m‡Qb Ges Cmvi eZ©gv‡bI cvKifn& we`¨gvb wQ‡jb| cvKifn& hLb `ywbqv‡ZB Av‡Q, ZLb Zvi Avmvi mymsev` †`Iqvi A_© wK? whwb Av‡Qb, wZwb Avm‡eb †Kb? myZivs mvnvh¨Kvix ej‡Z gynv¤§v` (mv.)-†KB †evSv‡bv n‡q‡Q|

(K) `ywbqv‡Z cvKif‡ni Ae¯’vb

`vD` cvKif‡n c~Y© wQ‡jb| (2 kvgy‡qj 23:1-2)

wMw`‡qvb cvKif‡n kw³kvjx wQ‡jb| (KvRxMY 6:34)

erm‡jj ifn Øviv c~Y© wQ‡jb| (wnRiZ 31:3)

b~‡bi †Q‡j BDmv cvK-if‡n c~Y© wQ‡jb| (wØZxq weeiY 34:9)

D¯Ív` KvwiMiMY cvKiƒ‡n c~Y©| (wnRiZ 28:3)

mKj bexivB cvK-iƒ‡ni Øviv cwiPvwjZ| (2 wcZi 1:21, Av‡iv †`Lyb, heyi 51:11, 104:30, 139:7, 106:33, 143:10, Bwdlxq 4:30, 2 Kwiš'xq 3:17, 2 wcZi 1:21)

c`¸‡jv †_‡K Rvbv hvq, cvKiƒn& `ywbqv‡Z A‡bKevi G‡m‡Qb Ges Cmvi eZ©gv‡bI cvKiƒn& we`¨gvb wQ‡jb| myZivs whwb Av‡Qb, Zvi m¤ú‡K© fwel¨ØvYx Kiv n‡e †Kb?

G‡Z cÖgvwYZ n‡jv †h, mvnvh¨Kvix Øviv gynv¤§v` (mv.)-†KB eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q|

(L) Cmvi g‡a¨ cvKiƒ‡ni Ae¯'vb

ÒwcZi ej‡jb, Avcbviv GI Rv‡bb †h, Avjøvn bvmi‡Zi Cmv‡K cvK-iƒn I kw³ w`‡q Awf‡lK K‡iwQ‡jb|Ó (†cÖwiZ 10:38, Av‡iv †`Lyb, gw_ 1:18, 3:16, gvK© 1:9-10, 1:12, j~K 1:26-27, 3:21-22, †cÖwiZ 1:1-2, 10:38, 2:32, BD‡nvbœv 3:39, 1:33-34)

ZwiKve›`x`vZv Bqvwnqv, Cmv hvi Kv‡Q ZwiKve›`x †bb, wZwb gv‡qi Mf© †_‡KB cvKiƒ‡n cwic~Y© wQ‡jb| ÒKviY †m cÖfzi m¤§y‡L gnvb n‡e Ges Av½yi-im ev myiv wKQzB cvb Ki‡e bv; Avi †m gv‡qi Mf© †_‡KB cvK-iƒ‡n cwic~Y© n‡e|Ó (j~K 1:15)

ÒCmvi gv gwiqg GwjRv‡e‡Zi m‡½ mvÿvZ Ki‡Z wM‡q Zv‡K mvjvg Ki‡jb, ZLb GwjRv‡e‡Zi M‡f©i wkïwU †b‡P DVj| GwjRv‡eZ cvK-if‡n c~Y© n‡q †Rv‡i †Rv‡i ej‡jb, mg¯Í ¯¿x‡jvK‡`i g‡a¨ Zzwg ab¨v Ges †Zvgvi †h mšÍvb n‡e †mB mšÍvbI ab¨|Ó (j~K 1:41-44)

(M) wkl¨‡`i g‡a¨ cvKif‡ni Ae¯’vb

ÒCmv wkl¨‡`i ej‡jb, †ZvgivB †h ej‡e Zv bq, eis †Zvgv‡`i wcZvi if‡n †Zvgv‡`i ga¨ w`‡q K_v ej‡eb|Ó (gw_ 10:20)

ÒCmv Av‡iv ej‡jb, †Zvgv‡`i hLb gRwjm-Lvbvq Ges kvmbKZ©v I ÿgZvkvjx †jvK‡`i mvg‡b wb‡q hv‡e, ZLb wKfv‡e wb‡Ri c‡ÿ K_v ej‡e ev wK Reve †`‡e †mB wel‡q wPwšÍZ †nv‡qv bv| wK ej‡Z n‡e cvK-if‡nB †mB gyn~‡Z© †Zvgv‡`i wkwL‡q †`‡eb|Ó (j~K 12:11-12; Av‡iv †`Lyb, gw_ 10:19-20, gvK© 13:11, BD‡nvbœv 20:12, 20:20-22, j~K 24:49, †cÖwiZ 16:6-7, 16:8-10, 1 Kwiš’xq 14:2, 14:14-15, gw_ 10:1-8)

(N) mKj Abymvix‡`i g‡a¨ cvKif‡ni Ae¯’vb

ÒC‡`i †k‡li w`bUvB wQj cÖavb w`b| †mB w`b Cmv `uvwo‡q †Rv‡i †Rv‡i ej‡jb, KviI hw` wccvmv cvq Z‡e †m Avgvi Kv‡Q G‡m cvwb †L‡q hvK| †h Avgvi Dci Cgvb Av‡b, cvK-wKZv‡ei K_vgZ Zvi w`j †_‡K RxešÍ cvwbi b`x eB‡Z _vK‡e| Cmvi Dci Cgvb G‡b hviv cvK-ifn‡K cv‡e †mB cvK-if‡ni wel‡q Cmv GB K_v ej‡jb|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 7:37-39)

(Av‡iv †`Lyb, 1 Kwiš'xq 14:1-2, cq`v‡qk 6:3, BD‡nvbœv 7:37-39, 14:16-18, 1 Kwiš'xq 3:16, 6:19, Beivwb 6:4-5, Bwdlxq 1:13-14, †ivgxq 8:14, 8:26-27, 1 Kwiš'xq 14:2, 14:14, MvjvZxq 5:16-18)

evB‡e‡ji eY©bvq `ywbqvq m„wói ïiæ †_‡K G ch©šÍ memgq cvKifn& wQj| whwb Av‡Qb Zvi wel‡q fwel¨ØvYx Kiv KZUzKz hyw³m½Z!

ch©v‡jvPbv I AvZ¥wRÁvmv 2 : Z‡e †K Avgv‡`i me©‡kl bex ?

myZivs cÖ‡Z¨K ag©MÖ‡š’B bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg Gi fwel¨revYx Kiv n‡qwQj, whwb Avm‡eb mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb¨|

bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi AvMg‡bi c~‡e© AeZxY© mKj Avmgvbx wKZve ev cweÎ ag©MÖš’mg~n AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi D‡Ï‡k¨ GKwU wbw`©ó Rb‡Mvôxi Rb¨ I †Kejgv Î GKwU wbw`©ó mg‡qi Rb¨ bvwhj nq| cieZ©x‡Z mg‡qi cwiµgvq wewfbœ hy‡Mi gvbyl Zv‡`i gbMov K_vi Øviv mswgkªY NwU‡q †mB AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi ag©¸‡jv‡K weK…Z K‡i †d‡j| †mKvi‡Y cÖvqkB †`Lv hvq, Avgv‡`i Pvicv‡ki gvbyl¸‡jv wkïKvj †_‡K GK ¯ªóvi Kv‡Q AvZ¥mgc©Y bv K‡i GKvwaK ¯ªóvi Avivabv I wewfbœ gbMov K_vi AbymiY K‡i| wKš‘ mZ¨ n‡jv, cÖ‡Z¨KwU wkï AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi ag© wb‡q Rb¥MÖnY K‡i| cieZ©x‡Z cÖwZK,j cwi‡ek Zv‡K mªóvi Kv‡Q AvZ¥mgc©Y †_‡K `~‡i mwi‡q †`q|

mg‡qi cwiµgvq wewfbœ K_vi mswgkªY NU‡jI Zviv ag©MÖš’¸‡jv †_‡K †hUv cwieZ©b Ki‡Z cv‡iwb †mUv nj- mªóvi ¸Yvejx I me©‡kl bexi fwel¨revYx|

cieZ©x‡Z ¯ªóv mgMÖ gvbeRvwZ‡K mwVK c‡_ cwiPvjbvi Rb¨ mKj a‡g© cÖwZkÖæZ †mB AwšÍg AeZvi ev †kl bex‡K c„w_ex‡Z †cÖiY K‡ib Ges Zvi Kv‡Q cweÎ KziAvb bvwhj K‡ib Ges †mwU bvwhj nq mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb¨|

mªóv KziAv‡b m~iv mvevi 28 bs Avqv‡Z e‡j‡Qb,

وَ ط اَرْسَلْنٰكَ اِلَّا كَآفَّةً لِّلنَّاسِ بَشِيْرًا وَّ نَذِيْرًا

ÒAvwg‡Zv †Zvgv‡K cvwV‡qwQ **mgMÖ gvbeRvwZi Rb**¨ ivm~j wn‡m‡eÓ

bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi mZ¨Zvi me‡_‡K eo cÖgvY n‡”Q Avj-KziAvb Ges KziAv‡bi mZ¨ZviI me‡_‡K eo cÖgvY n‡”Q ¯^qs Avj-KziAvb| †Kbbv KziAv‡b hw` GKwU fyjI _v‡K Z‡e KziAvb Ges bex (mv.) wg_¨v e‡j cÖgvwYZ n‡eb, †h‡nZz KziAvb bex (mv.) Gi Ici bvwhj n‡q‡Q| wKš‘ AvR ch©šÍ KziAv‡b GKwUgvÎ fyjI cvIqv hvqwb, †nvK †mUv ˆeÁvwbK wKsev mvgvwRK wKsev A_©‰bwZK wKsev MvwYwZK wKsev HwZnvwmK A_©vr KziAvb †h ¯ªóvcÖ`Ë cweÎ MÖš’ Ges bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) †h mZ¨ Ges mKj ag©MÖ‡š’ cÖwZkÖæZ me©‡kl bex, GUv A¯^xKvi Kivi †Kv‡bv my‡hvM †bB|

KziAv‡bi GB wbfy©jZv m„wóKZ©vi Aw¯Í‡Z¡i GKwU wb`k©b, ciKv‡ji cÖwZ

Av¯’v ^Zwi Kievi GKwU wb`k©b, bex (mv.) †K ivm~j wn‡m‡e gvb¨ Kievi GKwU wb`k©b Ges GKB mv‡_ GB wbfy©j nIqvi welqwU KziAvb‡K Ab¨vb¨ ag©MÖš’ †_‡K e¨wZµgx, Abb¨ I gnvb GKwU ag©MÖš’ wn‡m‡e Zz‡j a‡i|

Aewkó mKj ag©MÖš’¸‡jv cwiewZ©Z I weK…Z n‡q †M‡jI KziAvb KL‡bv weK…Z n‡e bv| AvR ch©šÍ KziAv‡bi GKwU AvqvZ wKsev GKwU kãI cwiewZ©Z nqwb, cÖ_gevi †hfv‡e msKwjZ Kiv n‡qwQj AvR ch©šÍ wVK †mfv‡eB msiw¶Z i‡q‡Q|

¯^qs mªóv KziAv‡b m~iv wnRi Gi 9 bs Avqv‡Z e‡j‡Qb,

اِنَّا نَحْنُ نَزَّلْنَا الذِّكْرَ وَاِنَّا لَهٗ لَحٰفِظُوْنَ

Òwbðq Avwg KziAvb bvwhj K‡iwQ Ges AvwgB Zvi msi¶K|Ó

bex-ivm~jMY ¯^-¯^ m¤cÖ`v‡qi Rb¨ Av`k©if‡c G‡mwQ‡jb| A_©vr Zviv wkwL‡q wM‡q‡Qb wKfv‡e GK mªóvi Bev`vZ Ki‡Z n‡e| †kl bexi c~‡e© wewfbœ m¤cÖ`v‡qi Rb¨ †h mKj bex-ivm~jMY G‡mwQ‡jb, H mKj m¤cÖ`v‡qi Rb¨ mªóvi GKZ¡ev‡`i ci Avek¨K wQj H mKj bex-ivm~jMY‡K AbymiY Kiv|

bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) †h‡nZz me©‡kl bex ZvB mªóvi GKZ¡ev‡`i ci Avgv‡`i Rb¨

Avek¨K bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) †K AbymiY Kiv|

ZvB‡Zv, bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi AvMgb cieZ©x AvR‡Ki mg‡q AvZ¥mgc©Y Ki‡Z n‡j ej‡Z nq, ÒAvwg mv¶¨ w`w”Q †h, m„wóKZ©v/Avjøvn& GK, wZwb Qvov Avi †Kvb Bjvn (hvi Dcvmbv/Bev`Z Kiv nq) †bB Ges Avwg Av‡iv mv¶¨ w`w”Q †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) m„wóKZ©v/Avjøvni †cÖwiZ ev›`v I ivm~j[4]Ó hv Aviwe‡Z ÒAvknv`y Avjøv Bjvnv Bjøvjøvû Iqv Avknv`y Avbœv gynv¤§v`vb Ave`yû Iqv ivm~jyûÓ Ges GUv ÔKv‡jgv‡q kvnv`vZÕ bv‡g cwiwPZ| kvnv`vZ A_© Ômv¶¨ †`qvÕ| A_©vr Avcwb mv¶¨ w`‡jb †h, Avcwb AvZ¥mgc©Y Ki‡jb| AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi Aviwe A_© n‡jv ÔBmjvgÕ| Ges †h AvZ¥mgc©Y K‡i Zv‡K ejv nq ÔAvZ¥mgc©YKvixÕ hvi Aviwe A_© n‡jv ÔgymwjgÕ|

¯ªóv‡K GK-AwØZxq Rvbvi ci Ges Zvi bex gynv¤§v` (mv.)-†K me©‡kl bex wn‡m‡e ¯^xK…wZ †`qvi ci GKRb gvbyl wb‡Ri B”Qv‡K Avjøvn ZvÕqvjvi Kv‡Q mgc©Y K‡i †`q Ges †m AvZ¥mgc©YKvix ev gymwjg wn‡m‡e cwiMwYZ nq|

---

[4]2. ivm~j wZwb, whwb wimvjv‡Zi `vwqZ¡ cvjb K‡ib| kixq‡Zi cwifvlvq, Avjøvn ZvÕqvjvi cweÎ evZ©v gvby‡li Kv‡Q †cuŠQv‡bv‡K wimvjvZ e‡j|

gymwjg nIqvi `iRv n‡”Q Kv‡jgv‡q kvnv`vZ| Bmjv‡g cÖ‡ek Kivi ci Bmjv‡gi me‡P‡q ¸iæZ¡c~Y© welq n‡jv- Ôwek¦vmÕ Z_v ÔCgvbÕ| Avcwb hw` wek¦vm K‡ib †h, **mªóv †d‡ikZv‡`i** gva¨‡g Zuvi **ivm~j‡`i** wbKU **Avmgvbx wKZve** †cÖiY K‡i‡Qb Ges Avcwb hw` wek¦vm K‡ib **g„Zz¨i c‡ii Rxe‡bi** cÖwZ Ges **ZvK`xi** A_©vr fv‡M¨i cÖwZ Z‡eB Avcbvi Cgvb cwic~Y©| †Kbbv Bmjv‡g Cgv‡bi 6wU g~jbxwZ n‡jv:

1. ZvInx` A_©vr mKj m„wói GK I AwØZxq m„wóKZ©vi cÖwZ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| Zv‡KB cvjbKZ©v Ges Bev`v‡Zi GKgvÎ nK`vi e‡j g‡b-cÖv‡Y wek¦vm I ¯^xKvi Kiv|
2. Zuvi †d‡ikZvM‡Yi cÖwZ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| (†d‡ikZvMY b~‡ii ^Zix| A`„k¨ mËv| Zuv‡`i msL¨v Avjøvn& e¨ZxZ †KD Rv‡b bv| Zvu‡`i Avnvi wb`ªvi cÖ‡qvRb †bB| Avjøvni whK&i Zuv‡`i Rxeb| Avjøvni wb‡`©k cvj‡b Zuviv m`v cÖ¯‘Z _v‡Kb|)
3. Zuvi wKZvemg~‡ni cÖwZ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| (Avjøvn ZvAvjv hy‡M hy‡M c_nviv gvby‡li wn`vqv‡Zi Rb¨ bex-ivm~jM‡Yi wbKU wKZve cvwV‡q‡Qb|)
4. Zuvi ivm~jM‡Yi cÖwZ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| (Avjøvn ZvAvjv hy‡M hy‡M gvby‡li wn`vqv‡Zi Rb¨ bex-ivm~j cvwV‡q‡Qb| Zuviv mK‡jB ¯ªóvi GKZ¡ev` Z_v ZvInx‡`i evYx cÖPvi K‡i †M‡Qb|)
5. ciKvj A_©vr g„Zz¨ cieZ©x Rxe‡bi cÖwZ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| (Avjøvni ûKz‡g c„w_ex aŸsm n‡q hvIqvi ci Avevi mKj‡K RxweZ K‡i GKwÎZ Kiv n‡e| Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv cÖ‡Z¨‡Ki fv‡jv g›` Kv‡Ri wnmve †b‡eb| c„w_ex‡Z huviv fvj KvR K‡ib Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv Zuv‡`i RvbœvZ `vb Ki‡eb| RvbœvZ wPi myLgq ¯’vb| hviv g›` KvR K‡i Zv‡`i Rvnvbœv‡g cvVv‡bv n‡e| Rvnvbœvg Pig K‡ói ¯’vb|)

6. ZvK`xi A_©vr fv‡M¨ wek¦vm ¯’vcb Kiv| Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv Amxg ÿgZvi AwaKvix| c„w_exi mKj wKQzi fvM¨wjwc Z_v ZvK`xi m¤ú‡K© wZwb ÁvZ|

Avjøvn ZvÔAvjv e‡jb-

يٰٓاَيُّهَا الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا اٰمِنُوْا بِاللّٰهِ وَرَسُوْلِهٖ وَالْكِتٰبِ الَّذِيْ نَزَّلَ عَلٰى رَسُوْلِهٖ وَالْكِتٰبِ الَّذِيْٓ اَنْزَلَ مِنْ قَبْلُ ۗوَمَنْ يَّكْفُرْ بِاللّٰهِ وَمَلٰۤئِكَتِهٖ وَكُتُبِهٖ وَرُسُلِهٖ وَالْيَوْمِ الْاٰخِرِ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ ضَلٰلًا ۢبَعِيْدًا.

ÔA_©vr †n gywgbMY! †Zvgiv Avjøvni cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡bv, Zuvi ivm~‡ji cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡bv Ges Cgvb Av‡bv †m wKZv‡ei cÖwZ †h wKZve wZwb Zuvi ivm~‡ji Ici bvwhj K‡i‡Qb Avi †m wKZv‡ei cÖwZI Cgvb Av‡bv †h wKZve wZwb Gi Av‡M bvwhj K‡i‡Qb| †h e¨w³ Avjøvn, Zuvi †d‡ikZv, Zuvi wKZvemg~n, Zuvi ivm~jMY Ges Av‡Liv‡Z Awek¦vm K‡i, †m †Zv `~ieZ©x †Mvgivwn‡Z wbgw¾Z nq|Õ (m~iv wbmv: AvqvZ 136)

gnvbex (mv.) Cgv‡bi cwiPq w`‡Z wM‡q e‡jb,

ÔCgvb n‡jv, Zzwg wek¦vm Ki‡e Avjøvni cÖwZ, Zuvi †d‡ikZv‡`i cÖwZ, Zuvi wKZvemg~‡ni cÖwZ, Zuvi ivm~jM‡Yi cÖwZ, Av‡Liv‡Zi cÖwZ Ges ZvKw`‡ii fv‡jvg‡›`i cÖwZ|Õ (mnxn eyLvix I gymwjg)

wek¦vm ¯’vc‡bi ci †h¸‡jv diR Bev`vZ †hgb-bvgvR, ivgv`vb gv‡mi †ivRv, hvKvZ, n¾ GB Bev`Z¸‡jv Zvi Rb¨ Avek¨K n‡q hvq|

nhiZ Avãyjøvn Beby Dgvi (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, ÒBmjvg cuvPwU wfwËi Dci cÖwZwôZ-

1. G mvÿ¨ †`qv †h, Avjøvn e¨ZxZ Avi †Kv‡bv Bjvn (Dcvm¨) †bB Ges wbðqB gynv¤§v` (mv.) Avjøvni ivm~j|
2. mvjvZ Z_v bvgvR[5] Kv‡qg Kiv|
3. hvKvZ cÖ`vb Kiv|
4. evqZzjøvn n¾¡ cvjb Kiv Ges
5. ivgv`vb gv‡mi wmqvg cvjb Kiv (†ivRv ivLv)|Ó

---

[5]. Avjøvn‡K ¯§iY Kivi, ¯§iY ivLvi Ges m¤úK© Mfxi Kivi m‡e©vËg Dcvq nj bvgvh|
mvjvZ ev bvgv‡Ri cÖ‡Z¨K ivKv‡Z Avgiv m~iv dvwZnv cvV Kwi|
Ò**cig KiæYvgq, Amxg `qvjy Avjøvni bv‡g (ïiæ KiwQ)| mg¯Í cÖksmv Avjøvni Rb¨, whwb wek¦RM‡Zi ie| whwb cig KiæYvgq AwZ `qvjy| wePvi w`e‡mi gvwjK| Avgiv ïaygvÎ AvcbviB Bev`vZ Kwi Ges ïaygvÎ AvcbviB mvnvh¨ cÖv_©bv Kwi| Avgv‡`i‡K mij mwVK c_ cÖ`k©b Kiæb| Zv‡`i c_, hv‡`i cÖwZ Avcwb AbyMÖn K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i c‡_ bq, hv‡`i cÖwZ Avcbvi Mhe ewl©Z n‡q‡Q, Zv‡`i c_I bq hviv n‡q‡Q c_åó|** Ó **(m~iv dvwZnv: AvqvZ 1-7**)
ÒhLb ev›`v e‡j, **mg¯Í cÖksmv Avjøvni Rb¨, whwb wek¦RM‡Zi ie,** ZLb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb- ÔAvgvi ev›`v Avgvi cÖksmv Kij|Õ
ev›`v hLb e‡j, **whwb cig KiæYvgq AwZ `qvjy,** ZLb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb- ÔAvgvi ev›`v Avgvi ¸Yv¸Y eY©bv Kij|Õ
ev›`v hLb e‡j, **wePvi w`e‡mi gvwjK,** ZLb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb- ÔAvgvi ev›`v Avgvi gvnvZ¥¨ eY©bv Kij|Õ †Kvb †Kvb eY©bvq Av‡Q †h, Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv DË‡i e‡jb: ÔAvgvi ev›`v Avgvi Dci (mewKQz) mgc©Y Kij|Õ
hLb ev›`v e‡j, **Avgiv ïaygvÎ AvcbviB Bev`vZ Kwi Ges ïaygvÎ AvcbviB mvnvh¨ cÖv_©bv Kwi,** ZLb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb- ÔGUv Avgvi I Avgvi ev›`vi g‡a¨i K_v Ges Avgvi ev›`v Avgvi wbKU hv Pv‡e Avwg Zv‡K ZvB w`e|Õ
AZtci ev›`v hLb **Avgv‡`i‡K mij mwVK c_ cÖ`k©b Kiæb, Zv‡`i c_, hv‡`i cÖwZ Avcwb AbyMÖn K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i c‡_ bq, hv‡`i cÖwZ Avcbvi Mhe ewl©Z n‡q‡Q, Zv‡`i c_I bq hviv n‡q‡Q c_åó-** cvV K‡i ZLb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
ÔGme Avgvi ev›`vi Rb¨ Ges †m hv wKQz PvBj Zv meB Zvi Rb¨|Ó (mnxn gymwjg 1/296, mybv‡b bvmvC 5/11-12)

(mnxn eyLvix- 8, mnxn gymwjg- 16, wZiwghx- 2609)

†KD hw` Cgvb Avbv Ae¯’vq wKsev Cgvb Avbq‡bi ci wb‡Ri mv‡a¨i g‡a¨ Bev`ZiZ Ae¯’vq g„Zz¨eiY K‡i Z‡e †m ciKv‡j wPi my‡Li RvqMv Rvbœv‡Zi AwaKvix n‡e|

nhiZ Avey hvi (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò‡Kv‡bv e¨w³ hw` jv Bjvnv Bjøvjøvn&i (Avjøvn Qvov †Kv‡bv Bjvn& ev Dcvm¨ †bB) †NvlYv †`q Ges GiB Dci g„Zz¨eiY K‡i, Z‡e Aek¨B †m Rvbœv‡Z cÖ‡ek Ki‡e|Ó (mnxn gymwjg)

nhiZ gyqvR (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†e‡nk‡Zi Pvwe n‡”Q, G K_vi mvÿ¨ †`qv †h, Avjøvn e¨ZxZ †Kvb Bjvn (gvÔey`) †bB|Ó (mnxn eyLvix)

mvjvZ

GKRb gymjgvb‡K mKj Bev`‡Zi g‡a¨ bvgv‡hi cÖwZ me©vwaK ¸iæZ¡ w`‡Z n‡e| KviY Avjøvni Dci Cgvb Avbvi ciB bvgvh dih n‡q hvq|
Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
وَاَقِيْمُوا الصَّلٰوةَ وَاٰتُوا الزَّكٰوةَ وَارْكَعُوْا مَعَ الرّٰكِعِيْنَ.

A_©: Avi †Zvgiv mvjvZ Kv‡qg K‡iv, hvKvZ cÖ`vb K‡iv Ges iæKz K‡iv iæKzKvix‡`i mv‡_| (m~iv Avj-evKviv, AvqvZ: 43)

Be‡b wnkvg gynv¤§` web Bmnv‡Ki eivZ w`‡q nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi G eY©bv D×„Z

K‡ib †h, me©cÖ_g ivm~‡ji (mv.) cÖwZ †h wRwbm dih Kiv nq Zv bvgvh|

nhiZ Devq`v Bebym mv‡gZ (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb, Avwg ivm~j (mv.) †K ej‡Z ï‡bwQ, ÒcuvP Iqv‡³i bvgvR Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv ev›`v‡`i Dci diR K‡i‡Qb| †h †jvK Dnv h_vh_ Av`vq Ki‡e Ges Dnvi AwaKvi I gh©v`vi cÖwZ m¤§vb †`Lv‡Z wM‡q, Dnvi nK GKwe›`y bó n‡Z †`‡e bv Zvi Rb¨ Avjøvni wbKU cÖwZkÖæwZ i‡q‡Q, wZwb Zv‡K †e‡nk&‡Z `vwLj Ki‡eb| Avi †h †jvK Dnv co‡e bv, Zvi Rb¨ Avjøvni wbKU †Kvb cÖwZkÖæwZ †bB| wZwb B”Qv Ki‡j Zv‡K Avhve †`‡eb Avi B”Qv Ki‡j Zv‡K Rvbœv‡Z `vwLj Ki‡eb|Ó (ev`v‡qDm& mvbv‡q)

**hvKvZ cÖ`vb-** Bmjv‡g hvKvZ e¨e¯’v Aa¨vq `ªóe¨|

evqZzjøvn n¾¡ cvjb

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

وَاَتِمُّوا الْحَجَّ وَالْعُمْرَةَ لِلّٰهِ .

ÒGes †Zvgiv Avjøvni Rb¨ n¾ I Dgiv cwic~Y©fv‡e cvjb K‡iv|Ó (m~iv evKviv: AvqvZ 196)

wbR wbR evm¯’vb n‡Z iIqvbv n‡q KvÕev kix‡d ZvIqvd Ki‡Z hvIqv I wd‡i Avmvi Avw_©K msMwZ †h mKj gymjgv‡bi i‡q‡Q Zv‡`i Rb¨ Rxe‡b GKevi n¾ Kiv dih|

`ywbqvi wewfbœ †`k †_‡K wfbœ wfbœ fvlvfvlx, wewfbœ is‡qi †jvK KvÕev kixd I Avivdv‡Zi gq`v‡b R‡ov n‡q GKwU wek¦ åvZ…‡Z¡i m¤úK© cybiæ¾xweZ K‡ib| cÖwZ eQiB `ywbqvi gymjgvb cÖgvY K‡i †h, Zviv †h †`‡kB _vKzK, Avi †h fvlv‡ZB K_v ejyK bv †Kb, gymjgvb ci¯ú‡ii fvB| Zviv GKB Avjøvni ev›`v, GKB ivm~‡ji (mv.) Abymvix Ges GKB D¤§‡Zi AšÍf©y³| fvlv ev AÂ‡ji `~iZ¡ gymjgvb‡`i‡K c„_K Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|

Avjøvn&i ivm~j (mv.) e‡jb, ÒgywgbMY GKwU †`‡ni mgZzj¨| hLb †`‡ni †Kv‡bv Ask Amy¯’ n‡q c‡o ZLb †MvUv †`n Gi d‡j wb`ªvnxbZv I R¡‡i Avµvš— nq|Ó (mnxn eyLvix, mnxn gymwjg)

cÖwZwU mÿg gymjgv‡bi Rb¨B n¾ Kiv dih Ges kw³ mvg_© _vKv m‡Ë¡I hviv n¾ Ki‡e bv, Zv‡`i k³ †MvbvnMvi n‡Z n‡e|

nhiZ Bgvg Avey nvwbdv ingvZzjøvn AvjvBwn n¾ Kivi c~e© ch©šÍ wVK eyS‡Z cv‡ibwb †h, Bmjvgx Bev`vZmg~‡ni g‡a¨ †KvbwU m‡e©vËg; wKš‘ hLbB wZwb n¾ K‡i Zvi AšÍwb©wnZ Kj¨vY cÖZ¨ÿ Ki‡jb, ZLb ¯úó K‡É e‡j DV‡jb, Ôn¾-B m‡e©vËg Bev`vZÕ|

KvevNi ZvIqv‡di mgq nvwRiv e‡jb,

ÒjveŸvBK Avjøvû¤§v jveŸvBK, jveŸvBKv jv kvwiKv jvKv jveŸvBK, Bbœvj nvg`v

Iqvb&wbgvZv jvKv Iqvjgyj&K jv kvwi-Kv jvKÓ

ÔAvwg nvwhi, †n Avjøvn, Avwg nvwhi| †Zvgvi †Kvb kixK †bB, Avwg nvwhi| wbðq hveZxq cÖksmv I wbqvgZ †Zvgvi Ges ivRZ¡I, †Zvgvi †Kvb kixK †bB|Õ

ivgv`vb gv‡mi wmqvg cvjb

ivgv`vb gv‡m c~Y© GK gvm †ivhv ivLv cÖ‡Z¨K gymjgv‡bi Rb¨ dih|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِىْ اُنْزِلَ فِيْـهِ الْقُـرْاٰنُ هُـدًى لِّلنَّاسِ وَبَيِّنٰتٍ مِّنَ الْهُدٰى وَالْفُرْقَانِ ج

A_©: ivgv`vb gvm, Zv‡Z KziAvb bvwhj Kiv n‡q‡Q gvby‡li Rb¨ wn`vqvZ¯^ifc Ges hv ¯úó wb`k©bvejxif‡c wn`vqvZ I dziKvb (mZ¨-wg_¨vi cv_©K¨Kvix)| (m~iv Avj-evKviv, AvqvZ: 185)

يٰٓاَيُّهَا الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِيْنَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُوْنَ.

A_©: †n hviv Cgvb G‡b‡Qv, †Zvgv‡`i Ici wmqvg dih Kiv n‡q‡Q, †hgb dih Kiv n‡qwQj †Zvgv‡`i c~e©eZ©x‡`i Ici, †hb †Zvgiv ZvKIqv AR©b Ki‡Z cv‡iv| (m~iv Avj-evKviv, AvqvZ: 183)

GKRb †ivhv`vi gymjgvb mye‡n mvw`‡Ki c~e© †_‡K ïiæ K‡i m~h©v¯Í ch©šÍ mg‡q

cvbvnvi I ¯¿x m½gvw` †_‡K weiZ _v‡K| G mgq Zvi ÿzav Z…òv cvq| wKš‘ Avjøvni ûKzg cvjb Kivi Rb¨B †m ÿzav I Z…òv‡K `gb K‡i iv‡L| ¯¿x m½‡gi Lv‡nk n‡j GUv‡KI ïay Avjøvn ZvÕAvjviB f‡q wbqš¿Y K‡i| Gfv‡eB ev›`vni g‡b Avjøvni fq e„w× cvq|

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

ÒmvIg †Kej AvgviB Rb¨| Avwg wb‡RB Gi cÖwZ`vb †`e|Ó (eyLvix I gymwjg)

mvI‡gi g~j D‡Ïk¨ ZvKIqv AR©b Kiv, ci‡nhMvi nIqv| ZvKIqv gv‡b Avjøvnfxw Z| hvi g‡b Avjøvni fq Av‡Q †m †Kv‡bv cvc KvR Ki‡Z cv‡i bv, A‡b¨i ÿwZ Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|

Cgvb Avbq‡bi ci diR Bev`vZ¸‡jv A_©vr mvjvZ Z_v bvgvR Kv‡qg, hvKvZ Av`vq, n¾¡ cvjb, ivgv`v‡bi wmqvg cvjb I Ab¨vb¨ diR Bev`vZ¸‡jv cvjb bv Ki‡j A_ev nvivg eR©b bv Ki‡j g„Zz¨i ci Zv‡K ciKv‡j kvw¯Í †c‡Z n‡e| wKš‘ me©kw³gvb mªóv hw` Pvb gymwjg wn‡m‡e †Kv‡bv bv †Kv‡bv mgq †m Rvbœv‡Z hv‡e|

mªóv KziAv‡b m~iv Avj Avmi Gi 1-3 bs Avqv‡Z e‡j‡Qb,

وَالْعَصْرِ ١ اِنَّ الْاِنْسَـانَ لَفِىْ خُسْـرٍ ٢ اِلَّا الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُـوْا وَعَمِلُوا الصّٰلِحٰتِ وَتَوَاصَوْا بِالْحَقِّ وَتَوَاصَوْا بِالصَّـبْرِ ٣

Òmg‡qi kc_| Aek¨B gvbyl i‡q‡Q wbwðZ ¶wZi g‡a¨| Z‡e Zviv bq, hviv **Cgvb** Av‡b,

mrKg© K‡i, ci¯úi‡K m‡Z¨i Dc‡`k †`q Ges ^ah© avi‡Y ci¯úi‡K D×y× K‡i|Ó

mKj bex-ivm~j AvZ¥mgc©‡Yi GB ag©-Øxb Bmjv‡gi cÖwZ mevB‡K AvnŸvb K‡i‡Qb| Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb,

اِنَّ الدِّيْنَ عِنْدَ اللّٰهِ الْاِسْلَامُ ۔

A_©: wbðq Avjøvni wbKU GKgvÎ Øxb nj Bmjvg| (m~iv Av‡j-Bgivb, AvqvZ: 19)

شَرَعَ لَكُمْ مِّنَ الدِّيْنِ مَا وَصّٰى بِهٖ نُوْحًا وَّالَّذِيْٓ اَوْحَيْنَآ اِلَيْكَ وَمَا وَصَّيْنَا بِهٖٓ اِبْرٰهِيْمَ وَمُوْسٰى وَعِيْسٰٓى اَنْ اَقِيْمُوا الدِّيْنَ وَلَا تَتَفَرَّقُوْا فِيْهِ ط كَبُرَ عَلَى الْمُشْرِكِيْنَ مَا تَدْعُوْهُمْ اِلَيْهِ ط اَللّٰهُ يَجْتَبِيْٓ اِلَيْهِ مَنْ يَّشَآءُ وَيَهْدِيْٓ اِلَيْهِ مَنْ يُّنِيْبُ ۔

A_©: wZwb †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ wewae× K‡i‡Qb Øxb, hvi wb‡`©k w`‡qwQ‡jb wZwb b~n‡K, Avi hv Avwg Inx K‡iwQ †Zvgvi cÖwZ Ges hvi wb‡`©k w`‡qwQjvg Beivnxg, g~mv I Cmv‡K GB g‡g© †h, †Zvgiv Øxb‡K cÖwZwôZ K‡iv Ges Zv‡Z we‡f` m„wó K‡iv bv| gykwiK‡`i Kv‡Q `ytmva¨ g‡b nq hvi cÖwZ Zzwg Zv‡`i AvnŸvb Ki‡Qv, Avjøvn hv‡K B”Qv Zuvi Rb¨ g‡bvbxZ K‡ib Ges †h Zuvi AwfgyLx nq, Zv‡K Zvi (Øx‡bi) w`‡K wn`vqvZ `vb K‡ib| (m~iv Avk&-k~iv, AvqvZ: 13)

وَمَآ اَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ مِنْ رَّسُوْلٍ اِلَّا نُوْحِيْٓ اِلَيْهِ اَنَّهٗ لَآ اِلٰهَ اِلَّآ اَنَا فَاعْبُدُوْنِ ۔

A_©: Avi †Zvgvi c~‡e© Ggb †Kv‡bv ivm~j Avwg †cÖiY Kwiwb hvi cÖwZ Avwg GB Inx bvwhj Kwiwb †h, Avwg e¨ZxZ †Kv‡bv (mZ¨) Bjvn& †bB; myZivs †Zvgiv AvgviB Bev`vZ K‡iv| (m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 25)

cieZ©x‡Z ¯ªóv mKj ag©MÖ‡š’ cÖwZkÖæZ me©‡kl bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi Ici KziAvb bvwhj K‡ib Ges Øxb Bmjvg‡K c~Y©Zv `vb K‡ib| Zvi cieZ©x‡Z Avi †Kv‡bv bexi AvMgb NU‡e bv| wZwbB mKj a‡g©i cÖwZkÖæZ me©‡kl bex|

bex (mv.) we`vq n‡¾i fvl‡Y e‡jb-

ÔAvwg †kl bex, Avgvi c‡i Avi †Kv‡bv bex Avm‡e bv| Avgvi gva¨‡g Iqvnxi cwimgvwß n‡Z hv‡”Q| Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ `ywU e¯‘ †i‡L hvw”Q| hZw`b †Zvgiv GB `ywU e¯‘ AuvK‡o _vK‡e, ZZw`b †Zvgiv wbtm‡›`‡n c_åó n‡ebv| GKwU **Avjøvni wKZve** I AciwU **ivm~‡ji (mv.) mybœvn**[6]|

---

[6]. ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb, ÔAvgv‡K KziAvb Kvixg †`qv n‡q‡Q Ges Zvi m‡½ ZviB gZ AvIl GKwU wRwbm †`qv n‡q‡Q|Õ (Avngv` 4/131)

Gi fvev_© n‡”Q **mybœvn**| mybœvn ej‡Z bex (mv.) Gi K_v, KvR I †gŠb m¤§wZ‡K †evSv‡bv n‡q‡Q| ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi GB mybœvn‡K AZ¨šÍ wbLyuZfv‡e cÖgvwYZ K‡i nv`x‡mi gva¨‡g msiwÿZ ivLv n‡q‡Q| mycÖwm× QqwU nvw`m MÖš’- mnxn& eyLvix, mnxn& gymwjg, mybv‡b bvmvC, mybv‡b Ave~ `vD`, RvwgÕ wZiwghx, mybv‡b Beb gvRvn|

G K_v ¯§iY ivLv DwPZ †h, nv`xmmg~nI AvjøvniB cÖZ¨v‡`k| KziAvb gvRx` †hgb Iqvnxi gva¨‡g AeZxY© n‡q‡Q †Zgwb ivm~j (mv.) Gi nv`xmI Avjøvni AeZxY© evYx|

cÖ‡Z¨K Dcw¯’Z e¨w³ †hb Abycw¯’Z e¨w³i Kv‡Q Avgvi K_v¸‡jv †cuŠwQ‡q †`q| n‡Z cv‡i, hv‡`i Kv‡Q †cŠuQv‡bv n‡e Zv‡`i g‡a¨ Ggb A‡b‡K _vK‡e hviv Dcw¯’Z †kÖvZvi PvB‡Z Avgvi K_v¸‡jv fv‡jvfv‡e Abyaveb Ki‡Z cvi‡e|Õ

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
لَآ اِكْرَاهَ فِى الدِّيْنِ ۙ قَدْتَّبَيَّنَ الرُّشْدُ مِنَ الْغَىِّ ۚ فَمَنْ يَّكْفُرْ بِالطَّاغُوْتِ وَيُؤْمِنْ بِاللّٰهِ فَقَدِ اسْتَمْسَكَ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقٰى ۗ لَاانْفِصَامَ لَهَا ؕ وَاللّٰهُ سَمِيْعٌ عَلِيْمٌ. اَللّٰهُ وَلِىُّ الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا يُخْرِجُهُمْ مِّنَ الظُّلُمٰتِ اِلَى النُّوْرِ ؕ وَالَّذِيْنَ كَفَرُوْٓا اَوْلِيٰٓئُهُمُ الطَّاغُوْتُ ۙ يُخْرِجُوْنَهُمْ مِّنَ النُّوْرِ اِلَى الظُّلُمٰتِ ؕ اُولٰٓئِكَ اَصْحٰبُ النَّارِ ۚ هُمْ فِيْهَا خٰلِدُوْنَ.

A_©: Øx‡bi (Bmjvg MÖn‡Yi) e¨vcv‡i †Kv‡bv †Rvi-Rei`w¯Í †bB| Aek¨B mZ¨ åóZv †_‡K ¯úó n‡q †M‡Q| myZivs †h ZvM~Z‡K A¯^xKvi K‡i Ges Avjøvni cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡b, †m my`„p nvZj AuvK‡o aij, hv wew”Qbœ nevi bq| Avi Avjøvn me©‡kÖvZv I me©Á| hviv Cgvb Av‡b Avjøvn Zv‡`i AwffveK, Zv‡`i‡K wZwb †ei K‡i Av‡bb AÜKvimg~n

---

Avjøvn ZvAvjv e‡jb-
ÒwZwb gbMov K_v e‡jb bv| GUv †Zv **Inx** hv Zuvi cÖwZ cÖZ¨v‡`k nq|Ó (m~iv Avb-bvR&g: AvqvZ 3-4)
kixAv‡Zi cwifvlvq, †Kvb bexi wbKU Avjøvn ZvAvjvi cÿ †_‡K AeZxY© evYx‡K Inx e‡j|
Inx `yB cÖKvi-
K) gvZ&j~ : Gi A_© hv wZjvIqvZ Kiv nq| KziAvb gvRx`‡K Inx gvZ&j~ e‡j, †Kbbv, KziAvb gvRx` mvjv‡Zi g‡a¨ I evB‡i wZjvIqvZ Kiv nq|
L) MvBi gvZ&j~ : Gi A_© hv wZjvIqvZ Kiv nq bv| nv`xm kixd‡K Inx MvBi gvZ&j~ e‡j| KviY, Zv mvjv‡Z wZjvIqvZ Kiv nq bv|

†_‡K Av‡jvi w`‡K| Avi hviv Kzdwi K‡i Zv‡`i AwffveK nj ZvM~Z| Zviv Zv‡`i‡K †ei K‡i wb‡q hvq Av‡jv †_‡K AÜKvimg~‡ni w`‡K| ZvivB Av¸‡bi (Rvnvbœv‡gi) Awaevmx, Zviv †mLv‡b wPi¯Õvqx n‡e| (m~iv Avj-evKviv, AvqvZ: 256-257)

اِنَّ اللّٰهَ لَايَغْفِـرُ اَنْ يُّشْـرَكَ بِهٖ وَيَغْفِـرُ مَـادُوْنَ ذٰلِـكَ لِمَنْ يَّشَـآءُ ط وَمَنْ يُّشْـرِكْ بِاللّٰـهِ فَقَـدْ ضَـلَّ ضَـلٰلًا بَعِيْدًا.

A_©: wbðqB Avjøvn Zuvi mv‡_ wkiK Kiv ÿgv Ki‡eb bv, Zv e¨ZxZ Ab¨ hv wKQz hv‡K B”Qv, ÿgv Ki‡eb| Avi †h Avjøvni mv‡_ kwiK K‡i †m †Zv †Nvi c_åóZvq c_åó nj| (m~iv Avb-wbmv, AvqvZ: 116)

اَلَا لِلّٰـهِ الـدِّيْنُ الْخَـالِصُ ط وَالَّذِيْنَ اتَّخَـذُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِهٖ اَوْلِيَآءَ مَـا نَعْبُـدُهُمْ اِلَّا لِيُقَرِّبُوْنَآ اِلَى اللّٰـهِ زُلْفٰى ط اِنَّ اللّٰهَ يَحْكُمُ بَيْنَهُمْ فِىْ مَا هُمْ فِيْهِ يَخْتَلِفُوْنَ ط اِنَّ اللّٰـهَ لَا يَهْدِىْ مَنْ هُوَ كٰذِبٌ كَفَّارٌ.

A_©: †R‡b †i‡Lv, wbôvc~Y© AvbyMZ¨ AvjøvniB cÖvc¨| hviv Avjøvn e¨ZxZ Ab¨‡`i‡K AwffveKif‡c MÖnY K‡i, Zviv e‡j, ÔAvgiv †Kej GRb¨B Zv‡`i Bev`vZ Kwi †h, Zviv Avgv‡`i‡K Avjøvni wbKUeZ©x K‡i †`‡e|Õ wbðqB Avjøvn Zv‡`i g‡a¨ dvqmvjv K‡i †`‡eb, hv wb‡q Zviv gZ‡f` Ki‡Q| wbðq Avjøvn Zv‡K mrc‡_ cwiPvwjZ K‡ib bv, †h wg_¨vev`x I Kvwdi| (m~iv Avh-hygvi, AvqvZ: 3)

وَمَا يُؤْمِنُ اَكْثَرُهُمْ بِاللّٰهِ اِلَّا وَهُمْ مُّشْرِكُوْنَ.

A_©: Zv‡`i AwaKvskB Avjøvni cÖwZ Cgvb iv‡L bv, Z‡e iv‡L gykwiK Ae¯’vq (GgZve¯’vq †h, Zviv wki‡Kl wjß n‡q _v‡K)| (m~iv BDmyd, AvqvZ: 106)

اَم اتَّخَذُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ شُفَعَاءَ ط قُلْ اَوَلَوْ كَانُوْا لَايَمْلِكُوْنَ شَيْئًا وَّلَا يَعْقِلُوْنَ.

A_©: Zviv wK Avjøvn e¨ZxZ (Ab¨‡`i‡K) mycvwikKvix MÖnY K‡i‡Q? e‡jv, ÔZv‡`i †Kv‡bv ÿgZv bv _vK‡jI Ges Zviv bv eyS‡jI? Õ| (m~iv Avh-hygvi, AvqvZ: 43)

الَّذِيْنَ كَذَّبُوْا بِالْكِتٰبِ وَبِمَا اَرْسَلْنَا بِهٖ رُسُلَنَا ق ف فَسَوْفَ يَعْلَمُوْنَ ۝ اِذِ الْاَغْلٰلُ فِيْٓ اَعْنَاقِهِمْ وَالسَّلٰسِلُ ط يُسْحَبُوْنَ . فِى الْحَمِيْمِ ثُمَّ فِى النَّارِ يُسْجَرُوْنَ .

A_©: hviv wg_¨v‡ivc K‡i wKZv‡ei cÖwZ Ges hv mn Avwg Avgvi ivm~jMY‡K †cÖiY K‡iwQ Zuvi cÖwZ, Zviv kxNªB Rvb‡Z cvi‡e| hLb Zv‡`i Mj‡`‡k †ewo I wkKj _vK‡e, Zv‡`i‡K †U‡b wb‡q hvIqv n‡e- dzUšÍ cvwb‡Z, AZtci Zv‡`i‡K Av¸‡b `» Kiv n‡e| (m~iv Avj-gyÕwgb, AvqvZ: 70-72)

وَاقْتَرَبَ الْوَعْدُ الْحَقُّ فَاِذَا هِىَ شَاخِصَةٌ اَبْصَارُ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَرُوْا ط يٰوَيْلَنَا قَدْ كُنَّا فِىْ غَفْلَةٍ مِّنْ هٰذَا بَلْ كُنَّا ظٰلِمِيْنَ. اِنَّكُمْ وَمَاتَعْبُدُوْنَ مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ حَصَبُ جَهَنَّمَ ط اَنْتُمْ لَهَا وٰرِدُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi mZ¨ cÖwZkÖæwZ (wKqvgZ) wbKUeZ©x n‡j AK¯§vr Kvwdi‡`i Pÿz w¯’i

n‡q hv‡e; Zviv ej‡e, Ônvq Avgv‡`i `y‡f©vM, Avgiv †Zv G wel‡q D`vmxb wQjvg; eis Avgiv wQjvg hvwjg (mxgvj•NbKvix)|Õ wbðqB †Zvgiv Ges Avjøvni cwie‡Z© †Zvgiv hv‡`i Bev`vZ K‡iv, †m¸‡jv n‡e Rvnvbœv‡gi BÜb| †ZvgivB Zv‡Z cÖ‡ek Ki‡e| (m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 97-98)

وَيَوْمَ يَقُوْلُ نَادُوْا شُرَكَآءِىَ الَّذِيْنَ زَعَمْتُمْ فَدَعَوْهُمْ فَلَمْ يَسْتَجِيْبُوْا لَهُمْ وَجَعَلْنَا بَيْنَهُمْ مَّوْبِقًا.

A_©: Avi †mw`b wZwb ej‡eb, Ô†Zvgiv hv‡`i‡K Avgvi kwiK g‡b Ki‡Z Zv‡`i‡K Wv‡Kv|Õ Zviv ZLb Zv‡`i‡K WvK‡e, wKš‘ Zviv Zv‡`i Wv‡K mvov †`‡e bv| Ges Avwg Zv‡`i ga¨¯’‡j †i‡L †`e GKwU aŸsm-MnŸi| (m~iv Avj-Kvn&d, AvqvZ: 52)

وَضَلَّ عَنْهُمْ مَّاكَانُوْا يَدْعُوْنَ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَظَنُّوْا مَا لَهُمْ مِّنْ مَّحِيْصٍ.

A_©: Avi Zviv DavI n‡q hv‡e Zv‡`i †_‡K, hv‡`i‡K Zviv c~‡e© Dcvmbv Ki‡Zv Ges Zviv ey‡S †b‡e- Zv‡`i †Kv‡bv wb®‹…wZ †bB| (m~iv nv-wgg Avm-mvR`v, AvqvZ: 48)

مَثَلُ الَّذِيْنَ اتَّخَذُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ اَوْلِيَاءَ كَمَثَلِ الْعَنْكَبُوْتِ ۚ اتَّخَذَتْ بَيْتًا ؕ وَاِنَّ اَوْهَنَ الْبُيُوْتِ لَبَيْتُ الْعَنْكَبُوْتِ لَوْ كَانُوْا يَعْلَمُوْنَ.

A_©: hviv Avjøvni cwie‡Z© Ab¨‡`i‡K AwffveKif‡c MÖnY K‡i Zv‡`i `„óvšÍ

gvKomvi b¨vq, †h Ni evbvq| Avi N‡ii g‡a¨ gvKomvi NiB †Zv me‡P‡q `ye©j, hw` Zviv RvbZ| (m~iv Avj-AvbKve~Z, AvqvZ: 41)

وَقِيْلَ لَهُمْ اَيْنَمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْبُدُوْنَ. مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ ط هَلْ يَنْصُرُوْنَكُمْ اَوْ يَنْتَصِرُوْنَ. فَكُبْكِبُوْا فِيْهَا هُمْ وَالْغَاوٗنَ.

A_©: Avi Zv‡`i‡K ejv n‡e, ÔZviv †Kv_vq hv‡`i †Zvgiv Bev`vZ Ki‡Z|Õ ÔAvjøvni cwie‡Z© Zviv wK †Zvgv‡`i mvnvh¨ Ki‡Z cv‡i, A_ev Zviv wK AvZ¥iÿv Ki‡Z mÿg?Õ AZtci Zv‡`i‡K Ges c_åó‡`i‡K wb¤œegyLx K‡i wb‡ÿc Kiv n‡e Rvnvbœv‡g| (m~iv Avk&-ï'Aviv, AvqvZ: 92-94)

وَمَنْ اَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَـرٰى عَلَى اللّٰـهِ كَـذِبًا اَوْ كَـذَّبَ بِالْحَقِّ لَمَّا جَاءَهٗ ط اَلَيْسَ فِىْ جَهَنَّمَ مَثْوًى لِّلْكٰفِرِيْنَ.

A_©: Zvi †P‡q AwaK hvwjg Avi †K, †h Avjøvni Ici wg_¨v Av‡ivc K‡i A_ev Zvi Kv‡Q mZ¨ Avmvi ci Zv A¯^xKvi K‡i? Rvnvbœv‡gi g‡a¨B wK Kvwdi‡`i Avevm bq? (m~iv Avj-AvbKve~Z, AvqvZ: 68)

اَفَلَمْ يَسِيْرُوْا فِى الْاَرْضِ فَتَكُوْنَ لَهُمْ قُلُوْبٌ يَّعْقِلُوْنَ بِهَا اَوْ اٰذَانٌ يَّسْمَعُوْنَ بِهَا ج فَاِنَّهَا لَاتَعْمَى الْاَبْصَارُ وَلٰكِنْ تَعْمَى الْقُلُوْبُ الَّتِىْ فِى الصُّدُوْرِ.

A_©: Zviv wK hgx‡b ågY K‡iwb? Zvn‡j Zv‡`i n‡Zv Ggb AšÍi hv w`‡q Zviv Dcjwä KiZ, Ges Ggb Kvb hv w`‡q Zviv ïbZ| e¯‘,

Pÿz †Zv AÜ nq bv; eis AÜ nq eÿw¯’Z AšÍi| (m~iv Avj nv¾, AvqvZ: 46)

وَالَّذِيْنَ كَفَـرُوْا اَعْمَـالُهُمْ كَسَـرَابٍ بِقِيْعَـةٍ يَّحْسَـبُهُ الظَّمْاٰنُ مَاءً ؕ حَتّٰى اِذَا جَاءَهٗ لَمْ يَجِـدْهُ شَـيْئًا وَّوَجَـدَ اللّٰهَ عِنْدَهٗ فَوَفّٰهُ حِسَابَهٗ ؕ وَاللّٰهُ سَرِيْعُ الْحِسَابِ.

A_©: Avi hviv Kzdix K‡i, Zv‡`i Avgjmg~n giæf,wgi gwiwPKvi gZ, wccvmvZ© e¨w³ hv‡K cvwb g‡b K‡i| Ae‡k‡l hLb †m Zvi Kv‡Q Avm‡e, ZLb †m †`L‡e †mUv wKQzB bq, Avi †m †mLv‡b cv‡e Avjøvn‡K| AZtci wZwb Zv‡K Zvi Kg©dj c~Y© gvÎvq w`‡eb, Avi Avjøvn `ªæZ wnmve MÖnYKvix| (m~iv Avb-b~i, AvqvZ: 39)

وَيَعْبُـدُوْنَ مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰـهِ مَـالَايَنفَعُهُمْ وَلَايَضُـرُّهُمْ ؕ وَكَانَ الْكَافِرُ عَلٰى رَبِّهٖ ظَهِيْرًا.

A_©: Avi Zviv Avjøvni cwie‡Z© Ggb wKQzi Bev`vZ K‡i, hv Zv‡`i DcKvil Ki‡Z cv‡i bv Ges ÿwZI Ki‡Z cv‡i bv| Avi Kvwdi †Zv Zvi i‡ei weiæ‡× mvnvh¨Kvix| (m~iv Avj-dziKvb, AvqvZ: 55)

وَالَّذِيْنَ كَفَــرُوْا لَهُمْ نَــارُ جَهَنَّمَ ۚ لَايُقْضٰــى عَلَيْهِمْ فَيَمُوْتُوْا وَلَا يُخَفَّفُ عَنْهُمْ مِّنْ عَذَابِهَا ؕ كَذٰلِكَ نَجْـزِىْ كُلَّ كَفُوْرٍ. وَهُمْ يَصْطَرِخُوْنَ فِيْهَا. رَبَّنَا اَخْرِجْنَا نَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا غَيْرَ الَّذِىْ كُنَّا نَعْمَلُ ؕ اَوَ لَمْ نُعَمِّرْكُمْ مَّا يَتَـذَكَّرُ فِيْــهِ مَنْ تَــذَكَّرَ وَجَاءَكُمُ النَّذِيْرُ ؕ فَــذُوْقُوْا فَمَــا لِلظّٰلِمِيْنَ مِنْ نَّصِيْرٍ.

A_©: Avi hviv Kzdwi K‡i, Zv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q Rvnvbœv‡gi Av¸b| Zv‡`i Ici GB dvqmvjv Kiv n‡e bv †h, Zviv g„Zz¨eiY Ki‡e Ges Zv‡`i †_‡K Rvnvbœv‡gi kvw¯Íl jvNe Kiv n‡e bv| Gfv‡eB Avwg kvw¯Í w`‡q _vwK cÖ‡Z¨K AK…ZÁ‡K| †mLv‡b Zviv AvZ©bv` K‡i ej‡e, Ô†n Avgv‡`i ie, Avgv‡`i‡K †ei Kiæb, Avgiv mrKvR Kie, c~‡e© hv KiZvg, Zvi cwie‡Z©| Õ Avjøvn ej‡eb, Avwg wK †Zvgv‡`i‡K GZUv eqm `vb Kwiwb †h, ZLb †KD Dc‡`k MÖnY Ki‡Z PvB‡j Dc‡`k MÖnY Ki‡Z cvi‡Z? Avi †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q †Zv mZK©KvixI G‡mwQj; AZGe, Av¯^v`b K‡iv (kvw¯Í); mxgvj•NbKvix‡`i †Kv‡bv mvnvh¨Kvix †bB| (m~iv dvwZi, AvqvZ: 36-37)

وَاِذَا قِيْلَ لَهُمُ اتَّبِعُوْا مَا اَنْزَلَ اللّٰهُ قَالُوْا بَلْ نَتَّبِعُ مَا وَجَدْنَا عَلَيْهِ اٰبَاۤءَنَا ؕ اَوَلَوْ كَانَ الشَّيْطٰنُ يَدْعُوْهُمْ اِلٰى عَذَابِ السَّعِيْرِ.

A_©: Avi hLb Zv‡`i‡K ejv nq, ÔAvjøvn hv bvwhj K‡i‡Qb, †Zvgiv Zvi AbymiY K‡iv, ZLb Zviv e‡j, Ôeis Avgiv ZviB AbymiY Kie hvi Ici Avgv‡`i wcZ…cyiæl‡`i‡K †c‡qwQ|Õ kqZvb hw` Zv‡`i‡K R¡jšÍ Av¸‡bi kvw¯Íi w`‡K AvnŸvb K‡i, ZeyI wK? (m~iv jyKgvb, AvqvZ: 21)

بَلْ قَالُوْۤا اِنَّا وَجَدْنَاۤ اٰبَاۤءَنَا عَلٰۤى اُمَّةٍ وَّاِنَّا عَلٰۤى اٰثٰرِهِمْ مُّهْتَدُوْنَ. وَكَذٰلِكَ مَاۤ اَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ فِىْ قَرْيَةٍ مِّنْ نَّذِيْرٍ اِلَّا قَالَ مُتْرَفُوْهَاۤ ۙ اِنَّا وَجَدْنَاۤ اٰبَاۤءَنَا عَلٰۤى اُمَّةٍ وَّاِنَّا عَلٰۤى اٰثٰرِهِمْ مُّقْتَدُوْنَ. قٰلَ اَوَلَوْ جِئْتُكُمْ بِاَهْدٰى

مِمَّا وَجَدْتُّمْ عَلَيْهِ اٰبَاءَكُمْ ط قَـالُوْا اِنَّا بِمَ ا اُرْسِـلْتُمْ بِهٖ كٰفِرُوْنَ.

A_©: eis Zviv e‡j, Ôwbðq Avgiv Avgv‡`i c~e©cyiæl‡`i‡K GKB gZv`‡k©i Dci †c‡qwQ, Ges wbðq Avgiv Zv‡`iB c`v¼ Abymi‡Y c_cÖvß|Õ Gfv‡eB †Zvgvi c~‡e© hLbB Avwg †Kv‡bv Rbc‡` †Kv‡bv mZK©Kvix cvwV‡qwQ, ZLbB †mLvbKvi weËkvjxiv e‡j‡Q, Ôwbðq Avgiv Avgv‡`i c~e©cyiæl‡`i‡K GK gZv`‡k©i Dci †c‡qwQ Ges wbðq Avgiv Zv‡`iB c`v¼ AbymiY KiwQ|Õ †m (mZK©Kvix) ejZ, Ô†Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i c~e©cyiæl‡`i‡K hvi (†h c‡_i) Dci †c‡qQ, Avwg hw` †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q Zvi †P‡q DrK…ó c_ wb‡q Avwm Zeyl wK (†Zvgiv Zv‡`i AbymiY Ki‡e)?Õ Zviv ejZ, Ôwbðq †Zvgiv hv mn †cÖwiZ n‡q‡Qv Avgiv Zvi A¯^xKviKvix|Õ (m~iv Avh&-hyLiæd, AvqvZ: 22-24)

وَنُفِخَ فِى الصُّـوْرِ فَـاِذَا هُمْ مِّنَ الْاَجْـدَاثِ اِلٰى رَبِّهِمْ يَنْسِلُوْنَ. قَالُوْا يٰوَيْلَنَا مَنْ ۢبَعَثَنَا مِنْ مَّرْقَدِنَا ۜهٰـذَا مَـا وَعَدَ الرَّحْمٰنُ وَصَدَقَ الْمُرْسَلُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi wk½vq dzuK †`Iqv n‡e, Zr¶Yvr Zviv Kei †_‡K Zv‡`i i‡ei w`‡K Qz‡U Avm‡e| Zviv ej‡e, Ônvq Avgv‡`i `y‡f©vM! †K Avgv‡`i‡K Avgv‡`i wb`ªv¯’j †_‡K DVv‡jv?Õ (Zv‡`i‡K ejv n‡e) ÔGUv nj ZvB- cig KiæYvgq (Avjøvn) hvi cÖwZkÖæwZ w`‡qwQ‡jb Ges ivm~jMY mZ¨B e‡jwQ‡jb|Õ (m~iv Bqvmxb, AvqvZ: 51-52)

ثُمَّ اِنَّ مَـرْجِعَهُمْ لَاِلَى الْجَحِيْم. اِنَّهُمْ اَلْفَـوْا اٰبَـاءَهُمْ ضَآلِّيْنَ. فَهُمْ عَلٰى اٰثٰرِهِمْ يُهْرَعُوْنَ.

A_©: AZtci Zv‡`i cÖZ¨veZ©b n‡e Rvnvbœv‡gi w`‡K| Zviv Zv‡`i wcZ... cyiæl‡`i‡K †c‡qwQj c_åó| AZtci Zviv Zv‡`i c`v¼ Abymi‡Y Zrci wQj| (m~iv Avm&-mvd&dvZ, AvqvZ: 68-70)

وَمَـــا مَنَـــعَ النَّاسَ اَنْ يُّؤْمِنُوْا اِذْ جَاءَهُمُ الْهُـــدٰى وَيَسْـــتَغْفِرُوْا رَبَّهُمْ اِلَّا اَنْ تَـــاْتِيَهُمْ سُـــنَّةُ الْاَوَّلِيْنَ اَوْ يَاْتِيَهُمُ الْعَذَابُ قُبُلًا.

A_©: wn`vqvZ Avmvi ci G cÖZxÿvB ïay gvbyl‡K Cgvb Avbv †_‡K Ges Zv‡`i i‡ei Kv‡Q ÿgvcÖv_©bv Kiv †_‡K weiZ iv‡L †h, KLb Avm‡e Zv‡`i Kv‡Q c~e©eZ©x‡`i ixwZbxwZ A_ev KLb Zv‡`i Kv‡Q G‡m Dcw¯’Z n‡e Avhve| (m~iv Avj-Kvn&d, AvqvZ: 55)

وَاِنَّهُمْ لَيَصُـــدُّوْنَهُمْ عَنِ السَّـــبِيْلِ وَيَحْسَـــبُوْنَ اَنَّهُمْ مُّهْتَدُوْنَ. حَتّٰى اِذَا جَاءَنَا قَـالَ يٰلَيْتَ بَيْنِىْ وَبَيْنَـكَ بُعْـدَ الْمَشْرِقَيْنِ فَبِئْسَ الْقَرِيْنُ.

A_©: Avi wbðq ZvivB (kqZvb) gvbyl‡K mrc_ †_‡K evav †`q| A_P gvbyl g‡b K‡i, Zviv wn`vqvZcÖvß (mrc_cÖvß)| Ae‡k‡l hLb †m Avgvi wbKU Avm‡e, ZLb †m (kqZvb‡K) ej‡e, Ônvq! Avgvi I †Zvgvi g‡a¨ hw` c~e©-cwð‡gi `~iZ¡ _vKZÕ| KZBbv wbK...ó m½x †m| (m~iv Avh&-hyLiæd, AvqvZ: 37-38)

اَذٰلِكَ خَيْـرٌ نُّزُلًا اَمْ شَـجَرَةُ الزَّقُّوْم. اِنَّا جَعَلْنٰهَـا فِتْنَـةً لِّلظّٰلِمِيْنَ. اِنَّهَـا شَـجَرَةٌ تَخْـرُجُ فِيْ اَصْـلِ الْجَحِيْم. طَلْعُهَا كَاَنَّهٗ رُءُوْسُ الشَّيٰطِيْن. فَـاِنَّهُمْ لَاٰكِلُـوْنَ مِنْهَـا فَمَالِـُٔوْنَ مِنْهَا الْبُطُوْنَ. ثُمَّ اِنَّ لَهُمْ عَلَيْهَا لَشَـوْبًا مِّنْ حَمِيْمٍ.

A_©: Avc¨vq‡bi Rb¨ G¸‡jv DËg, bvwK hv°yg e„¶? wbðqB Avwg Zv evwb‡qwQ hvwjg‡`i cixÿv‡_©| wbðqB GwU GKwU MvQ, hv D`MZ nq Rvnvbœv‡gi Zj‡`k †_‡K| Gi †gvPv †hb kqZv‡bi gv_v| wbðqB Zviv (Kvwdiiv) Zv †_‡K Lv‡e Ges Zv w`‡q †cU fwZ© Ki‡e| Z`ycwi Zv‡`i Rb¨ _vK‡e dzUšÍ cvwbi wgkÖY| (m~iv Avm&-mvd&dvZ, AvqvZ: 62-67)

اِنَّ شَجَرَتَ الزَّقُّوْم. طَعَامُ الْاَثِيْم كَالْمُهْل. يَغْلِىْ فِى الْبُطُوْن. كَغَلْى الْحَمِيْم. خُـذُوْهُ فَـاعْتِلُوْهُ اِلٰى سَوَاءِ الْجَحِيْمِ. ثُمَّ صُبُّوْا فَوْقَ رَاْسِهٖ مِنْ عَذَابِ الْحَمِيْمِ.

A_©: wbðq hv°zg e„¶ n‡e cvcxi Lv`¨; MwjZ Zvgvi g‡Zv, Zv †c‡Ui g‡a¨ dzU‡Z _vK‡e| UMe‡M dzUšÍ cvwbi g‡Zv| (ejv n‡e) ÕI‡K a‡iv, Ges †U‡b wb‡q hvI Rvnvbœv‡gi ga¨¯’‡j, Zvici Zvi gv_vi Dci dzUšÍ cvwbi Avhve †X‡j `vI|Õ (m~iv Av`-`yLvb, AvqvZ: 43-48)

وَنَادَوْا يٰمٰلِكُ لِيَقْضِ عَلَيْنَـا رَبُّكَ ؕ قَـالَ اِنَّكُمْ مّٰكِثُـوْنَ. لَقَدْ جِئْنٰكُمْ بِالْحَقِّ وَلٰكِنَّ اَكْثَرَكُمْ لِلْحَقِّ كٰرِهُوْنَ.

A_©: Zviv wPrKvi K‡i ej‡e, Ô†n gvwjK, †Zvgvi ie †hb Avgv‡`i‡K wbt‡kl K‡i †`b|Õ †m ej‡e, Ôwbðq †Zvgiv (G Ae¯’v‡ZB) Ae¯’vb Ki‡e|Õ (Avjøvn ej‡eb) ÔAek¨B Avwg †Zvgv‡`i wbKU mZ¨ †cuŠwQ‡q w`‡qwQjvg; wKš‘ †Zvgv‡`i AwaKvskB wQ‡j mZ¨ AcQ›`Kvix|Õ (m~iv Avh&-hyLiæd, AvqvZ: 77-78)

يَطُوْفُوْنَ بَيْنَهَا وَبَيْنَ حَمِيْمٍ اٰنٍ.

A_©: Zviv †QvUvQzwU Ki‡Z _vK‡e Rvnvbœv‡gi Av¸b I dzUšÍ cvwbi g‡a¨| (m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb, AvqvZ: 44)

خٰلِدِيْنَ فِيْهَا ؕ حَسُنَتْ مُسْتَقَرًّا وَّمُقَامًا.

A_©: †mLv‡b Zviv wPiKvj _vK‡e| Ae¯’vb¯’j I Avevm¯’j wn‡m‡e Zv KZB bv DrK…ó| (m~iv Avj-dziKvb, AvqvZ: 76)

وَلَوْ تَرٰٓى اِذِالْمُجْرِمُوْنَ نَاكِسُوْا رُءُوْسِهِمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ ؕ رَبَّنَا اَبْصَرْنَا وَسَمِعْنَا فَارْجِعْنَا نَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا اِنَّا مُوْقِنُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi hw` Zzwg †`L‡Z! hLb Acivaxiv Zv‡`i i‡ei mvg‡b AebZ g¯Í‡K ej‡e, Ô†n Avgv‡`i ie, Avgiv †`Ljvg I ïbjvg| GLb Avgv‡`i‡K cybivq cvwV‡q w`b, wbðqB Avgiv mrKg© Kie; Avgiv `„p wek¦vmx|Õ (m~iv Avm-mvR`vn, AvqvZ: 12)

وَمَنْ اَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ ذُكِّرَ بِاٰيٰتِ رَبِّهٖ ثُمَّ اَعْـرَضَ عَنْهَـا ؕ اِنَّا مِنَ الْمُجْرِمِيْنَ مُنْتَقِمُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi Zvi †P‡q AwaK hvwjg Avi †K, hv‡K Zvi i‡ei AvqvZmg~‡ni Øviv Dc‡`k †`Iqv nq, AZtci †m Zv †_‡K gyL wdwi‡q †bq| wbðq Avwg Acivax‡`i †_‡K cÖwZ‡kva MÖnYKvix| (m~iv Avm-mvR`vn, AvqvZ: 22)

وَاَنِيْبُوْا اِلٰى رَبِّكُمْ وَاَسْلِمُوْا لَهٗ مِنْ قَبْلِ اَنْ يَّاْتِيَكُمُ الْعَذَابُ ثُمَّ لَاتُنْصَرُوْنَ.

A_©: †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei AwfgyLx nI Ges Zuvi wbKU AvZ¥mgc©Y K‡iv †Zvgv‡`i wbKU Avhve Avmvi c~‡e©| Zvi (Avhve Avmvi) c‡i †Zvgv‡`i‡K mvnvh¨ Kiv n‡e bv| (m~iv Avh-hygvi, AvqvZ: 54)

وَمَنْ اَضَلُّ مِمَّنْ يَّدْعُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ مَنْ لَّايَسْتَجِيْبُ لَهٗۤ اِلٰى يَوْمِ الْقِيٰمَةِ وَهُمْ عَنْ دُ عَائِهِمْ غٰفِلُوْنَ.

A_©: Zvi †P‡q AwaK c_åó Avi †K, †h Avjøvni cwie‡Z© Ggb wKQz‡K Wv‡K, hv wKqvgZ w`em ch©šÍI Zvi Wv‡K mvov †`‡e bv? Avi G¸‡jv Zv‡`i Avnevb m¤ú‡K© AewnZI bq| (m~iv Avj-AvnKvd, AvqvZ: 5)

وَقِيْلَ ادْعُوْا شُرَكَآءَكُمْ فَدَعَوْهُمْ فَلَمْ يَسْـتَجِيْبُوْا لَهُمْ وَرَاَوُا الْعَذَابَ ۚ لَوْ اَنَّهُمْ كَانُوْا يَهْتَدُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi ejv n‡e, Ô†Zvgiv AvnŸvb K‡iv †Zvgv‡`i kwiK‡`i‡K|Õ ZLb Zviv Zv‡`i‡K WvK‡e| wKš‘ Zviv Zv‡`i Wv‡K mvov †`‡e

bv, eis Zviv Avhve †`L‡Z cv‡e| nvq, Zviv hw` mrc_ AbymiY KiZ| (m~iv Avj-Kvmvm, AvqvZ: 64)

فَلَوْلَا نَصَرَهُمُ الَّذِيْنَ اتَّخَذُوْا مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ قُرْبَانًا اٰلِهَةً ط بَلْ ضَلُّوْا عَنْهُمْ ط وَذٰلِكَ اِفْكُهُمْ وَمَا كَانُوْا يَفْتَرُوْنَ.

A_©: AZtci Zviv Avjøvni mvwbœa¨ jv‡fi Rb¨ Avjøvni cwie‡Z© hv‡`i‡K Dcvm¨if‡c MÖnY K‡iwQj, Zviv †Kb Zv‡`i‡K mvnvh¨ Kij bv? eis Zviv Zv‡`i †_‡K DavI n‡q †Mj| Avi GUv wQj Zv‡`i wg_¨vPvi Ges Zv‡`i gbMov D™¢veb| (m~iv Avj-AvnKvd, AvqvZ: 28)

اِنَّ الَّذِيْنَ ارْتَدُّوْا عَلٰى اَدْبَارِهِمْ مِّنْۢ بَعْدِ مَا تَبَيَّنَ لَهُمُ الْهُدَى ۙ الشَّيْطٰنُ سَوَّلَ لَهُمْ ط وَاَمْلٰى لَهُمْ.

A_©: wbðq hviv wb‡R‡`i wbKU wn`vqvZ ¯úó nevi ci Zv †_‡K wcQ‡b wd‡i hvq (A_©vr Øxb Z¨vM K‡i), kqZvb Zv‡`i KvR‡K †kvfbxq K‡i †`Lvq Ges Zv‡`i‡K wg_¨v Avkv †`q| (m~iv gynv¤§v`, AvqvZ: 25)

اَفَمَنْ كَانَ عَلٰى بَيِّنَةٍ مِّنْ رَّبِّهٖ كَمَنْ زُيِّنَ لَهٗ سُوْٓءُ عَمَلِهٖ وَاتَّبَعُوْٓا اَهْوَاۤءَهُمْ.

A_©: †h e¨w³ Zvi i‡ei cÿ †_‡K AvMZ my¯úó cÖgv‡Yi Dci cÖwZwôZ, †m wK Zvi g‡Zv, hvi Kv‡Q Zvi g›` Kg© †kvfbxq Kiv n‡q‡Q Ges hviv wb‡R‡`i †Lqvj-Lykxi AbymiY K‡i? (m~iv gynv¤§v`, AvqvZ: 14)

هٰذَا بَصَآئِرُ لِلنَّاسِ وَهُدًى وَّرَحْمَةٌ لِّقَـوْمٍ يُّوْقِنُـوْنَ. اَمْ حَسِبَ الَّذِيْنَ اجْتَرَحُـوا السَّـيِّاٰتِ اَنْ نَّجْعَلَهُمْ كَالَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا وَعَمِلُوا الصّٰلِحٰتِ لا سَوَآءً مَّحْيَاهُمْ وَمَمَـاتُهُمْ ط سَآءَ مَايَحْكُمُوْنَ.

A_©: G KziAvb gvbeRvwZi Rb¨ Av‡jvKewZ©Kv Ges wbwðZ wek¦vmx m¤úª`v‡qi Rb¨ wn`vqvZ I ingZ| hviv g›` Kv‡R wjß i‡q‡Q, Zviv wK g‡b K‡i †h, Rxeb I g„Zz¨i w`K w`‡q Avwg Zv‡`i‡K Zv‡`i mgvb MY¨ Kie, hviv Cgvb Av‡b I mrKg© K‡i? Zv‡`i wePvi KZBbv g›`| (m~iv Avj-Rvwmqv, AvqvZ: 20-21)

اِنَّا اَنْذَرْنٰكُمْ عَذَابًا قَرِيْبًا ج يَّوْمَ يَنْظُرُ الْمَرْءُ مَا قَدَّمَتْ يَدٰهُ وَيَقُوْلُ الْكٰفِرُ يٰلَيْتَنِىْ كُنْتُ تُرٰبًا.

A_©: wbðq Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K mZK© Kijvg wbKUeZ©x Avhve m¤ú‡K©| †hw`b gvbyl †`L‡Z cv‡e, Zvi `yÕnvZ Kx A‡MÖ †cÖiY K‡i‡Q Ges Kvwdiiv (Awek¦vmxiv) ej‡e, Ônvq! Avwg hw` gvwU nZvg!Õ (m~iv Avb-bvev, AvqvZ: 40)

يَوْمَ يَتَذَكَّرُ الْاِنْسَانُ مَا سَعٰى. وَبُرِّزَتِ الْجَحِيْمُ لِمَنْ يَّرٰى.

A_©: †mw`b gvbyl ¯§iY Ki‡e, hv †m K‡i G‡m‡Q| Ges cÖKvk Kiv n‡e Rvnvbœvg‡K Zvi Rb¨, †h †`L‡Z cvq| (m~iv Avb-bvwh'AvZ, AvqvZ: 35-36)

فَاَنْذَرْتُكُمْ نَارًا تَلَظّٰى. لَا يَصْلٰىهَا اِلَّا الْاَشْقَى. الَّذِىْ كَذَّبَ وَتَوَلّٰى.

A_©: AZGe Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K mZK© K‡i w`‡qwQ †jwjnvb Av¸b m¤ú‡K©| Zv‡Z †KD cÖ‡ek Ki‡e bv wbZvšÍ nZfvMv Qvov; †h wg_¨v‡ivc K‡i I gyL wdwi‡q †bq| (m~iv Avj-jvBj, AvqvZ: 14-16)

وَجِايْۤءَ يَوْمَئِذٍ بِجَهَنَّمَ ۙ يَوْمَئِذٍ يَّتَذَكَّرُ الْاِنْسَانُ وَاَنّٰى لَهُ الذِّكْرٰى. يَقُوْلُ يٰلَيْتَنِىْ قَدَّمْتُ لِحَيَاتِىْ.

A_©: Avi †mw`b Rvnvbœvg‡K wb‡q Avmv n‡e, †mw`b gvbyl ¯§iY Ki‡e, wKš‘ †mB ¯§iY Zvi Kx Kv‡R Avm‡e? †m ej‡e, Ônvq! hw` Avwg Av‡M wKQz cvVvZvg Avgvi G Rxe‡bi Rb¨Õ! (m~iv Avj-dvR&i, AvqvZ: 23-24)

وُجُوْهٌ يَّوْمَئِذٍ مُّسْفِرَةٌ. ضَاحِكَةٌ مُّسْتَبْشِرَةٌ. وَوُجُوْهٌ يَّوْمَئِذٍ عَلَيْهَا غَبَرَةٌ. تَرْهَقُهَا قَتَرَةٌ. اُولٰٓئِكَ هُمُ الْكَفَرَةُ الْفَجَرَةُ.

A_©: †mw`b KZK gyLgÐj n‡e D¾¡j, mnvm¨ I cÖdzjø| Avi KZK gyLgÐj †mw`b n‡e a~wj-a~mwiZ| †m¸‡jv‡K Av”Qbœ Ki‡e Kvwjgv| ZvivB Kvwdi, cvwcô| (m~iv Avevmv, AvqvZ: 38-42)

وَاِذَآ اُلْقُوْا مِنْهَا مَكَانًا ضَيِّقًا مُّقَرَّنِيْنَ دَعَوْا هُنَالِكَ ثُبُوْرًا .لَاتَدْعُوْا الْيَوْمَ ثُبُوْرًا وَّاحِدًا وَّادْعُوْا ثُبُوْرًا كَثِيْرًا.

ÔhLb GK wkK‡j KwZcq e¨w³ euvav Ae¯’vq Rvnvbœv‡gi †Kvb msKxY© ¯’v‡b wbwÿß

n‡e, ZLb †mLv‡b Zviv g„Zz¨‡K WvK‡e, ejv n‡e ZLb †mLv‡b †Zvgiv GK g„Zz¨‡K †W‡Kv bv A‡bK g„Zz¨‡K Wv‡Kv|Õ (m~iv dziKvb: AvqvZ 13-14)

وَتَرٰىهُمْ يُعْرَضُوْنَ عَلَيْهَا خٰشِعِيْنَ مِنَ الـذُّلِّ يَنْظُـرُوْنَ مِنْ طَرْفٍ خَفِيٍّ ط وَقَالَ الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْٓا اِنَّ الْخٰسِـرِيْنَ الَّذِيْنَ خَسِرُوْٓا اَنْفُسَهُمْ وَاَهْلِيْهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيٰمَةِ ط اَلَا اِنَّ الظّٰلِمِيْنَ فِىْ عَذَابٍ مُّقِيْمٍ.

A_©: Avi Zzwg Zv‡`i‡K †`L‡e, Zv‡`i‡K Dcw¯’Z Kiv n‡”Q Zvi (Rvnvbœv‡gi) mvg‡b; Acgv‡b AebZ Ae¯’vq, Zviv ZvwK‡q Av‡Q Avo †Pv‡L| Avi hviv Cgvb G‡b‡Q Zviv wKqvg‡Zi w`b ej‡e, ÿwZMÖ¯Í ZvivB, hviv wb‡R‡`i I Zv‡`i cwievi-cwiR‡bi ÿwZ mvab K‡i‡Q| ï‡b iv‡Lv, hvwjgivB _vK‡e ¯’vqx Avhv‡e| (m~iv Avk&-k~iv, AvqvZ: 45)

ثُمَّ اِنَّكُمْ اَيُّهَا الضَّالُّوْنَ الْمُكَذِّبُوْنَ. لَاٰكِلُوْنَ مِنْ شَجَرٍ مِّنْ زَقُّوْم. فَمَالِئُوْنَ مِنْهَا الْبُطُوْنَ. فَشٰرِبُوْنَ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْحَمِيْمِ. فَشٰرِبُوْنَ شُرْبَ الْهِيْمِ.

A_©: Zvici †n c_åó wg_¨v‡ivcKvixiv, †Zvgiv Aek¨B Avnvi Ki‡e hv°zg MvQ †_‡K, AZtci Zv Øviv †cU fwZ© Ki‡e, Z`ycwi cvb Ki‡e DËß cvwb| Avi Zv cvb Ki‡e Z…òvZ© D‡Ui b¨vq| cÖwZ`vb w`e‡m GUvB n‡e Zv‡`i Avc¨vqb| (m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv, AvqvZ: 51-56)

زَعَمَ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَـرُوْٓا اَنْ لَّنْ يُّبْعَثُـوْا ؕ قُـلْ بَلٰى وَرَبِّىْ لَتُبْعَثُنَّ ثُمَّ لَتُنَبَّؤُنَّ بِمَـا عَمِلْتُمْ ؕ وَذٰلِـكَ عَلَى اللّٰـهِ يَسِيْرٌ. فَـاٰمِنُوْا بِاللّٰـهِ وَرَسُـوْلِهٖ وَالنُّوْرِ الَّذِىْٓ اَنْزَلْنَـا ؕ وَاللّٰهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُوْنَ خَبِيْرٌ.

A_©: Kvwdiiv aviYv K‡i †h, Zviv KL‡bvB cybiæwÌZ n‡e bv| e‡jv, ÔAek¨B n‡e, Avgvi i‡ei Kmg, †Zvgiv Aek¨B cybiæwÌZ n‡e| AZtci †Zvgiv hv Ki‡Z †m m¤^‡Ü †Zvgv‡`i‡K Aek¨B AewnZ Kiv n‡e| Avi GUv Avjøvni c‡ÿ AwZ mnR|Õ AZGe †Zvgiv Cgvb Av‡bv Avjøvn, Zuvi ivm~j Ges Avwg †h b~i AeZxY© K‡iwQ, Zvi cÖwZ| Avi Avjøvn, †Zvgiv hv K‡iv, †m wel‡q mg¨K AeMZ| (m~iv AvZ-ZvMveyb, AvqvZ: 7-8)

وَالَّذِيْنَ كَفَـرُوْا وَكَـذَّبُوْا بِاٰيٰتِنَا اُولٰٓئِكَ اَصْـحٰبُ النَّارِ خٰلِدِيْنَ فِيْهَا ؕ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيْرُ.

A_©: Avi hviv Kzdwi K‡i Ges A¯^xKvi K‡i Avgvi AvqvZmg~n‡K, ZvivB Rvnvbœv‡gi Awaevmx, †mLv‡b Zviv ¯’vqx n‡e| Avi Zv KZBbv wbK…ó cÖZ¨veZ©b¯’j| (m~iv AvZ-ZvMveyb, AvqvZ: 10)

وَلِلَّذِيْنَ كَفَرُوْا بِرَبِّهِمْ عَذَابُ جَهَنَّمَ ؕ وَبِئْسَ الْمَصِيْرُ. اِذَا اُلْقُوْا فِيْهَا سَمِعُوْا لَهَا شَهِيْقًا وَّهِىَ تَفُوْرُ.

A_©: Avi hviv Zv‡`i ie‡K A¯^xKvi K‡i, Zv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q Rvnvbœv‡gi Avhve; Avi KZBbv wbK…ó †m cÖZ¨veZ©b¯’j| hLb Zv‡`i‡K †mLv‡b wb‡¶c Kiv n‡e, ZLb Zviv

Zvi (Rvnvbœv‡gi) MR©b ïb‡Z cv‡e Avi Zv n‡e D‡ØwjZ| (m~iv Avj-gyjK, AvqvZ: 6-7)

تَكَادُ تَمَيَّزُ مِنَ الْغَيْظِ ط كُلَّمَا اُلْقِىَ فِيْهَا فَوْجٌ سَاَلَهُمْ خَزَنَتُهَا اَلَمْ يَاْتِكُمْ نَذِيْرٌ. قَالُوْا بَلٰى قَـدْ جَاءَنَـا نَـذِيْرٌ لا فَكَذَّبْنَا وَقُلْنَـا مَـانَزَّلَ اللّٰـهُ مِنْ شَـىْءٍ ج اِنْ اَنْتُمْ اِلَّا فِىْ ضَلٰل كَبِيْر. وَقَالُوْا لَوْ كُنَّا نَسْمَعُ اَوْ نَعْقِلُ مَـا كُنَّا فِىْ اَصْحٰبِ السَّعِيْرِ.

A_©: †µv‡a †m (Rvnvbœvg) †hb †d‡U co‡e| hLbB Zv‡Z †Kv‡bv m¤úª`vq wbwÿß n‡e, ZLb Zvi cÖnixiv Zv‡`i‡K wRÁvmv Ki‡e, Ô†Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q wK †Kv‡bv mZK©Kvix Av‡mwb?Õ Zviv ej‡e, Ônu¨v, Aek¨B Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q mZK©Kvix G‡mwQj, ZLb Avgiv Zv‡K wg_¨vev`x MY¨ K‡iwQjvg Ges e‡jwQjvg, ÔAvjøvn wKQzB bvwhj K‡ibwb; †Zvgiv †Zv gnv weåvwšÍ‡Z i‡qQ|Õ Ges Zviv AviI ej‡e, Ônvq, hw` Avgiv ïbZvg A_ev we‡eK-eyw× LvUvZvg, Zvn‡j Avgiv R¡jšÍ Av¸‡bi Awaevmx‡`i g‡a¨ _vKZvg bv|Õ (m~iv Avj-gyjK, AvqvZ: 8-10)

تَدْعُوْا مَنْ اَدْبَرَ وَتَوَلّٰى.

A_©: Rvnvbœvg Zv‡K WvK‡e, †h (mZ¨‡K) c„ô cÖ`k©b K‡iwQj Ges Zv †_‡K wegyL n‡qwQj| (m~iv Avj-gvÕAvwiR, AvqvZ: 17)

يُنَبَّؤُا الْاِنْسَانُ يَوْمَئِذٍبِمَا قَدَّمَ وَاَخَّرَ.

A_©: †mw`b gvbyl‡K AewnZ Kiv n‡e †m Kx A‡MÖ cvwV‡q‡Q Ges Kx †i‡L G‡m‡Q †cQ‡b| (m~iv Avj-wKqvgv, AvqvZ: 13)

وُجُــوْهٌ يَّوْمَئِذٍ نَّاضِــرَةٌ. اِلٰى رَبِّهَــا نَــاظِرَةٌ. وَوُجُــوْهٌ يَّوْمَئِذٍبَاسِرَةٌ. تَظُنُّ اَنْ يُّفْعَلَ بِهَا فَاقِرَةٌ.

A_©: †mw`b KZK gyLgÐj n‡e D¾¡j| Zviv Zv‡`i i‡ei w`‡K ZvwK‡q _vK‡e| Avi KZK gyLgÐj †mw`b n‡q co‡e weeY©| Zviv aviYv Ki‡e †h, Zv‡`i mv‡_ †giæ`Û-fv½v AvPiY Kiv n‡e (A_©vr Zviv GK gvivZ¥K wech©‡qi m¤§yLxb n‡e)| (m~iv Avj-wKqvgv, AvqvZ: 22-25)

اِسْتَجِيْبُوْا لِـرَبِّكُمْ مِّنْ قَبْـلِ اَنْ يَّاْتِىَ يَـوْمٌ لَّا مَـرَدَّ لَـهٗ مِنَ اللّٰــهِ ط مَــا لَكُمْ مِّنْ مَّلْجَــاٍ يَّوْمَئِذٍ وَّمَــا لَكُمْ مِّنْ نَّكِيْرٍ.

A_©: †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei AvnŸv‡b mvov `vI, Avjøvni cÿ †_‡K †mB w`em Avmvi c~‡e©B, hvi †Kv‡bv cÖwZ‡iva †bB; †mw`b _vK‡e bv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ †Kv‡bv AvkÖq¯’j Ges _vK‡e bv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ †Kv‡bv cÖwZnZKvix| (m~iv Avk&-k~iv, AvqvZ: 47)

مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُوْلُ اللّٰهِ ط

A_©: gynv¤§v` Avjøvni ivm~j| (m~iv Avj-dvrn, AvqvZ: 29)

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِيْ رَسُوْلِ اللّٰهِ اُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ لِّمَنْ كَانَ يَرْجُواااللّٰهَ وَالْيَوْمَ الْاٰخِرَ وَذَكَرَ اللّٰهَ كَثِيْرًا.

A_©: wbðqB Avjøvni ivm~‡ji gv‡S †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q m‡e©vËg Av`k©, Zv‡`i Rb¨ hviv Avjøvn I †kl w`e‡mi Avkv iv‡L Ges Avjøvn‡K AwaK ¯§iY K‡i| (m~iv Avj-Avnhve, AvqvZ: 21)

وَمَنْ لَّمْ يُؤْمِنْ ۢ بِاللّٰهِ وَرَسُوْلِهٖ فَاِنَّا اَعْتَدْنَا لِلْكٰفِرِيْنَ سَعِيْرًا.

A_©: hviv Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡b bv, wbðq Avwg cÖ¯‘Z †i‡LwQ R¡jšÍ Av¸b (†mme) Kvwdi‡`i Rb¨| (m~iv Avj-dvZn, AvqvZ: 13)

وَالَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا وَعَمِلُوا الصّٰلِحٰتِ لَنُبَوِّئَنَّهُمْ مِّنَ الْجَنَّةِ غُرَفًا تَجْرِيْ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْاَنْهٰرُ خٰلِدِيْنَ فِيْهَا ؕ نِعْمَ اَجْرُ الْعٰمِلِيْنَ.

A_©: Avi hviv Cgvb Av‡b I mrKg© K‡i, Avwg Aek¨B Zv‡`i‡K Rvbœv‡Zi myD”P cÖvmv‡` ¯’vb †`e, hvi Zj‡`‡k cÖevwnZ nq b`xmg~n| †mLv‡b Zviv ¯’vqx n‡e| KZBbv DËg cyi¯‹vi mrKg©kxj‡`i! (m~iv Avj-AvbKve~Z, AvqvZ: 58)

جَنّٰتُ عَدْنٍ يَّدْخُلُوْنَهَا يُحَلَّوْنَ فِيْهَا مِنْ اَسَاوِرَ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ وَّلُؤْلُؤًا وَلِبَاسُهُمْ فِيْهَا حَرِيْرٌ.

A_©: wPi¯’vqx RvbœvZ, Zviv †mLv‡b cÖ‡ek Ki‡e| †mLv‡b Zv‡`i‡K ¯^Y©wbwg©Z K¼Y I gy³v Øviv AjsK…Z

Kiv n‡e Ges †mLv‡b Zv‡`i †cvkvK n‡e †ik‡gi| (m~iv dvwZi, AvqvZ: 33)

هٰذَا ذِكْرٌ ؕ وَاِنَّ لِلْمُتَّقِيْنَ لَحُسْنَ مَاٰبٍ. جَنّٰتِ عَدْنٍ مُّفَتَّحَةً لَّهُمُ الْاَبْوَابُ. مُتَّكِئِيْنَ فِيْهَا يَدْعُوْنَ فِيْهَا بِفَاكِهَةٍ كَثِيْرَةٍ وَّشَرَابٍ. وَعِنْدَهُمْ قٰصِرٰتُ الطَّرْفِ اَتْرَابٌ.

A_©: GUv nj whK&i (¯§iY), Avi wbðqB gyËvwK‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q DËg Avevm| wPi¯’vqx Rvbœv‡Z; hvi `iRvmg~n Zv‡`i Rb¨ Db¥y³| †mLv‡b Zviv †njvb w`‡q em‡e| Zviv †mLv‡b PvB‡e A‡bK dj-g~j I cvbxq| Avi Zv‡`i Kv‡Q _vK‡e AvbZ-bqbv mgeqmx bvixiv| (m~iv †mvqv`, AvqvZ: 49-52)

وَالَّذِىْ جَآءَ بِالصِّدْقِ وَصَدَّقَ بِهٖٓ اُولٰٓئِكَ هُمُ الْمُتَّقُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi †h mZ¨ wb‡q G‡m‡Q Ges †h Zv mZ¨ e‡j †g‡b wb‡q‡Q, ZvivB nj gyËvwK| (m~iv Avh-hygvi, AvqvZ: 33)

اَلَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا بِاٰيٰتِنَا وَكَانُوْا مُسْلِمِيْنَ. اُدْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ اَنْتُمْ وَاَزْوَاجُكُمْ تُحْبَرُوْنَ. يُطَافُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِصِحَافٍ مِّنْ ذَهَبٍ وَّاَكْوَابٍ ۚ وَفِيْهَا مَا تَشْتَهِيْهِ الْاَنْفُسُ وَتَلَذُّ الْاَعْيُنُ ۚ وَاَنْتُمْ فِيْهَا خٰلِدُوْنَ.

A_©: hviv Cgvb G‡bwQj Avgvi AvqvZmg~‡n Ges hviv wQj gymwjg (AvZ¥mgc©YKvix)- mvb‡›` cÖ‡ek K‡iv Rvbœv‡Z †Zvgiv Ges †Zvgv‡`i ¯¿xMY|

†Zvgv‡`i‡K mš‘ó Kiv n‡e| ¯^‡Y©i _vjv I cvbcvÎ wb‡q Zv‡`i‡K cÖ`w¶Y Kiv n‡e, †mLv‡b Zv-B Av‡Q gb hv PvB‡e Avi †PvL hv‡Z Z…ß n‡e| Ges †mLv‡b †Zvgiv n‡e ¯’vqx| (m~iv Avh&-hyLiæd, AvqvZ: 69-71)

هُـدًى وَّبُشْـرٰى لِلْمُـؤْمِنِيْنَ. الَّذِيْنَ يُقِيْمُـوْنَ الصَّـلٰوةَ وَيُؤْتُوْنَ الزَّكٰوةَ وَهُمْ بِالْاٰخِرَةِ هُمْ يُوْقِنُوْنَ.

A_©: c_wb‡`©k I mymsev` gyÕwgb‡`i Rb¨| hviv mvjvZ Kv‡qg K‡i, hvKvZ cÖ`vb K‡i Ges Zviv ciKv‡ji cÖwZ wbwðZ wek¦vm iv‡L| (m~iv Avb-bvgj, AvqvZ: 2-3)

اِنَّ الْمُتَّقِيْنَ فِىْ مَقَـــام اَمِيْن. فِىْ جَنّٰتٍ وَّعُيُـــوْنٍ. يَّلْبَسُوْنَ مِنْ سُـنْدُس وَّاِسْـتَبْرَق مُّتَقٰبِلِيْنَ. كَـذٰلِكَ قف وَزَوَّجْنٰهُمْ بِحُـوْر عِيْن. يَـدْعُوْنَ فِيْهَـا بِكُـلِّ فَاكِهَـةٍ اٰمِنِيْنَ. لَايَـذُوْقُوْنَ فِيْهَـا الْمَـوْتَ اِلَّا الْمَوْتَـةَ الْاُوْلٰى ج وَوَقٰىهُمْ عَـذَابَ الْجَحِيْمِ. فَضْـلًا مِّنْ رَّبِّكَ ط ذٰلِـكَ هُـوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيْمُ.

A_©: wbðq gyËvwKiv _vK‡e wbivc` ¯’v‡b, D`¨vbivwR I Sb©vavivi g‡a¨, Zviv cwiavb Ki‡e wgwn I cyiæ †ikgx e¯¿ Ges em‡e gy‡LvgywL n‡q| GiƒcB NU‡e, Avi Avwg Zv‡`i‡K weevn †`e WvMi bqbv ûi‡`i mv‡_| †mLv‡b Zviv cÖkvšÍ wP‡Ë mKj iK‡gi djg~j Avb‡Z ej‡e| Zviv †mLv‡b Avi g„Zz¨ Av¯^v`b Ki‡e bv cÖ_g g„Zz¨i ci| Avi wZwb (Avjøvn) Zv‡`i‡K Rvnvbœv‡gi Avhve †_‡K

iÿv Ki‡eb| †Zvgvi i‡ei AbyMÖn¯^iƒc, GUvB †Zv gnvmvdj¨| (m~iv Av`-`yLvb, AvqvZ: 51-57)

كُلُوْا وَاشْرَبُوْا هَنِيْٓئًا ۢ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُوْنَ. مُتَّكِئِيْنَ عَلٰى سُرُرٍ مَّصْفُوْفَةٍ ۚ وَزَوَّجْنٰهُمْ بِحُوْرٍ عِيْنٍ.

A_©: (Zv‡`i‡K ejv n‡e) †Zvgiv hv Ki‡Z Zvi cÖwZdj¯^iƒc †Zvgiv Z...wßi mv‡_ cvbvnvi Ki‡Z _v‡Kv| Zviv †kÖwYe×fv‡e mw¾Z Avm‡b †njvb w`‡q em‡e; Avi Avwg Zv‡`i weevn †`e WvMi‡PvLv ûi‡`i m‡½| (m~iv AvZ-Z~i, AvqvZ: 19-20)

فِيْهِنَّ قٰصِرٰتُ الطَّرْفِ ۙ لَمْ يَطْمِثْهُنَّ اِنْسٌ قَبْلَهُمْ وَلَا جَاۤنٌّ .

A_©: †mLv‡b _vK‡e AvbZbqbv igbxMY, c~‡e© hv‡`i‡K †Kv‡bv gvbe ¯úk© K‡iwb, Avi bv †Kv‡bv wRb| (m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb, AvqvZ: 56)

كَاَنَّهُنَّ الْيَاقُوْتُ وَالْمَرْجَانُ.

A_©: Zviv †hb cÙivM I cÖevj| (m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb, AvqvZ: 58)

مُتَّكِئِيْنَ عَلٰى رَفْرَفٍ خُضْرٍ وَّعَبْقَرِيٍّ حِسَانٍ.

A_©: Zviv †njvb w`‡q em‡e meyR gmb‡` I my›`i MvwjPvi Dci| (m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb, AvqvZ: 76)

وَحُوْرٌ عِيْنٌ. كَاَمْثَالِ اللُّؤْلُؤِ الْمَكْنُوْنِ.

A_©: Avi (Zv‡`i Rb¨ _vK‡e) WvMi Pÿzwewkó ûi, †hb Zviv myiw¶Z gy³v| (m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv, AvqvZ: 22-23)

إِنَّـا اَنْشَـاْنٰهُنَّ اِنْشَاءً ٣٥ فَجَعَلْنٰهُنَّ اَبْكَـارًا ٣٦ عُرُبًـا اَتْرَابًا ٣٧

A_©: wbðq Avwg Zv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡iwQ we‡klif‡c[1]| AZtci Zv‡`i K‡iwQ Kzgvix[2], †mvnvwMbx[3] I mgeqmx[4]| (m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv, AvqvZ: 35-37)

(1) RvbœvZx ûiMY mvaviY Rb¥ c×wZi gva¨‡g Rb¥ jvfKvwiYx bq, eis gnvb Avjøvn Rvbœv‡Z Zv‡`i‡K Zuvi we‡kl Kz`i‡Z we‡kl c×wZ‡Z m„wó K‡i‡Qb| Avi ûi Qvov cvw_©e ¯¿xMY‡KI RvbœvZevmxiv ¯¿x wn‡m‡e cv‡e|
(2) **أبكار** kãwU **بكر** Gi eûePb| A_© Kzgvix evwjKv| Rvbœv‡Zi bvix I ûiMY, hv RvbœvZevmxiv jvf Ki‡e- Zv‡`i‡K †hŠeb I ifc-jveY¨ `v‡b Awb›`¨ my›`ix I Kzgvix K‡i m„wó Kiv n‡q‡Q| Zv‡`i‡K †KD KL‡bv ¯úk© K‡iwb| A_ev Zv‡`i‡K Ggbfv‡e m„wó Kiv n‡e †h, cÖ‡Z¨K m½g-mnev‡mi ci Zviv Avevi Kzgvix n‡q hv‡e| [KziZzex]
(3) **عـرب** kãwU **عروبة** Gi eûePb| A_© ¯^vgx †mvnvwMbx I †cÖwgKv bvix|Aviex fvlvq G kãwU †g‡q‡`i m‡e©vËg †g‡qmyjf ¸Yvejx eySv‡Z ejv nq| G kã Øviv Ggb †g‡q‡`i eySv‡bv nq hviv Kvgbxq ¯^fve I

webxZ AvPi‡Yi AwaKvwibx, m`vjvcx, bvixmyjf Av‡eM Abyf,wZ mg„×v, g‡b cÖv‡Y ¯^vgxMZ cÖvY Ges ¯^vgxI hvi cÖwZ AbyivMx| [KziZzex; Beb Kvmxi]

(4) **أتــراب** kãwU **تــرب** Gi eûePb| A_© mgeq¯‹| Gi `ywU A_© n‡Z cv‡i| GKwU A_© n‡”Q Zviv Zv‡`i ¯^vgx‡`i mgeqmx n‡e| Ab¨ A_©wU n‡”Q, Zviv ci¯úi mgeq¯‹ n‡e| A_©vr Rvbœv‡Zi mg¯Í †g‡q‡`i GKB eqm n‡e Ges wPiw`b †mB eq‡miB _vK‡e| hyMcr G `y'wU A_©B mwVK nIqv Am¤¢e bq| A_©vr Gme RvbœvZx bvix ci¯úiI mgeqmx n‡e Ges Zv‡`i ¯^vgx‡`i‡KI Zv‡`i mgeqmx evwb‡q †`qv n‡e|

سَابِقُوْا اِلٰى مَغْفِرَةٍ مِّنْ رَّبِّكُمْ وَجَنَّةٍ عَرْضُهَا كَعَـرْضِ السَّمَاءِ وَالْاَرْضِ ۙ اُعِدَّتْ لِلَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا بِاللّٰهِ وَرُسُلِهٖ ؕ ذٰلِكَ فَضْلُ اللّٰهِ يُؤْتِيْهِ مَنْ يَّشَـاۤءُ ؕ وَاللّٰـهُ ذُو الْفَضْـلِ الْعَظِيْمِ.

A_©: †Zvgiv cÖwZ‡hvMx nI †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei cÿ †_‡K ÿgv I Rvbœv‡Zi, hvi cÖk¯ÍZv Avmgvb I hgx‡bi cÖk¯ÍZvi g‡Zv| Zv cÖ¯‘Z Kiv n‡q‡Q Zv‡`i Rb¨, hviv Cgvb Av‡b Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~j‡`i cÖwZ| GUv Avjøvni AbyMÖn, wZwb hv‡K B”Qv Zv `vb K‡ib| Avi Avjøvn gnvAbyMÖnkxj| (m~iv Avj-nv`x`, AvqvZ: 21)

يَوْمَ يَجْمَعُكُمْ لِيَوْمِ الْجَمْعِ ذٰلِكَ يَـوْمُ التَّغَـابُنِ ؕ وَمَنْ يُّؤْمِنْ ۢ بِاللّٰهِ وَيَعْمَلْ صَالِحًا يُّكَفِّرْ عَنْهُ سَيِّاٰتِهٖ وَيُدْخِلْـهُ

جَنّٰتِ تَجْرِیْ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْاَنْهٰرُ خٰلِدِیْنَ فِیْهَا اَبَدًا ؕ ذٰلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِیْمُ.

A_©: ¯§iY K‡iv, †hw`b wZwb †Zvgv‡`i‡K mg‡eZ Ki‡eb mgv‡ek w`e‡m, †mw`b n‡e jvf-¶wZi w`b| Avi †h Avjøvni cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡b I mrKg© K‡i, wZwb Zvi cvcmg~n †gvPb K‡i w`‡eb Ges Zv‡K cÖ‡ek Kiv‡eb Rvbœv‡Z, hvi Zj‡`k w`‡q cÖevwnZ nq SY©vaviv, †mLv‡b Zviv n‡e wPi¯’vqx| GUvB gnvmvdj¨| (m~iv AvZ-ZvMveyb, AvqvZ: 9)

وَدَانِيَةً عَلَيْهِمْ ظِلٰلُهَا وَذُلِّلَتْ قُطُوْفُهَا تَذْلِيْلًا .

A_©: Zv‡`i Dci mwbœwnZ _vK‡e e„¶ivwRi Qvqv Ges Zvi djg~‡ji †_vKvmg~n m¤ú~Y©i~‡c Zv‡`i AvqËvaxb Kiv n‡e| (m~iv Avj-Bbmvb/Av`-`vni, AvqvZ: 14)

وَاِذَا رَاَيْتَ ثَمَّ رَاَيْتَ نَعِيْمًا وَّمُلْكًا كَبِيْرًا.

A_©: Avi Zzwg hLb †mLv‡b †`L‡e, †`L‡Z cv‡e wbqvgZivwR (‡fvM wejv‡mi bvbvb mvgMÖx) I wekvj mvgªvR¨| (m~iv Avj-Bbmvb/Av`-`vni, AvqvZ: 20)

وَّكَوَاعِبَ اَتْرَابًا.

A_©: Ges Dw™¢bœ-†hŠebv mgeq¯‹v ZiæYxMY| (m~iv Avb-bvev, AvqvZ: 33)

كواعب kãwU **كاعب**-Gi eûePb| hvi A_© nj cv‡qi MuvU| †hgb MuvU DuPz n‡q _v‡K, wVK †Zgwb Zv‡`i ¯Íb¸wjI Abyifc DuPz DuPz n‡e; hv Zv‡`i ifc-†mŠ›`‡h©i GKwU my`„k¨|

(A_©vr Zviv m`¨ Dw™¢bœ ¯Í‡bi †lvokx ZiæYx n‡e|)

اِنَّ الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا وَعَمِلُوا الصّٰلِحٰتِ لَهُمْ جَنّٰتٌ تَجْرِىْ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْاَنْهٰرُ ط ذٰلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْكَبِيْرُ.

A_©: wbðq hviv Cgvb Av‡b I mrKg© K‡i Zv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q RvbœvZ| hvi Zj‡`‡k cÖevwnZ nq bnimg~n| GUvB gnvmvdj¨| (m~iv Avj-eyiæR, AvqvZ: 11)

nv`x‡m Kz`mx‡Z Avjøvn ZvÔAvjv e‡jb-

ÔAvwg Avgvi mrKg©kxj ev›`v‡`i Rb¨ Ggb RvbœvZ cÖ¯‘Z K‡i †i‡LwQ hv †Kv‡bv †PvL †`‡Lwb, †Kv‡bv Kvb kÖeY K‡iwb Ges gvby‡li Kíbvq hv KLbI Av‡mwb|Õ (mnxn eyLvix, nv.bs: 4779; mnxn gymwjg, nv.bs: 2824)

Avãyjøvn web Kv‡qm (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb-ÒRvbœv‡Z †gvwZ LwPZ GKwU Zuvey _vK‡e, hvi cÖk¯ÍZv n‡e lvU gvBj, H Zuveyi mKj KY©v‡i Ae¯’vb Ki‡e Cgvb`vi‡`i ¯¿xiv, hv‡`i‡K Ab¨ `vjv‡b Ae¯’vbiZ e¨w³iv `~iZ¡ Ges cÖk¯ÍZvi Kvi‡Y †`L‡Z cv‡e bv| gyÕwgb e¨w³ G ¯¿x‡`i gv‡S Ny‡i †eov‡e|Ó (gymwjg, wKZveyj Rvbœv lqv wmdvZz bvqxwgnv)

Avey ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, ÒRvbœv‡Z

GKwU MvQ i‡q‡Q hvi Qvqvq †Kvb Ak¦v‡ivnx kZ eQi Pjvi ciI †kl cÖv‡šÍ †cŠuQ‡Z cvi‡e bv| Ó (eyLvix, wKZve ev`Dj LvjK, eve gv hvqv dx wmdvwZj Rvbœv)

Avey ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, ÒRvbœv‡Zi cÖwZwU Mv‡Qi g~j n‡e ¯^‡Y©i|Ó (wZiwghx, AveIqve wmdvwZj Rvbœv, eve gv hvqv dx wmdv AvkRvwij Rvbœv)

يٰاَيُّهَـا النَّبِىُّ اِنَّـا اَرْسَـلْنٰكَ شَـاهِدًا وَّمُبَشِّـرًا وَّنَـذِيْرًا. وَّدَاعِيًا اِلَى اللّٰهِ بِاِذْنِهٖ وَسِرَاجًا مُّنِيْرًا.

A_©: †n bex, wbðqB Avwg †Zvgv‡K †cÖiY K‡iwQ mvÿxif‡c, mymsev``vZv I mZK©Kvixif‡c| Ges Avjøvni AbygwZµ‡g Zuvi w`‡K AvnŸvbKvixif‡c I D¾¡j cÖ`xcif‡c| (m~iv Avj-Avnhve, AvqvZ: 45-46)

KziAv‡bi Av‡jv‡K AvaywbK weÁvb‡K ch©v‡jvPbv

hw` KziAv‡bi Av‡jv‡K weÁvb‡K ch©v‡jvPbv Kiv nq Z‡e †`Lv hv‡e, AvR weÁv‡bi eo eo Avwe®‹vi¸‡jv m¤ú‡K© KziAvb †PŠÏk eQi Av‡MB Avgv‡`i‡K Rvwb‡q w`‡q‡Q|

mªóv KziAv‡b e‡j‡Qb,

[4] Avb-wbmv (bvix)

اَفَلَا يَتَدَبَّرُوْنَ الْقُرْاٰنَ ط وَلَوْ كَانَ مِنْ عِنْدِ غَيْرِ اللّٰهِ لَوَجَدُوْا فِيْهِ اخْتِلَافًا كَثِيْرًا ٨٢

A_©: Zviv wK KziAvb wb‡q M‡elYv K‡i bv? Avi hw` Zv Avjøvn Qvov Ab¨ Kv‡iv cÿ †_‡K nZ, Z‡e Aek¨B Zviv G‡Z A‡bK ^ecixZ¨ †`L‡Z †cZ|

Do they not then ponder on the Quran? If it had been from other than Allah, surely they would have found much contradictions in it.

(m~iv Avb-wbmv: AvqvZ 82)

[17] ewb BmivCj

قُـــلْ لَّئِنِ اجْتَمَعَتِ الْاِنْسُ وَالْجِنُّ عٰٓى اَنْ يَّاْتُوْا

بِمِثْـلِ هٰــذَا الْقُــرْاٰنِ لَايَـاْتُوْنَ بِمِثْلِهٖ وَلَـوْ كَـانَ بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ ظَهِيْرًا ٨٨

A_©: e‡jv, ÔG KziAv‡bi Abyifc nvwRi Kivi Rb¨ hw` gvbyl I wRb GKwÎZ nq, Zeyl Zviv Gi Abyifc nvwRi Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv hw`I Zviv G‡K Ac‡ii mvnvh¨Kvix nq|Õ

Say, 'If the mankind and the jinns gathered in order to bring the like of this Quran, they could not bring the like of it, even if they helped one another.'

(m~iv Avj-Bmiv: AvqvZ 88)

1| gvbe m„wói inm¨

cweÎ KziAv‡b gvby‡li R‡b¥i e¨vcv‡i ewY©Z AvqvZ¸‡jv -

[23] Avj-gywgbyb (gywgbMY)

ثُمَّ جَعَلْنٰهُ نُطْفَةً فِىْ قَرَارٍ مَّكِيْنٍ ١٣

A_©: Zvici Avwg Zv‡K byZdvif‡c msiwÿZ Avav‡i ¯'vcb K‡iwQ|

Thereafter We made him as a Nutfah (mixed drops of the male and female sexual discharge) (and lodged it) in a safe lodging (womb of the woman).

(m~iv Avj-gywgbyb: AvqvZ 13)

ثُمَّ خَلَقْنَا النُّطْفَةَ عَلَقَةً فَخَلَقْنَـا الْعَلَقَـةَ مُضْـغَةً فَخَلَقْنَا الْمُضْغَةَ عِظٰمًا فَكَسَـوْنَا الْعِظٰمَ لَحْمًا ق

ثُمَّ اَنْشَـاْنٰهُ خَلْقًـا اٰخَـرَ ط فَتَبٰـرَكَ اللّٰـهُ اَحْسَـنُ الْخٰلِقِيْنَ ١٤

A_©: Zvici byZdv‡K Avwg AvjvKvq cwiYZ Kwi| Zvici AvjvKv‡K wPev‡bv †MvkZwc‡Û cwiYZ Kwi| Zvici †MvkZwcÛ‡K nv‡o cwiYZ Kwi| Zvici nvo‡K †MvkZ w`‡q Ave„Z Kwi| AZtci Zv‡K Ab¨ GK m„wóif‡c M‡o Zzwj| AZGe m‡e©vËg ¯ªóv Avjøvn KZ eiKZgq|

Then We made the Nutfah into a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then We made the clot into a little lump of flesh, then We made out of that little lump of flesh bones, then We clothed the bones with flesh, and then We brought it forth as another creation. So blessed is Allah, the Best of Creators.

(m~iv Avj-gywgbyb: AvqvZ 14)

wPwýZ Aviex kã¸‡jv n‡jv-

1| byZ&dv (The Nutfah)- ïµvYy I wW¤^vYy

2| AvjvKv (The Alaqah) Gi wZbwU A_©- (1) Sz‡j _vKv e¯‘

(2) RgvU evav i³

(3) †Ruv‡Ki gZ e¯‘

3| gy`Mvn& (The Mudghah)- wPev‡bv gvs‡mi g‡Zv

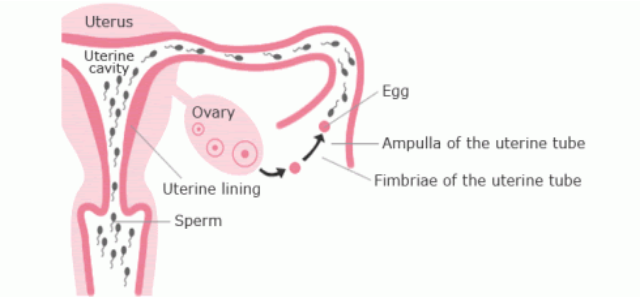
4| BRvg (Izam)- nv‡o cwiYZ Kiv

5| jvn&g (Lahm)- nvo‡K gvsm Øviv Ave„Z Kiv

Zvn‡j KziAvb Abymv‡i R‡b¥i avc¸‡jv‡K ms‡¶‡c GB cuvPwU fv‡M fvM Kiv hvq, hv bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi gva¨‡g 1400 eQi Av‡M Avgv‡`i cÖwZcvjK, wek¦Rvnv‡bi mªóv Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q eY©bv K‡i‡Qb| GLb †`Lv hvK, AvaywbK weÁvb gvbe m„wói e¨vcv‡i wK e‡j|

1| Zvici Avwg Zv‡K byZ&dvif‡c msiw¶Z Avav‡i ¯’vcb K‡iwQ|

eZ©gv‡b weÁvb Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, cyiæ‡li kixi †_‡K wbM©Z exh© (ïµvYy/Sperm) bvixi Rivqy‡Z †cŠ‡Q †mLv‡b wW¤^vb~i (Ouvm/Egg) mv‡_ wbwl³ n‡q †mLv‡bB Ae¯’vb K‡i|
[msiw¶Z Avavi ej‡Z gv‡q‡`i M‡f©i (Rivqy/Uterus- Ampulla of one of the fallopian tubes) K_v ejv n‡q‡Q]



Scientific source - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Human_embryonic_development#Fertilization

D‡jøL¨ Ab¨ Avqv‡Z Av‡Q,

[75] Avj-wK¡qvgvn& (cybiæÌvb)

اَلَمْ يَكُ نُطْفَةً مِّنْ مَّنِيٍّ يُّمْنٰى ٣٧

A_©: †m wK ex‡h©i byZ&dvn (ïµwe›`y) wQjbv hv öwjZ nq?

Was he not a Nutfah (mixed male and female discharge of semen) poured forth?

(m~iv Avj-wK¡qvgvn&: AvqvZ 37)

ثُمَّ كَانَ عَلَقَةً فَخَلَقَ فَسَوّٰى ٣٨

A_©: AZtci †m AvjvKvq cwiYZ nq| Zvici Avjøvn Zv‡K my›`i AvK…wZ‡Z m„wó K‡i‡Qb Ges myweb¨¯Í K‡i‡Qb|

Then he became an Alaqa (a clot); then (Allah) created and fashioned (him) in due proportion.

(m~iv Avj-wK¡qvgvn&: AvqvZ 38)

فَجَعَلَ مِنْهُ الزَّوْجَيْنِ الذَّكَرَ وَالْاُنْثٰى ٣٩

A_©: AZtci wZwb Zv †_‡K `yB ai‡bi hyMj m„wó Ki‡jb, bi I bvix|

Then made of him two kinds, the male and the female.

(m~iv Avj-wK¡qvgvn&: AvqvZ 39)

AZtci Zv †_‡K wZwb hyMj m„wó Ki‡jb bi-bvix| GLv‡b ÔZv †_‡KÕ ej‡Z †evSv‡bv n‡q‡Q ïµwe›`y †_‡K A_©vr cyiæ‡li kixi †_‡K hv wbM©Z nq †mUv‡K|

AvR weÁvb Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, mšÍvb †Q‡j n‡e bv †g‡q n‡e GUv wbf©i K‡i cyiæ‡li Dci|

Scientific source - https://en.wikiversity.org/wiki/Sex_determination

2| Zvici byZ&dv‡K Avwg AvjvKvq cwiYZ Kwi|

AvjvKv (The Alaqah)-Gi wZbwU A_© Av‡Q| cÖ‡Z¨KwU A_©B åf‡Yi ˆewk‡ó¨i mv‡_ wg‡j hvq|

(1) Sz‡j _vKv e¯‘ -

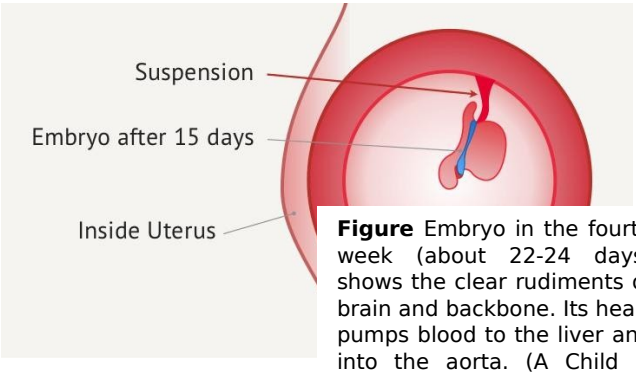


Figure Embryo in the fourth week (about 22-24 days) shows the clear rudiments of brain and backbone. Its heart pumps blood to the liver and into the aorta. (A Child is Born, Lennart Nilsson, 1990). The meaning of Òa blood clot" describes the most prominent internal structure that affects the external appearance, for in the alaqah stage, blood forms in the blood vessels in the form of isolated islands. The vessels resemble coagulated

(2) RgvU evav



(3) †Ruv‡Ki gZ e¯‘ -

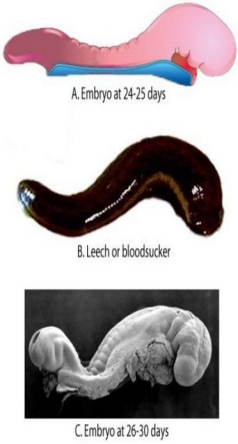


Figure 19: ***A,*** shows a lateral view of an embryo [size 2.5-3.0mm] at days 24 to 25 [Modified from Moore & Persaud: *The Developing Human* 8th Edition]. ***B,*** Hirudo medicinalis, medicinal leech ***C,*** Scanning electron micrograph of an embryo at Week 4, 26 - 30 days [Professor Kathy Sulik, The University of North Carolina]. Note the leech-like appearance of the human embryos at this stage.

AvaywbK åfYwe`¨v Abyhvqx, GKwU åfY gv‡qi Rivqy‡Z _vKvKvjxb 15 †_‡K 25 w`‡b A_©vr 2q I 3q mßv‡n **†Ruv‡Ki g‡Zv** AvK… wZ‡Z cwiYZ nq|

Scientific source -
The Developing Human, Clinically Oriented Embryology By Dr. Keith L. Moore; 10th edition; Page: 78

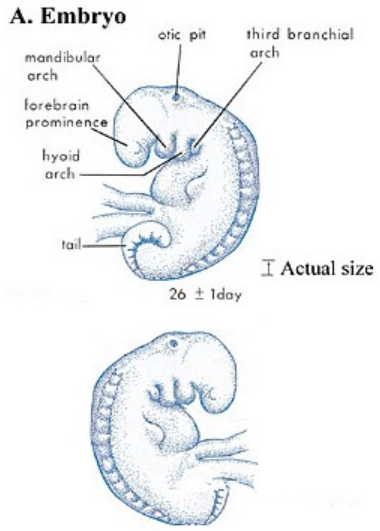
Ges GwU ZLb Kv‡bw±s ÷‡Ki mvnv‡h¨ **Sz‡j _v‡K** hv c‡i Avw¤^wjKvj K‡W© cwiYZ nq|

Scientific source -
http://www.embryology.ch/anglais/fplacenta/cordon01.html

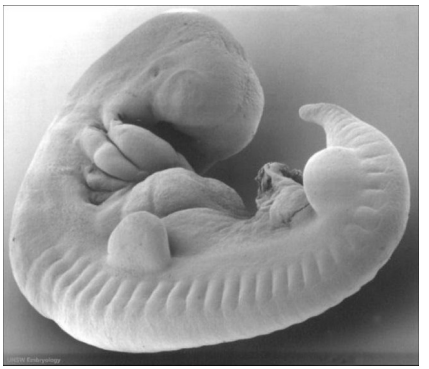
Ges IB mg‡q åf‡Yi †fZ‡i i³ PjvP‡ji Kvi‡Y åfY **jvj i‡Oi wc‡Ûi gZ** †`Lvq|

GUv wK LyeB Avðh© bq †h, gvZ... Mf©vk‡q G‡Kev‡i cÖ_gw`‡K RvB‡MvU †`L‡Z wVK †Ruv‡Ki gZ, M‡f©i †`qv‡j Sz‡jI _v‡K wVK †Ruv‡Ki gZ Avi GUvi ˆRweK MVb wVK i³wc‡Ûi gZ ?

3| Zvici AvjvKv‡K wPev‡bv †MvkZwc‡Û (gy`Mvn&) cwiYZ Kwi|







AvaywbK åfYwe`¨v e‡j, GKwU åfY gv‡qi Rivqy‡Z _vKvKvjxb 28Zg w`‡b G‡Z †mvgvBU¸‡jv ¯úó †`Lv hvq| GB Ae¯’vq GwU 5g mßv‡ni †kl ch©šÍ ev 40 w`b ch©šÍ _v‡K| Zvici GB †mvgvBU †_‡K cieZ©x‡Z †giæ`‡Ûi nvo I gv_vq wKQy nvo Ges ck©yKv ˆZwi nq| ZLb GwU‡K †`L‡Z Pwe©Z gvs‡mi UzKivi g‡Zv jv‡M|

Scientific source -

The Developing Human, Clinically Oriented Embryology By Dr. Keith L. Moore; 10th edition, Page: 619; 5th edition, Page: 79

4| Zvici †MvkZwcÐ‡K (gy`Mvn&) nv‡o (BRv‡g) cwiYZ Kwi|

5| Zvici nvo‡K (BRvg) †MvkZ (jvn&g) w`‡q Ave„Z Kwi|

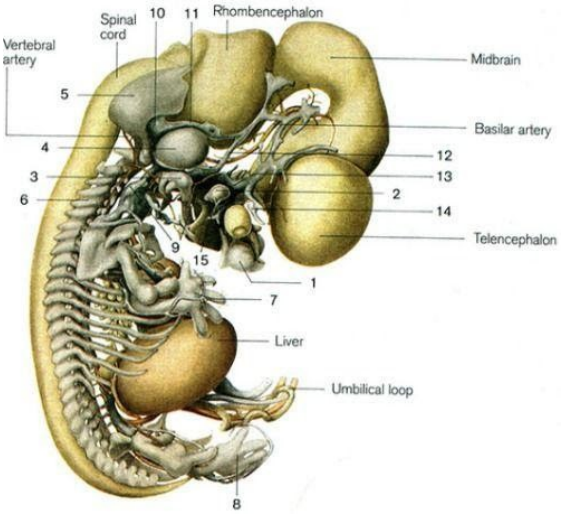


Figure 27: Human embryo at about days 50-51 days [Ulrich Drews, Color Atlas of Embryology, 1995]

wKQyw`b c~‡e©I åfYwe`¨v Rvb‡Zv †h, åf‡Yi nvo I gvsm‡ckx GKB mg‡q ˆZix nq| Z‡e GLb AvaywbK åfYwe`¨v M‡elYv g‡Z, 6 mßvn c‡i A_©vr 42 †_‡K 45 w`‡b åf‡Y nvo ˆZixi cÖwµqv ïiæ nq |

Scientific source -

Langman's medical embryology (9th edition); Chapter: Skeletal System Development; Page: 171-196

The Developing Human, Clinically Oriented Embryology By Dr. Keith L. Moore; 8th edition; Chapter: The Limbs; Page: 441

Ges 7g mßv‡n gvsm ˆZwi nevi cÖwµqv †`Lv hvq|

Scientific source -
Langman's medical embryology (9th edition); Chapter: Muscular System Development; Page: 203

Aa¨vcK gvk©vj Rbmb Av‡gwiKvi GKRb cÖ_g mvwii weÁvbx| wZwb wdjv‡Wjwdqvi _gvm †Rdvimb wek¦we`¨vj‡qi W¨vwb‡qj Bbw÷wUD‡Ui AwaKZ©v Ges GbvUwg wefv‡Mi cÖavb wQ‡jb| Zvi Kv‡Q KziAv‡b ewY©Z åfY m¤úwK©Z AvqvZ¸‡jvi Ici gZvgZ Rvb‡Z PvIqv n‡j wZwb Rev‡e e‡jwQ‡jb, KziAv‡bi Avqv‡Z ewY©Z åfY msµvšÍ wewfbœ ¯Í‡ii eY©bv KL‡bv †mB mg‡q KvKZvjxq n‡Z cv‡i bv|

wZwb e‡jwQ‡jb, G ai‡bi eY©bv ZLbB m¤¢e hw` gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøv‡gi Kv‡Q †Kv‡bv kw³kvjx AYyex¶Y hš¿ _vK‡Zv| hLb Zv‡K G K_v ¯§iY Kwi‡q †`Iqv nq †h KziAvb †PŠÏk eQi Av‡M AeZxY© n‡q‡Q Ges nhiZ gynv¤§v` (mv.)-Gi hy‡Mi K‡qK kZvwã c‡i AYyex¶Y hš¿ Avwe®‹vi n‡q‡Q ZLb Aa¨vcK Rbmb †n‡m gšÍe¨ K‡iwQ‡jb †h, me©cÖ_g Avwe®‹…Z AYyex¶Y h‡š¿i weea©b †ewk wQj bv GgbwK †Kvb cwi¯‹vi wPÎI †`Lv †hZ bv| wZwb AviI e‡jwQ‡jb, Avgvi GLv‡b GB aviYv †cvlY Ki‡Z †Kvb Amyweav †bB †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) hLb KziAvb Ave„wË K‡iwQ‡jb ZLb †mLv‡b AeavwiZfv‡e Hk¦wiK n¯Í‡¶c hy³ wQj|

اَوَلَمْ يَكْفِهِمْ اَنَّا اَنْزَلْنَـا عَلَيْـكَ الْكِتٰبَ يُتْلٰى عَلَيْهِمْ ؕ اِنَّ فِيْ ذٰلِكَ لَرَحْمَةً وَّذِكْرٰى لِقَوْمٍ يُّؤْمِنُوْنَ.

A_©: GUv wK Zv‡`i Rb¨ h‡_ó bq †h, Avwg †Zvgvi cÖwZ wKZve bvwhj K‡iwQ, hv Zv‡`i Kv‡Q cvV Kiv nq| G‡Z Aek¨B AbyMÖn I Dc‡`k i‡q‡Q †m m¤cÖ`v‡qi Rb¨, hviv Cgvb iv‡L| (m~iv Avj-AvbKve~Z, AvqvZ: 51)

2| wZbwU c`©vi Af¨šÍ‡i myiw¶Z åfY

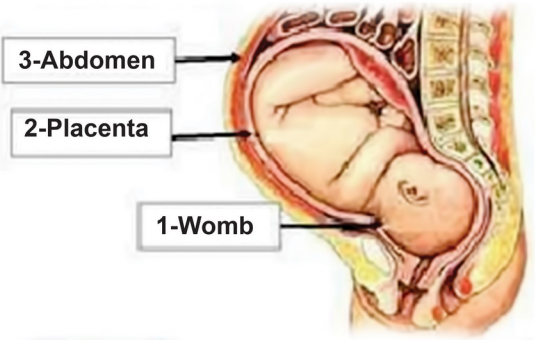
[39] Avh-hygvi (`je× RbZv)

يَخْلُقُكُمْ فِيْ بُطُـوْنِ اُمَّهٰتِكُمْ خَلْقًـا مِّنْ ۢبَعْـدِ خَلْقٍ فِيْ ظُلُمٰتٍ ثَلٰثٍ ؕ ٦

A_©: wZwb †Zvgv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡i‡Qb †Zvgv‡`i gvZ…M‡f© ch©vqµ‡g G‡Ki ci GK wÎwea AÜKv‡i|

He creates you in the wombs of your mothers, creation after creation, within three darknesses.

(m~iv Avh-hygvi: AvqvZ 6)



eZ©gv‡b åfYwe`¨v Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, åfY gvZ…M‡f© wZbwU †`qv‡j myiw¶Z _v‡K-
1| gv‡qi M‡f©i m¤§y‡Li cÖvPxi| (The darkness of the abdomen)
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abdomen
2| Rivqyi cÖvPxi| (The darkness of the womb/the uterus) https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Uterus
3| åf‡Yi AveiY A_©vr åfY‡K Ave„ZKvix Mf©dz‡ji Af¨šÍixY AwZ cvZjv c`©v| (The darkness of the placenta)
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Placenta

يٰٓاَيُّهَـا النَّاسُ اِنَّا خَلَقْنٰكُمْ مِّنْ ذَكَـرٍ وَّاُنْثٰى وَجَعَلْنٰكُمْ شُـعُوْبًا وَّقَبَآئِلَ لِتَعَـارَفُوْا ط اِنَّ اَكْـرَمَكُمْ عِنْـدَ اللّٰـهِ اَتْقٰىكُمْ ط اِنَّ اللّٰهَ عَلِيْمٌ خَبِيْرٌ.

A_©: †n gvbyl, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡iwQ GK cyiæl I GK bvix †_‡K Ges †Zvgv‡`i‡K wewfbœ RvwZ I †Mv‡Î wef³ K‡iwQ, †hb †Zvgiv G‡K Ac‡ii mv‡_ cwiwPZ n‡Z cv‡iv| †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ Avjøvni wbKU †m-B me©vwaK gh©v`vm¤úbœ, †h

me©vwaK gyËvwK (Avjøvn-fxiæ)| wbðq Avjøvn me©Á, mg¨K AewnZ| (m~iv Avj-ûRyivZ, AvqvZ: 13)

3| †giæ`Û I cuvR‡ii ga¨ †_‡K wbM©Z Zij c`v_©

[86] AvZ-Z¡wiK (iv‡Zi AvMš‘K)

فَلْيَنْظُرِ الْاِنْسَانُ مِمَّ خُلِقَ ٥

A_©: AZGe gvby‡li wPšÍv K‡i †`Lv DwPZ Zv‡K Kx †_‡K m„wó Kiv n‡q‡Q|

So let man see from what he is created.

(m~iv AvZ-Z¡wiK: AvqvZ 5)

خُلِقَ مِنْ مَّآءٍ دَافِقٍ ٦

A_©: Zv‡K m„wó Kiv n‡q‡Q `ªæZ‡e‡M wbM©Z cvwb †_‡K|

He is created from a water; gushing forth.

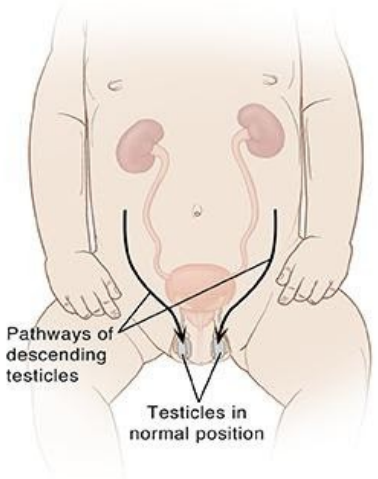
(m~iv AvZ-Z¡wiK: AvqvZ 6)

يَّخْرُجُ مِنْ بَيْنِ الصُّلْبِ وَالتَّرَآئِبِ ٧

A_©: hv †ei nq †giæ`Û I ey‡Ki nv‡oi ga¨ †_‡K|

Proceeding from between the back-bone and the ribs.

(m~iv AvZ-Z¡wiK: AvqvZ 7)



eZ©gv‡b weÁvb Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, Rb¥ c~e©eZ©x Ae¯’vq gv‡qi †c‡U weKv‡ki mgq cyiæl I ¯¿x Rb‡bw›`ªq¸‡jv A_©vr AÛ‡Kvl I wW¤^vkq †giæ`Û I ey‡Ki nv‡oi gv‡S weKwkZ nIqv ïiæ K‡i| cieZ©x‡Z G¸‡jv wb‡P †b‡g Av‡m Ges cyiæ‡li †¶‡Î AÛ_wj‡Z Ges ¯¿xi wW¤^vkq wbZ‡¤^i ga¨Kvi Aw¯’KvVv‡gvi g‡a¨ G‡m ¯’vb jvf K‡i|

Scientific source - https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4920575/

اَيَحْسَبُ الْاِنْسَانُ اَنْ يُّتْرَكَ سُدًى. اَلَمْ يَكُ نُطْفَةً مِّنْ مَّنِيٍّ يُّمْنٰى. ثُمَّ كَانَ عَلَقَةً فَخَلَقَ فَسَوّٰى. فَجَعَلَ مِنْهُ الزَّوْجَيْنِ الذَّكَرَ وَالْاُنْثٰى. اَلَيْسَ ذٰلِكَ بِقٰـدِرٍ عَلٰى اَنْ يُّحْيِ يَ الْمَوْتٰى.

A_©: gvbyl wK g‡b K‡i †h, Zv‡K Ggwb †Q‡o †`Iqv n‡e? †m wK öwjZ ex‡h©i ïµwe›`y wQj bv? AZtci †m AvjvKvq (i³wc‡Û) cwiYZ nq| Zvici Avjøvn Zv‡K my›`i AvK…wZ‡Z m„wó K‡i‡Qb Ges myweb¨¯Í K‡i‡Qb| AZtci wZwb Zv †_‡K m„wó K‡ib hyMj- bi I bvix| ZeyI wK wZwb g„Z‡`i RxweZ Ki‡Z mÿg bb? (m~iv Avj-wKqvgv, AvqvZ: 36-40)

4| m„wói inm¨ I cvwb

[24] Avb-b~i (Av‡jv)

وَاللّٰـهُ خَلَـقَ كُـلَّ دَآبَّةٍ مِّنْ مَّاءٍ ج فَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ يَّمْشِىْ عَلٰى بَطْنِهٖ ج وَمِنْهُم مَّنْ يَّمْشِىْ عَلٰى رِجْلَيْنِ ج وَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ يَّمْشِىْ عَلٰى اَرْبَعٍ ط يَخْلُقُ اللّٰهُ مَايَشَآءُ ط اِنَّ اللّٰهَ عَلٰى كُلِّ شَىْءٍ قَدِيْرٌ

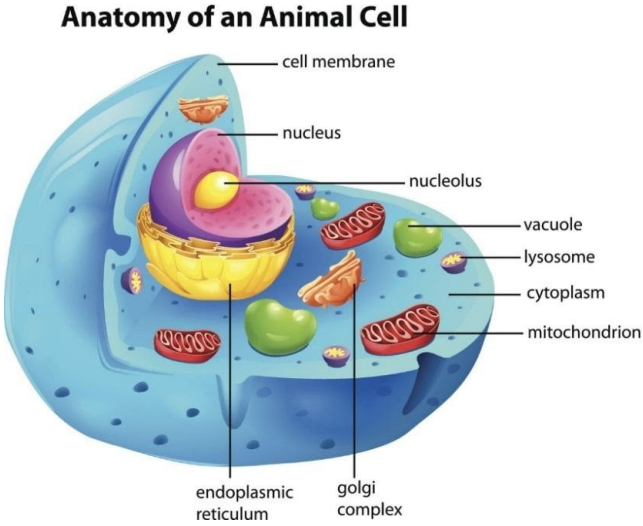
٤٥

A_©: Avi Avjøvn cÖ‡Z¨K Rxe‡K cvwb †_‡K m„wó K‡i‡Qb| AZtci Zv‡`i KZK †c‡U fi w`‡q P‡j, KZK P‡j `yÕcv‡qi Dci, Avevi KZK Pvi cv‡qi Dci P‡j| Avjøvn hv B”Qv m„wó K‡ib| wbðq Avjøvn me wKQzi Dci me©kw³gvb|

And Allah has created every moving (living) creature from water. Of them there are some that creep on their bellies, some that walk on

two legs, and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills. Indeed, Allah on everything is All-Powerful.

(m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 45)



m¤úªwZ weÁv‡bi AwZ AvaywbKZg ch©v‡q Avgiv mvB‡UvcøvRg m¤ú‡K© Rvb‡Z †c‡iwQ| mvB‡UvcøvRg n‡jv GKwU †Kv‡li g~j Ask, hv 80 kZvsk cvwb Øviv MwVZ| AvaywbK M‡elYvq Rvbv †M‡Q †h, Rxe‡`n 50 †_‡K 90 kZvsk cvwb Øviv MwVZ Ges cÖwZwU mËvi Aw¯ÍZ¡ eRvq ivLvi Rb¨ cvwb GKvšÍ Acwinvh©|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cytoplasm
https://www.thoughtco.com/how-much-of-your-body-is-water-609406

5| gvwU †_‡K gvby‡li m„wó

[38] †mvqv` (Aviwe eY©)

اِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلٰٓئِكَةِ اِنِّىْ خَالِقٌ بَشَرًا مِّنْ طِيْنٍ ٧١

A_©: (¯§iY K‡iv) hLb †Zvgvi ie †d‡ikZv‡`i D‡Ï‡k¨ e‡jwQ‡jb, ÔAvwg gvwU n‡Z gvbyl m„wó Kie|

(Remember) When your Lord said to the Angels, 'Indeed, I am going to create man from clay.

(m~iv †mvqv`: AvqvZ 71)

فَاِذَا سَوَّيْتُهٗ وَنَفَخْتُ فِيْهِ مِنْ رُّوْحِىْ فَقَعُوْا لَهٗ سٰجِدِيْنَ ٧٢

A_©: hLb Avwg Zv‡K mylg Kie Ges Zvi g‡a¨ Avgvi ifn mÂvi Kie, ZLb †Zvgiv Zvi D‡Ï‡k¨ wmR`vebZ n‡q hvI|Õ

So when I have fashioned him and breathed into him (his) soul created by Me, then you fall down to him in prostration.'

(m~iv †mvqv`: AvqvZ 72)

eZ©gvb M‡elYv wbwðZ K‡i †h, gvbe‡`‡n cvIqv me Dcv`vbB gvwU‡Z cvIqv hvq|

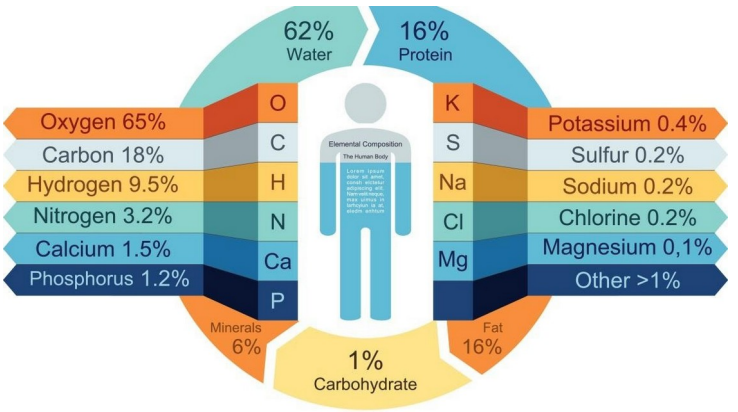
wb‡P GKwU 70 †KwR gvbe‡`‡n cÖvß Dcv`v‡bi GKwU QK †`qv nj| RxweZ †ckx‡Z cÖvq 95% Kve©b, nvB‡Wªv‡Rb, Aw·‡Rb,

bvB‡Uªv‡Rb, dmdivm Ges mvjdvi mn me wgwj‡q cÖvq 26 wU Dcv`vb cvIqv hvq|

Dcv`vb- Aw·‡Rb, Kve©b, nvB‡Wªv‡Rb, bvB‡Uªv‡Rb, K¨vjwmqvg, dmdivm, cUvwkqvg, mvjdvi, †K¬vwib, †mvwWqvg, g¨vM‡bwmqvg, wmwjKb, †jvnv, ``Ív, Zvgv, †evib, †Kvevë, f¨vbvwWqvg, Av‡qvwWb, †m‡jwbqvg, g¨v½vwbR, gwje‡Wbvg, †µvwgqvg|

Scientific source -

https://www.thoughtco.com/chemical-composition-of-the-human-body-603995
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plant_nutrients_in_soil



6| `„wókw³ I kªeYkw³: †KvbwU Av‡M?

[32] nv-gxg Avm-mvR`vn& (my¨úó weeiY)

ثُمَّ سَـــوّٰىهُ وَنَفَخَ فِيْـــهِ مِنْ رُّوْحِهٖ وَجَعَـــلَ لَكُمُ السَّمْعَ وَالْاَبْصَـارَ وَالْاَفْئِدَةَ ط قَلِيْلًا مَّا تَشْـكُرُوْنَ

٩ ٩

A_©: Zvici wZwb Zv‡K myVvg K‡i‡Qb Ges Zv‡Z wb‡Ri ifn †_‡K dzu‡K w`‡q‡Qb| Avi wZwb †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ KY©, Pÿz I AšÍimg~n m„wó K‡i‡Qb| †Zvgiv Lye mvgvb¨B K…ZÁZv cÖKvk Ki|

Then He fashioned him and breathed into him (his) soul (created by Allah), and (He) made for you hearing (ears) and sight (eyes) and hearts. Little is the thanks you give!

(m~iv nv-gxg Avm-mvR`vn&: AvqvZ 9)

A_©vr KziAvb ej‡Q gvbyl Av‡M kÖeYkw³, Zvici `„wókw³ cvq|

AvR weÁvb e‡j, M‡f© cuvP gvm (19 mßvn) _vKvi ci åf‡Yi kÖeb Bw›`ªq ˆZwi nq|

Scientific source - https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1061088/

cieZ©x‡Z mvZ gvm (29-32 mßvn) _vKvi ci åf‡Yi †PvL Av‡jvi cwieZ©b eyS‡Z cv‡i|

Scientific source -

https://www.acog.org/womens-health/faqs/how-your-fetus-grows-during-pregnancy

اِنَّا خَلَقْنَا الْاِنْسَانَ مِنْ نُّطْفَةٍ اَمْشَاجٍ ق نَّبْتَلِيْهِ فَجَعَلْنٰهُ سَمِيْعًۢا بَصِيْرًا.

A_©: wbðq Avwg gvbyl‡K m„wó K‡iwQ mswgwkÖZ †bvZdv †_‡K, Zv‡K cixÿv Kivi Rb¨; GRb¨ Avwg Zv‡K K‡iwQ kÖeY I `„wókw³m¤úbœ| (m~iv Avj-Bbmvb/Av`-`vni, AvqvZ: 2)

7| gnvwe‡k¦i Avw` Ae¯’v

[41] nv-gxg Avm-mvR`vn& (my¯úó weeiY)

ثُمَّ اسْتَوٰى اِلَى السَّمَآءِ وَهِىَ دُخَانٌ فَقَالَ لَهَا وَلِلْاَرْضِ ائْتِيَا طَوْعًا اَوْ كَرْهًا ط قَالَتَا اَتَيْنَا طَآئِعِيْنَ ١١ ١١

A_©: Zvici wZwb Avmgv‡bi w`‡K g‡bvwb‡ek K‡ib| hv wQj a~¤ªcyÄ we‡kl| AZtci wZwb Avmgvb I hgxb‡K ej‡jb, Ô†Zvgiv Df‡q †¯^”Qvq A_ev Awb”Qvq G‡mvÕ| Zviv Df‡q ejj, Avgiv AbyMZ n‡q Avmjvg|

Then He directed (Himself) towards the heaven while it was smoke, and said to it and to the earth: Come (into existence) both of you willingly or unwillingly. They both said: We come, willingly.

AvR weÁvb ej‡Q, gnvwe‡k¦i M¨vjvw·¸‡jv ^Zix nIqvi c~‡e© me c`v_©¸‡jv M¨vmxq Ae¯’vq GK‡Î wQj|

Scientific source - https://www.nbi.ku.dk/english/news/news15/astronomers-find-dust-in-the-early-universe/

https://www.sciencemag.org/news/2010/11/how-early-universe-cleared-away-fog

https://earthsky.org/space/a-dusty-galaxy-in-the-early-universe

8| weM e¨vs (gnvwe‡ùviY)

[21] Avj-Avw¤^qv (bexMY)

اَوَلَمْ يَـرَ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَـرُوْٓا اَنَّ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضَ كَانَتَـا رَتْقًا فَفَتَقْنٰهُمَا ط وَجَعَلْنَـا مِنَ الْمَـآءِ كُـلَّ شَيْءٍ حَيٍّ ط اَفَلَا يُؤْمِنُوْنَ ٣٠

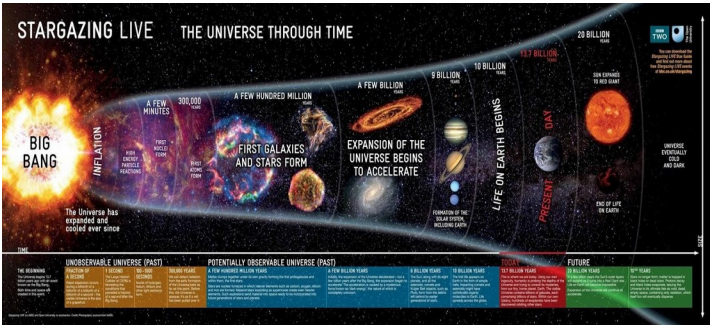
A_©: hviv Kzdix K‡i Zviv wK †f‡e †`‡L bv †h, Avmgvbmg~n I hgxb IZ‡cÖvZfv‡e wg‡k wQj, AZtci Avwg Dfq‡K c„_K K‡i w`jvg, Ges cÖvYevb mg¯Í wKQz m„wó Kijvg cvwb †_‡K| ZeyI wK Zviv Cgvb Avb‡e bv?

Have not considered those who disbelieve that the heavens and the earth were a joined entity, then We parted them and We made every living thing from water? Will they not then

believe?

(m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv: AvqvZ 30)

AvqvZwU Avgv‡`i‡K cwi¯‹vifv‡e ej‡Q, c„w_ex I Ab¨vb¨ MÖn-b¶Î GKmgq GK‡Î cywÄf~Z wQj|



AvR‡Ki weÁvb wK e‡j G m¤^‡Ü?

c`v_©weÁvbx wó‡db nwKs-Gi weM e¨vs ev gnvwe‡ùviY w_lix AvR me©gq ¯^xK... Z| G w_lix Abyhvqx, gnvwe‡k¦i mKj `„k¨-A`„k¨ MÖn-b¶Î m„wói ïiæ‡Z GKwU we›`y‡Z cywÄf~Z wQj| cieZ©x‡Z GKwU gnvwe‡ùvi‡Yi gva¨‡g Giv Pviw`‡K Qwo‡q †h‡Z _v‡K|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Big_Bang

c`v_©weÁvbx W. wgjvi e‡j‡Qb, GB AvqvZwU wb‡q wPšÍv-M‡elYvi ci KziAvb †h

Hkx MÖš’ Zv †g‡b wb‡Z eva¨ nB| hviv cÖPvi Pvjv‡”Q KziAvb gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi wbR¯^ e³e¨ Zv‡`i `vwe bvKP Kivi Rb¨ GB GKwU AvqvZB h‡_ó|

W. wgjvi e‡j‡Qb, †`o nvRvi eQi Av‡M Bmjv‡gi bexi c‡¶ wKfv‡e gnvwek¦ m„wói inm¨ wb‡q K_v ejv m¤¢e! KviY GwU Ggb GK ˆeÁvwbK welq, hv m¤ú‡K© ZË¡ Avwe®‹vi K‡i gvÎ K‡qK eQi Av‡M 1973 mv‡j †bv‡ej cyi¯‹vi †c‡q‡Qb GKRb weÁvbx| wgjv‡ii g‡Z, GB Avqv‡Z †mB weM e¨vs Gi K_vB ejv n‡q‡Q, hvi gva¨‡g c„w_ex, AvKvkgÛjx I ZviKvivwR m„wó n‡q‡Q|

GB weM e¨vs w_Iixi GKwU Abywm×všÍ nj, AbeiZ `~‡i m‡i hvIqv MÖn-b¶Î¸‡jv GKmgq Avevi KvQvKvwQ Avmv ïiæ Ki‡e †K›`ªwegyLx ej k~b¨ n‡q hvIqvi d‡j Ges mg‡qi e¨veav‡b me MÖn-b¶Î Avevi GK‡Î wgwjZ n‡q GKwU wc‡Û cwibZ n‡e|

Ò†mB w`b AvKvkgÛjx‡K ¸wU‡q †dje, †hfv‡e ¸Uv‡bv nq wjwLZ `dZi|Ó (m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv: AvqvZ 104)

†PŠÏk eQi Av‡M Avi‡e Avwef©~Z nIqv MÖš’wU wKfv‡e ˆeÁvwbK m‡Z¨i wbM~p ZË¡‡K Dc¯’vcb Ki‡jv?

9| m~‡h©i wbR¯^ K¶c_ cwiågY

[21] Avj-Avw¤^qv (bexMY)

وَهُوَ الَّذِىْ خَلَقَ الَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ فِىْ فَلَكٍ يَّسْبَحُوْنَ ٣٣ ط

A_©: Avi wZwbB †mB mËv whwb ivZ I w`b Ges m~h© I Puv` m„wó K‡i‡Qb; cÖ‡Z¨‡K Zviv wbR wbR Kÿc‡_ cwiågY Ki‡Q|

And He is the One Who created the night and the day, and the sun and the moon, each floating in an orbit.

(m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv: AvqvZ 33)

Bqvmxb (Bqvmxb) [36]

لَا الشَّمْسُ يَنْۢبَغِىْ لَهَآ اَنْ تُدْرِكَ الْقَمَرَ وَلَا الَّيْلُ سَابِقُ النَّهَارِ ط وَكُلٌّ فِىْ فَلَكٍ يَّسْبَحُوْنَ ٤٠ ع ع

A_©: m~‡h©i Rb¨ m¤¢e bq Puv‡`i bvMvj cvIqv, Avi iv‡Zi Rb¨ m¤¢e bq w`b‡K AwZµg Kiv, Ges cÖ‡Z¨‡KB wbR wbR Kÿc‡_ cwiågY Ki‡Q|

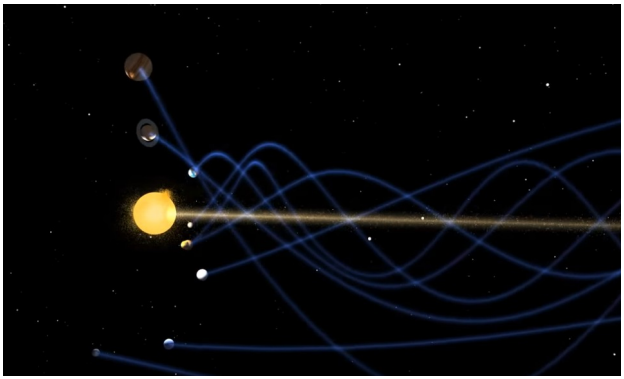
It is not permitted for the sun to overtake the moon, nor does the night outstrip the day. And they all float, each in an orbit.

(m~iv Bqvmxb: AvqvZ 40)

wPwýZ Aviwe kã ÒBqvmevûbÓ Gi A_© n‡”Q ÔMgb Kiv ev AveZ©b KivÕ|

1980 mv‡ji c~‡e©I aviYv wQj †h m~h© w¯’i| Gi Pvicv‡k wewfbœ MÖn¸‡jv wbR K¶c‡_ Nyi‡Z _v‡K| wKš‘ GLb weÁvbxiv cÖgvY K‡i‡Q †h, m~h© †Kvbfv‡eB w¯’i bq| c„w_ex, Puv`, m~h© cÖ‡Z¨‡KB wbR wbR K¶c‡_ cwiågY K‡i|

wbR M¨vjvw·i Pviw`‡K m~h© GKevi cwiågY Ki‡Z mgq jv‡M AvbygvwbK 200 wgwjqb eQi Ges wbR A¶‡K †K›`ª K‡i Nyi‡Z mgq jv‡M 25 w`b|



wbR A‡¶i Dci GKevi Ny‡i Avm‡Z Puv‡`i mgq jv‡M AvbygvwbK mv‡o 19 w`b Ges c„w_exi wbR K¶c‡_ GKevi Ny‡i Avm‡Z mgq jv‡M 365 w`b|

Scientific source - https://solarsystem.nasa.gov/solar-system/sun/in-depth/

[36] Bqvmxb (Bqvmxb)

وَالشَّمْسُ تَجْرِىْ لِمُسْتَقَرٍّ لَّهَا ط ذٰلِكَ تَقْدِيْرُ الْعَزِيْزِ الْعَلِيْمِ ٣٨

A_©: Ges m~h© Zvi Rb¨ wba©vwiZ GK mgqKvj ch©šÍ cwiågY Ki‡e, GUv gnvcivµgkvjx, gnvÁvbx KZ…K wba©vwiZ|

And the sun runs to a term appointed for it. That is the Decree of the All-Mighty, the All-Knowing.

(m~iv Bqvmxb: AvqvZ 38)

weMZ 500 †KvwU eQi a‡i weivgnxb fv‡e m~h© Av‡jv wewKiY K‡i Avm‡Q| fwel¨‡Z GKUv mg‡qi ci Av‡jvi wewKiY eÜ n‡q hv‡e| †mB mgq m~h© m¤ú~Y©fv‡e wb®úªf n‡q co‡e|

10| m¤cÖmviYkxj wek¦RMr

[51] Avh-hvwiqvZ (we‡ÿcKvix evZvm)

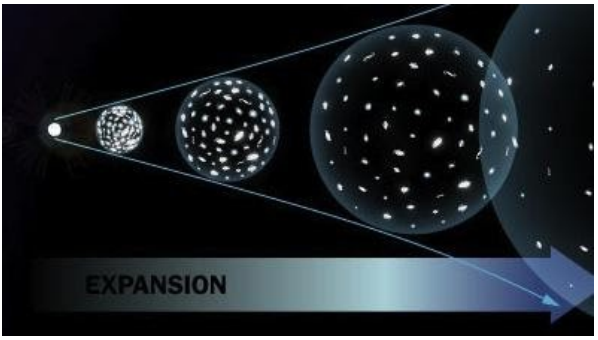
وَالسَّمَآءَ بَنَيْنٰهَا بِاَيْدٍ وَّاِنَّا لَمُوْسِعُوْنَ ٤٧

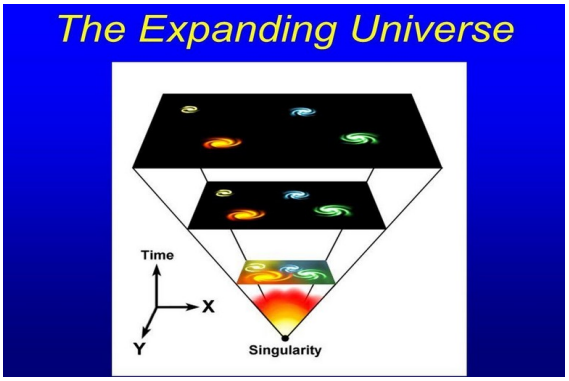
A_©: Avi Avwg ¯^xq ÿgZve‡j AvKvk wbg©vY K‡iwQ Ges Avwg Aek¨B gnvm¤úªmviYKvix|

And We constructed the firmament with (great) might, and indeed, We are (its) Expanders.

(m~iv Avh-hvwiqvZ: AvqvZ 47)

Dc‡i wPwýZ Aviex kã ÒgywmDbÓ-Gi A_© n‡jv Ôm¤cÖmvwiZ KivÕ|





1925 wLªóv‡ã Av‡gwiKvb †R¨vwZwe©Ávbx GWyBb nvej Zvi wb‡Ri ^Zwi †Uwj‡¯‹v‡ci gva¨‡g cix¶v wbix¶v K‡i cÖgvY K‡ib †h, Qvqvc_¸‡jv G‡K Ac‡ii †_‡K `~‡i m‡i hv‡”Q, hv c‡iv¶fv‡e wb‡`©k †`q wek¦RMr m¤cÖmviYkxj|

Scientific source -

https://www.nasa.gov/feature/goddard/2016/nasa-s-hubble-finds-universe-is-expanding-faster-than-expected

11| c„w_exi AvK...wZ

[79] Avb-bvwhÕAvZ (cÖ‡PóvKvix)

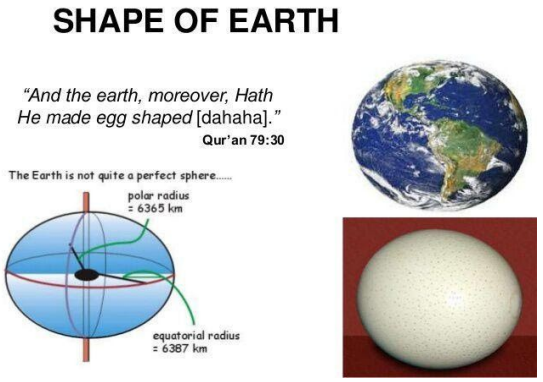
وَالْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ ذٰلِكَ دَحٰىهَا ٣٠

A_©: Ges Gici wZwb hgxb‡K we¯Í...Z K‡i‡Qb|

And after that He spread the earth.

(m~iv Avb-bvwhÕAvZ: AvqvZ 30)

Dc‡i ewY©Z Avqv‡Z Aviwe Ò`vnvnvÓ k‡ãi Av‡iKwU A_© n‡”Q ÔDU cvwLi wWgÕ|



1557 mv‡j m¨vi d«vwÝm †WªK, c„w_ex †MvjvKvi GUv cÖgvY K‡ib| Avi gvÎ wKQyw`b Av‡M gvbyl †R‡b‡Q †h, c„w_ex Avm‡j m¤ú~Y©if‡c †MvjvKvi bq, A‡bKUv Dce„ËvKvi A_©vr cvwLi wW‡gi gZ| AvR Avgiv GUv wbwðZfv‡e †`L‡Z cvB †h,

c„w_exi cÖK…Z AvK…wZ DU cvwLi wW‡gi AvK…wZi mv‡_ me‡_‡K fv‡jvfv‡e wg‡j hvq|

Scientific source - http://www.thetimenow.com/astronomy/earth.php

12| mgy‡`ªi Mfx‡i AÜKvi

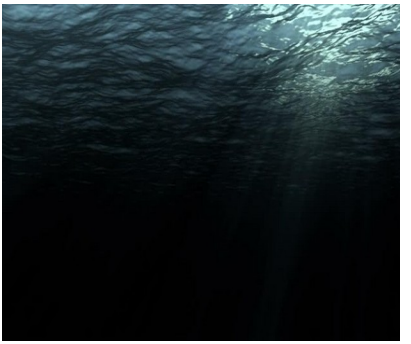
[24] Avb-b~i (Av‡jv)

اَوْ كَظُلُمٰتٍ فِيْ بَحْرٍ لُّجِّيٍّ يَّغْشٰىهُ مَوْجٌ مِّنْ فَوْقِهٖ مَوْجٌ مِّنْ فَوْقِهٖ سَحَابٌ ط ظُلُمٰتٌ بَعْضُهَا فَوْقَ بَعْضٍ ط اِذَآ اَخْرَجَ يَدَهٗ لَمْ يَكَدْ يَرٰىهَا ط وَمَنْ لَّمْ يَجْعَلِ اللّٰهُ لَهٗ نُوْرًا فَمَا لَهٗ مِنْ نُّوْرٍ ٤٠

A_©: A_ev (Kv‡di‡`i Ae¯’v) Mfxi mgy‡`ª Nbxf~Z AÜKv‡ii gZ, hv‡K Av”Qbœ K‡i †XD‡qi Dci †XD, Zvi Dci Kv‡jv †gNcyÄ| AÜKvi ivwki ¯Íi; GKwUi Dci Av‡iKwU| †KD nvZ †ei Ki‡j Av‡`Š Zv †`L‡Z cvq bv| Avi Avjøvn hv‡K b~i(Av‡jv) `vb K‡ib bv Zvi Rb¨ †Kv‡bv b~i(Av‡jv) †bB|

Or (the state of a disbeliever) is like utter darkness in a deep sea, which is covered by wave, topped by another wave, topped by dark clouds, (layers of) utter darkness, one above another. When one puts out his hand, he can hardly see it. And he, for whom Allah has not given light, then for him there is no light.





mvgyw`ªK f~ZË¡ weÁvb Abyhvqx, m~‡h©i Av‡jv hLb mgy`ªc„‡ôi Dci AvcwZZ nq ZLb Gi wKQy Ask cÖwZdwjZ nq Ges wKQy Ask mgy‡`ªi wfZi cÖwZmwiZ nq| mgy`ªc„ô †_‡K 10 †_‡K 15 wgUvi wb‡Pi ¯Íi cÖwZmwiZ Av‡jvi jvj is Pz‡l †bq| G Kvi‡Y hw` †Kvb Wzeywi cvwbi 25 wgUvi wb‡P _v‡K Ges ¶Z-we¶Z n‡q hvq, Zvn‡j †m Zvi i‡³i jvj is †`L‡Z cv‡e bv| †Kbbv GB MfxiZvq Av‡jvi jvj is †cuŠQv‡Z cv‡i bv| GKBfv‡e cvwbi 30 †_‡K 50 wgUvi MfxiZvq Kgjv is †kvwlZ nq| 50 †_‡K 100 wgUvi MfxiZvq njy` is †kvwlZ nq| 100 †_‡K 200 wgUvi MfxiZvq meyR is †kvwlZ nq Ges me©‡kl 200 wgUvi MfxiZvq bxj is †kvwlZ nq Ges 200 wgUv‡ii †ewk MfxiZvq †e¸bx I AvKvkx is †kvwlZ nq| avivevwnKfv‡e GK GKwU i‡Oi A`„k¨ n‡q hvIqvi Kvi‡Y G‡Ki ci GK ¯Í‡i mgy`ª ax‡i ax‡i AÜKviv”Qbœ n‡q I‡V| hvi d‡j mgy`ªc„ô

†_‡K 1000 wgUvi wb‡P ïayB AÜKvi Avi AÜKvi|

Scientific source - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deep_sea

`~M©vivI wKs Avãyj AvwRR wek¦we`¨vjq Gi GKRb cÖL¨vZ Aa¨vcK| wZwb mvgyw`ªK f~ZË¡ weÁv‡bi GKRb cwÐZ| D³ Avqv‡Zi e¨vcv‡i GKmgq Zvi Kv‡Q gZvgZ Rvb‡Z PvIqv n‡qwQj| DË‡i wZwb e‡jwQ‡jb, ïaygvÎ GLbB weÁvbxiv AvaywbK hš¿cvwZi mvnv‡h¨ wbwðZ n‡Z †c‡i‡Qb †h, mgy‡`ªi MfxiZg ¯’vb Mfxifv‡e AÜKviv”Qbœ| Ae‡k‡l wZwb e‡jb, †PŠÏk eQi Av‡M GKRb mvaviY gvby‡li c‡¶ GB wel‡q e¨vL¨v †`lqv m¤¢e wQj bv| myZivs GB Z_¨ Aek¨B †Kv‡bv gnvcÖvK…wZK Drm †_‡K PvwjZ|

13| wccxwjKvi Rxeb cÖYvjx

[27] Avb-bvgj (wccxwjKv)

حٰمٓ اِۚ اَتَوْا عَلٰى وَادِ النَّمْلِ ۙ قَالَتْ نَمْلَةٌ يّٰٓاَيُّهَا النَّمْلُ ادْخُلُوْا مَسٰكِنَكُمْ ۚ لَا يَحْطِمَنَّكُمْ سُلَيْمٰنُ وَجُنُوْدُهٗ ۙ وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُوْنَ ١٨

A_©: Ae‡k‡l hLb Zviv GK wccxwjKv Aay¨wlZ DcZ¨Kvq †cuŠQ‡jv, GKwU wccxwjKv ejj, ÔI‡n wccxwjKvi `j, †Zvgiv

†Zvgv‡`i M„‡n cÖ‡ek Ki| myjvBgvb I Zvi evwnbx †Zvgv‡`i‡K †hb AÁvZmv‡i (cv‡qi Zjvq) wc‡l bv †d‡j|Õ

Until, when they came to the valley of the ants, an ant said: O ants! Enter your dwellings, so that Sulaiman and his hosts may not crush you while they do not perceive not.

(m~iv Avb-bvgj: AvqvZ 18)





cÖvPxbKv‡j wKQy †jvK KziAvb wb‡q VvÆv we`ªæc K‡i ej‡Zv KziAvb Ggb GKwU cy¯ÍK hvi g‡a¨ ÒwccxwjKv G‡K Ac‡ii m‡½ K_v e‡j

Ges wb‡R‡`i g‡a¨ Aev¯Íe me K_vevZ©v Av`vb cÖ`vb K‡iÓ e‡j D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

m¤cÖwZ M‡elYv †_‡K Rvbv †M‡Q, †h mg¯Í cÖvYx ev cZ‡½i Rxebaviv gvby‡li Rxebavivi m‡½ Lye Nwbôfv‡e wg‡j hvq Zv‡`i g‡a¨ Ab¨Zg nj wccxwjKv/wcucov| GB wgj wb‡Pi †¶Î¸‡jv‡Z we‡klfv‡e j¶¨ Kiv hvq:

1| wcuc‡oiv wb‡R‡`i g„Z‡`n‡K gvby‡li g‡ZvB mgvwa¯’ K‡i|

2| G‡`i wbw`©ó GKwU kªgwefvRb cwiKvVv‡gv i‡q‡Q| Zv‡`i g‡a¨ Av‡Q ZË¡veavqK, cÖavb Kg©x, mvaviY Kg©x BZ¨vw`|

3| KLbI KLbI Giv GKwÎZ n‡q wb‡R‡`i g‡a¨ Rwg‡q Mí¸Re K‡i|

4| G‡`i wb‡R‡`i g‡a¨ GK DbœZ †hvMv‡hvM e¨e¯’v i‡q‡Q|

5| Giv wbqwgZ evRvigy‡Lv nq, †mLv‡b wRwbmcÎ †jb‡`b K‡i _v‡K|

6| kxZKvjxb `xN© mg‡qi Rb¨ Giv Lv`¨km¨ gRy` K‡i| Avi Lv`¨KYv¸‡jv‡Z hw` gyKzj †ewi‡q c‡o Zvn‡j gyKzj¸‡jv †K‡U †d‡j| †Kbbv Giv Rv‡b gyKzj¸‡jv‡K evo‡Z w`‡j Zv c‡P hv‡e| hw` Zv‡`i mwÂZ Lv`¨¸‡jv el©vi Kvi‡Y mu¨vZ‡mu‡Z n‡q hvq, Zvn‡j ïKbv Kivi Rb¨ Zviv G¸‡jv‡K †iv‡` †ei K‡i wb‡q Av‡m| †h‡nZz Av`ª©Zvi Kvi‡Y A¼z‡iv`M‡gi weKvk N‡U Ges Zvi d‡j Lv`¨KYv gyKzwjZ nq| ZvB wcuc‡oiv

Lv`¨KYv¸‡jv‡K ïwK‡q †m¸‡jv‡K Avevi M‡Z© wb‡q iv‡L|

Scientific source - https://www.nationalgeographic.com/animals/invertebrates/facts/ants

14| †gŠgvwQi Rxeb cÖYvjx

KziAvb Aviwe fvlvq bvwhj n‡q‡Q| ZvB Aviwe e¨vKiY Abymv‡iB Zvi A_© eyS‡Z n‡e| evsjv wKsev Bs‡iwR †Kv‡bvUv‡ZB cyswj½ Ges ¯¿xwj‡½i Rb¨ Avjv`v Avjv`v wµqv e¨eüZ nq bv|

†hgb, Bs‡iwR‡Z cyswj‡½i Rb¨ He does the work Ges ¯¿xwj‡½i Rb¨ She does the work.

†Lqvj Kiæb, evK¨ `yÕwU‡Z wj‡½i cwieZ©b n‡jI wµqv AcwiewZ©Z| cyswj‡½i Rb¨ †hgb does, ¯¿xwj‡½i Rb¨I does. wKš‘ Aviwe‡Z wj½‡f‡` wµqvi cwieZ©b N‡U|

[16] Avb-bvnj (†gŠgvwQ)

وَاَوْحٰى رَبُّكَ اِلَى النَّحْـلِ اَنِ اتَّخِـذِىْ مِنَ الْجِبَـالِ بُيُوْتًا وَّمِنَ الشَّجَرِ وَمِمَّا يَعْرِشُوْنَ ٦٨

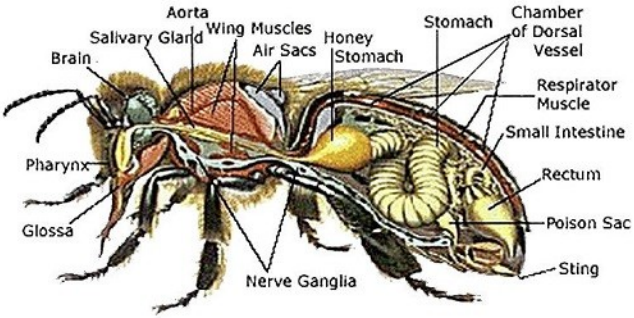
A_©: Avi †Zvgvi ie †gŠgvwQ‡K Bw½‡Z Rvwb‡q‡Q †h, ÒZzwg cvnv‡o I Mv‡Q Ges Zviv †h M„n wbg©vY K‡i Zv‡Z wbevm evbvI|

And your Lord inspired to the bee, “Take your habitations in the mountains and in the trees and in what they construct.

(m~iv Avb-bvnj: AvqvZ 68)

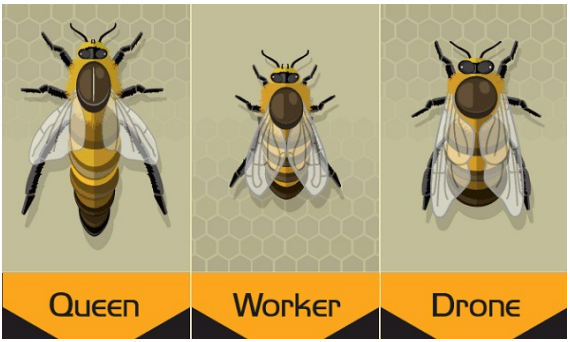
AvqvZwU‡Z †gŠPvK wbg©v‡Yi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| Aviwe e¨vKi‡Y, cyiæl †gŠgvwQ‡K †gŠPvK wbg©v‡Yi wb‡`©k w`‡Z e¨eüZ wµqv n‡jv ÔBËvwLRÕ Avi ¯¿x †gŠgvwQi †¶‡Î e¨eüZ wµqv n‡jv ÔBËvwLwRÕ|

KziAv‡bi GB Avqv‡Z †gŠgvwQ‡K wb‡`©k w`‡Z ÔBËvwLwRÕ e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q| A_©vr wb‡`©kwU ¯¿x †gŠgvwQ‡K †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| cyiæl †gŠgvwQ‡K bq|



Aw÷ªqvb weÁvbx Karl-Von-Frisch 1973 mv‡j ‘Physiology of Medicine’ welqK M‡elYvq mdjZvi Rb¨ wPwKrmvweÁv‡b †bv‡ej cyi¯‹vi jvf K‡ib| Zvi M‡elYvi welqe¯‘ wQj Ô†gŠgvwQi RxebPµÕ A_©vr †gŠgvwQiv wKfv‡e Zv‡`i Rxeb wbe©vn K‡i|

wZwb d‡UvMÖvwd Ges Ab¨vb¨ ˆeÁvwbK c×wZi Av‡jv‡K †`wL‡q‡Qb †h, †gŠgvwQ wZb cÖKvi|



cÖ_gUv n‡jv Drone Bee ev cyiæl †gŠgvwQ| cyiæl †gŠgvwQ ïaygvÎ GKwU KvR K‡i, Avi Zv n‡jv ivYx †gŠgvwQ‡`i cÖRbb cÖwµqvq mvnvh¨ Kiv| A_©vr mšÍvb Drcv`‡b f,wgKv iv‡L|

wØZxqwU n‡jv ¯¿x †gŠgvwQ| GB †gŠgvwQ‡`i ejv nq Queen Bee ev ivYx †gŠgvwQ| Giv mšÍvb Drcv`b e¨ZxZ Avi †Kvb Kv‡R AskMÖnY K‡ibv|
AvIl GKcÖKvi †gŠgvwQ Av‡Q, hviv wj½‡f‡` ¯¿x †gŠgvwQ wKš‘ cÖvK...wZKfv‡e mšÍvb Rb¥`v‡b A¶g| GB we‡kl †kªYxi ¯¿x †gŠgvwQivB dzj dj †_‡K wbh©vm msMÖn K‡i _v‡K, GKBmv‡_ †gŠPvK wbg©vY Ges ev`evwK KvR m¤úbœ K‡i _v‡K| weÁvbx

Karl-Von-Frisch GB †gŠgvwQ‡`i‡K Worker Bee ev Kg©x †gŠgvwQ wn‡m‡e we‡klvwqZ K‡ib|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Honey_bee#Sexes_and_castes

cieZ©x Avqv‡Z Av‡Q,

[16] Avb-bvnj (†gŠgvwQ)

ثُمَّ كُلِيْ مِنْ كُلِّ الثَّمَـرٰتِ فَاسْـلُكِيْ سُـبُلَ رَبِّكِ ذُلُلًا ط يَخْرُجُ مِنْ بُطُوْنِهَا شَرَابٌ مُّخْتَلِفٌ اَلْوَانُـهٗ فِيْـهِ شِـفَآءٌ لِّلنَّاسِ ط اِنَّ فِىْ ذٰلِـكَ لَاٰيَـةً لِّقَـوْمٍ يَّتَفَكَّرُوْنَ ٦٩

A_©: AZtci, Avnvi K‡iv cÖ‡Z¨K dj †_‡K Ges P‡jv ¯^xq i‡ei mnR-mij c‡_|Ó Zvi †cU †_‡K Ggb cvbxq †ei nq, hvi is wfbœ wfbœ, hv‡Z i‡q‡Q gvby‡li Rb¨ †ivM wbivgq| wbðq G‡Z wb`k©b i‡q‡Q †m KI‡gi Rb¨, hviv wPšÍv K‡i|

Then, eat from all the fruits, and follow the ways of your Lord made easy (for you).” There comes forth from their bellies, a drink of varying colours, which is a healing for mankind. Indeed, in that is a Sign for people who think.

(m~iv Avb-bvnj: AvqvZ 69)

Aviwe e¨vKi‡Y Avnvi Kiv ev cvb Kivi †¶‡Î cyswj‡½i Rb¨ e¨eüZ wµqv n‡jv Ô°zjÕ Ges ¯¿xwj‡½i Rb¨ e¨eüZ nq Ô°zwjÕ| KziAv‡b D‡jøwLZ Avqv‡Z Ô°zjÕ e¨envi bv K‡i Ô°zwjÕ e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q|

ÔmnR-mij c‡_Õ Pjvi wb‡`©k cÖ`v‡bi †¶‡Î cyswj‡½i Rb¨ e¨eüZ wµqv n‡jv ÔDmjyKÕ Ges ¯¿xwj‡½i Rb¨ e¨eüZ nq ÔDmjywKÕ| KziAv‡b GLv‡b ÔDmjywKÕ kãwU e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q| A_©vr wb‡`©kwU ¯¿x †gŠgvwQi Rb¨; cyiæl †gŠgvwQi Rb¨ bq|
KziAv‡b Kg©x †gŠgvwQ¸‡jv‡K mnR-mij c‡_ Pjvi wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|

weÁvbx Karl-Von-Frisch cÖgvY K‡i‡Qb †h, †Kvb Kg©x †gŠgvwQ †Kvb ¯’v‡b dz‡ji D`¨v‡bi mÜvb †c‡j †gŠgvwQwU Zvi Ab¨vb¨ m½x‡`i IB dz‡ji D`¨vb m¤ú‡K© wVK †m c‡_iB mÜvb Rvbvq, †h c_ Aej¤^b K‡i †m D`¨v‡b wM‡qwQj| Ab¨vb¨ Kg©x †gŠgvwQivI GKB c_ AbymiY K‡i †mB D`¨v‡b †cuŠQvq| GÜvB KziAv‡b ewY©Z Zv‡`i mnR-mij c_| weÁvbx Karl-Von-Frisch Kg©x †gŠgvwQ‡`i dz‡ji D`¨v‡b hvIqvi GB c×wZwUi bvgKiY K‡ib “Waggle Dance”|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Karl_von_Frisch#Dances_as_language

†h welqwU 1973 mv‡j weÁvbx Karl-Von-Frisch cÖgvY K‡i‡Qb, Zv 1400 eQi Av‡M KziAvb Avgv‡`i‡K Rvwb‡q‡Q|

Avqv‡Z Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q, ÔZvi †cU †_‡K Ggb cvbxq †ei nq, hvi is wfbœ wfbœ, hv‡Z i‡q‡Q gvby‡li Rb¨ †ivM wbivgq|Õ

(m~iv Avb-bvnj: AvqvZ 69)

c~‡e© gvbyl aviYv Ki‡Zv, †gŠgvwQ dzj †_‡K gay msMÖn K‡i| wKš‘ AvR weÁvb cÖgvY K‡i‡Q †h, dzj I dj †_‡K †gŠgvwQ GK ai‡bi wbh©vm msMÖn K‡i hv cieZ©x‡Z Zvi †c‡Ui Af¨šÍ‡i gay‡Z cwiYZ nq|

Scientific source -

https://www.theguardian.com/lifeandstyle/2013/aug/10/how-bees-make-honey-ask-a-grown-up

https://honeybee.org.au/education/wonderful-world-of-honey/how-bees-make-honey/

https://www.livescience.com/37611-what-is-honey-honeybees.html

KziAvb Av‡iv e‡j‡Q gayi Jlyax¸‡Yi K_v| AvR weÁvb ej‡Q, gayi g‡a¨ i‡q‡Q cÖPzi wfUvwgb Avi d«z‡±vR| GQvov gay RxevYybvkK wn‡m‡eI Kvh©Ki|

Scientific source -

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Honey - Nutrition

15| cvwL‡`i fvlv

[27] Avb-bvgj (wccxwjKv)

وَوَرِثَ سُلَيْمٰنُ دَاوٗدَ وَقَالَ يٰٓاَيُّهَا النَّاسُ عُلِّمْنَا مَنْطِقَ الطَّيْرِ وَاُوْتِيْنَا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ ط اِنَّ هٰذَا لَهُوَ الْفَضْلُ الْمُبِيْنُ١٦

A_©: Avi myjvqgvb `vE‡`i Iqvwim nj Ges †m ejj, Ô†n gvbyl, Avgv‡`i‡K cvwLi fvlv †kLv‡bv n‡q‡Q Ges Avgv‡`i‡K mKj wKQz †`qv n‡q‡Q| wbðq GUv my¯úó AbyMÖnÕ|

And Sulaiman inherited (the Knowledge of) Dawood. And he said: O people! We have been taught the language of birds, and we have been given everything. Indeed, this is an evident grace (from Allah).

(m~iv Avb-bvgj: AvqvZ 16)

KziAvb GLv‡b cvwL‡`i fvlvi K_v ej‡Q, hv †kLv‡bv n‡qwQj myjvqgvb (Av.) †K|

gvwiqv jyBmv Wv wmjfv KZ…©K eªvwRwjqvb nvwgs evW© Gi Dci `xN© GK M‡elYvi ci Gi djvdj weL¨vZ mvBÝ g¨vMvwRb Ôb¨vPviÕ G cÖKvk Kiv nq| G‡Z ejv nq-nvwgs evW© Gi KÚwbtm„Z kã¸‡jvi wbw`©ó A_© Av‡Q, †h¸‡jv Ab¨ nvwgs evW©‡K wbw`©ó KvR Ki‡Z DrmvwnZ K‡i| Giv wb‡R‡`i g‡a¨ kã wewbg‡qi gva¨‡g †hvMv‡hvM K‡i|

Kv‡Ki Dci M‡elYvi GKwU djvdj wb¤œiƒc-

Giv K‡qKkZ cÖKv‡ii wewfbœ kã ˆZwi Ki‡Z cv‡i, †h¸‡jvi wbw`©ó A_© Av‡Q| GKwU K‡jvwbi mKj KvK‡K mZK© Ki‡Z, †Kvb K‡jvwbi KvK‡`i‡K GK RvqMvq GKwÎZ Ki‡Z, wb‡R‡`i `yie¯’vi K_v Ab¨‡K Rvbv‡Z Giv wbw`©ó ai‡bi kã ˆZwi K‡i _v‡K|

Scientific source - https://www.zmescience.com/science/biology/babbler-bird-speech-07012015/

16| wcucov Kv‡Pi ˆZwi

[27] Avb-bvgj (wccxwjKv)

حَتّٰى اِذَآ اَتَوْا عَلٰى وَادِ النَّمْلِ ۙ قَالَتْ نَمْلَةٌ يّٰٓاَيُّهَا النَّمْلُ ادْخُلُوْا مَسٰكِنَكُمْ ۚ لَا يَحْطِمَنَّكُمْ سُلَيْمٰنُ وَجُنُوْدُهٗ ۙ وَهُمْ لَا يَشْعُرُوْنَ ١٨

A_©: Ae‡k‡l hLb Zviv GK wcucov Aay¨wlZ DcZ¨Kvq †cuŠQ‡jv, GKwU wccxwjKv ejj, ÔI‡n wcucovi `j, †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i M„‡n cÖ‡ek Ki| myjvqgvb I Zvi evwnbx †Zvgv‡`i‡K †hb AÁvZmv‡i (cv‡qi Zjvq) wc‡l bv †d‡j|Õ

Until, when they came to the valley of the ants, an ant said: O ants! Enter your dwellings, so that Sulaiman and his hosts may not crush you while they do not perceive not.

(m~iv Avb-bvgj: AvqvZ 18)

wKQy BD‡ivcxq ag©wbi‡c¶ cwÐZ GKevi K‡qK m`m¨ wewkó GKwU M‡elK `j MVb K‡iwQj| Zv‡`i D‡Ïk¨ wQj KziAvb †_‡K AšÍZ GKwU fzj †ei K‡i GK_v cÖgvY Kiv †h, †Kvb wKZveB wbuLyZ I wbfz©j bq|

Ae‡k‡l M‡elYvi ci Zviv m~iv bvg‡ji DwjøwLZ Avqv‡Z لا يحطمنكم kãwUi e¨envwiK A_© I cÖ‡qvM ¯’vb wb‡q AvcwË Rvbv‡jv| KviY "التحطيم" kãwUi A_© n‡”Q †f‡O UzK‡iv UzK‡iv Kiv ev wc‡l ¸ov Kiv| Kv‡RB "التحطيم" kãwUi h_v_© e¨envi KuvP ev KuvP RvZxq c`v_© Qvov Ab¨ wKQy‡Z m¤¢e bq| Zvn‡j wKfv‡e wcucovi †ÿ‡Î GB kãwU e¨envi Kiv mwVK n‡Z cv‡i? †h‡nZz wcucov‡K cv‡qi wb‡P †d‡j UzK‡iv Kiv ev ¸ov Kiv hvq bv †m‡nZz GB kãwU wcucovi †¶‡Î e¨envi Kiv h_vh_ bq|

Gi eûw`b ci A‡÷ªwjqvi cÖvwYwe`¨v wefv‡Mi GKRb Aa¨vc‡Ki Ôwcucovi Rxeb inm¨Õ welqK M‡elYvq †`Lv wM‡q‡Q, wcucovi kix‡ii evwn‡ii As‡k cÖvq 75 kZvsk Kuv‡Pi Dcv`vb we`¨gvb| Ges Gi †`n DbœZ gv‡bi Møvm dvBevi Øviv ^Zwi| hvi d‡j GKwU g„Z wcucovi †Lvjm mvgvb¨ AvNv‡Z †f‡O A‡bK¸‡jv L‡Û UzK‡iv n‡Z †`Lv hvq|

Scientific source -

https://harvardforest.fas.harvard.edu/ants/body-structure

https://www.businessinsider.com/pirate-ant-looks-like-its-made-of-glass-2013-5

https://blogs.scientificamerican.com/compound-eye/a-recipe-for-photographing-angry-fire-ants/





17| inm¨gq gvwQ

[22] Avj-nv¾¡ (nv¾¡)

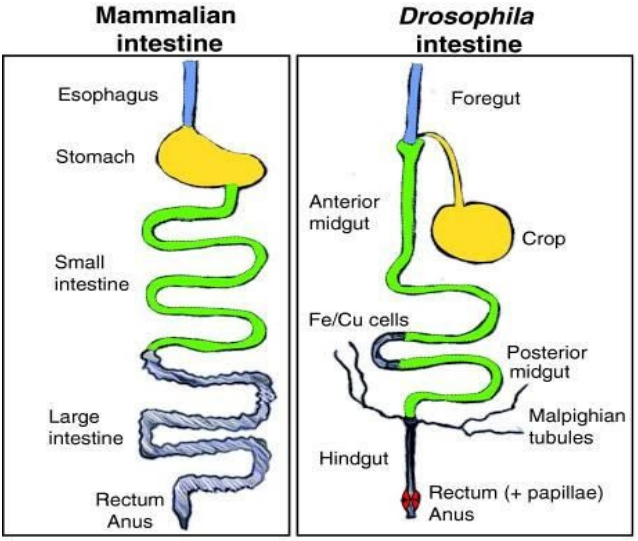
يٰٓاَيُّهَا النَّاسُ ضُرِبَ مَثَلٌ فَاسْتَمِعُوْا لَهٗ ط اِنَّ
الَّذِيْنَ تَدْعُوْنَ مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ لَنْ يَّخْلُقُوْا ذُبَابًا
وَّلَوِاجْتَمَعُوْا لَهٗ ط وَاِنْ يَّسْلُبْهُمُ الذُّبَابُ شَيْئًا

لَّايَسْتَنْقِذُوْهُ مِنْهُ ط ضَـعُفَ الطَّالِبُ وَالْمَطْلُـوْبُ
٧٣

A_©: †n gvbyl, GKwU Dcgv †ck Kiv nj, g‡bv‡hvM w`‡q Zv †kvb, †Zvgiv Avjøvni cwie‡Z© hv‡`i‡K Wv‡Kv, Zviv KL‡bv GKwU gvwQI m„wó Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv, hw`I Zviv G D‡Ï‡k¨ GKwÎZ nq| Avi hw` gvwQ Zv‡`i KvQ †_‡K wKQy wQwb‡q †bq, Zviv Zvi KvQ †_‡K †mUvI D×vi Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| A‡š^lYKvix I hvi Kv‡Q A‡š^lY Kiv nq Df‡qB `ye©j|

O people! An example is presented, so listen to it. Indeed, those whom you invoke besides Allah, will never (be able to) create a fly, even if they gathered together for that purpose. And if the fly snatched away a (tiny) thing from them, they could not take it back from it(fly). So weak are the seeker and the sought.

(m~iv Avj-nv¾¡: AvqvZ 73)



weÁvb AvR Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, gvwQ‡`i †Kvb cvK¯’jx †bB| ZvB Zviv hv Lvq Zv cybivq Zv‡`i †cU †_‡K wdwi‡q Avbv m¤¢e bq|

Scientific source -

https://www.researchgate.net/figure/Alimentary-canal-of-the-adult-house-fly-Liquified-food-often-premixed-with-saliva-is_fig3_313241687

https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3014343/

18| D”PZvq k¦vmKó

[6] Avj-AvbÕAvg (M„ncvwjZ cï)

فَمَنْ يُّرِدِ اللّٰهُ اَنْ يَّهْدِيَهٗ يَشْرَحْ صَـدْرَهٗ لِلْاِسْـلَامِ ۚ

وَمَنْ يُّرِدْ اَنْ يُّضِـلَّهٗ يَجْعَـلْ صَـدْرَهٗ ضَـيِّقًا حَرَجًا

كَاَنَّمَا يَصَّـعَّدُ فِى السَّـمَآءِ ط كَـذٰلِكَ يَجْعَـلُ اللّٰـهُ الرِّجْسَ عَلَى الَّذِيْنَ لَايُؤْمِنُوْنَ 125

A_©: myZivs hv‡K Avjøvn wn`vqvZ Ki‡Z Pvb, Bmjv‡gi Rb¨ Zvi eÿ Db¥y³ K‡i †`b| Avi hv‡K åó Ki‡Z Pvb, Zvi eÿ msKxY©-msKzwPZ K‡i †`b, †hb †m Avmgv‡b Av‡ivnY Ki‡Q| Ggwbfv‡e Avjøvn AKj¨vY †`b Zv‡`i Dci, hviv Cgvb Av‡b bv|

So whoever Allah wills to guide, He opens his breast to Islam, and whoever He wills to misguide, He makes his breast tight and constricted, as if he is climbing up to the sky. Thus Allah puts the wrath on those who do not believe.

(m~iv Avj-AvbÕAvg: AvqvZ 125)



weÁvb AvR Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, D”PZv e„w×i mv‡_ mv‡_ evZv‡m Aw·‡R‡bi cwigvY Kg‡Z _v‡K| ZvB GKRb hw` A‡bK DuPy RvqMvq Av‡ivnY K‡i Z‡e Zvi Aw·‡R‡bi Afv‡e

k¦vmKó ïiæ n‡e A_©vr eyK msKzwPZ I msKxY© n‡q Avm‡e|

Scientific source - https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28398844/

19| c`v‡_©i ÿz`ªZg KYv

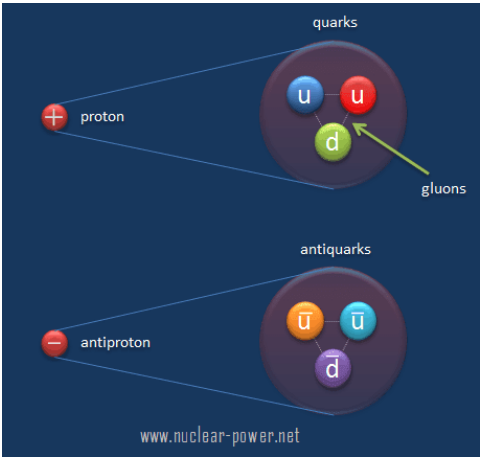
[34] Avm-mvev (ivYx mvev)

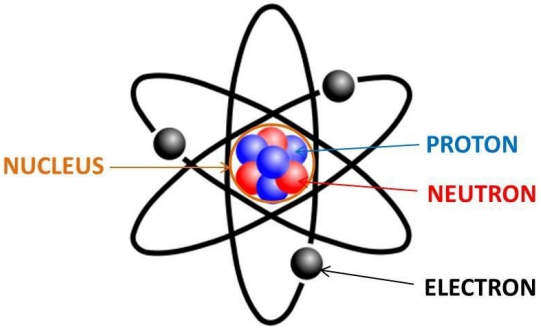
وَقَالَ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَرُوْا لَاتَاْتِيْنَا السَّاعَةُ ط قُلْ بَلٰى وَرَبِّىْ لَتَاْتِيَنَّكُمْ عٰلِمِ الْغَيْبِ ج لَايَعْزُبُ عَنْهُ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ فِى السَّمٰوٰتِ وَلَا فِى الْاَرْضِ وَلَآ اَصْغَرُ مِنْ ذٰلِكَ وَلَآ اَكْبَرُ اِلَّا فِىْ كِتٰبٍ مُّبِيْنٍ ٣

A_©: Avi Kv‡diiv e‡j, ÔwKqvgZ Avgv‡`i Dci Avm‡e bv|Õ ej, Aek¨B, Avgvi i‡ei Kmg! whwb Mv‡qe m¤ú‡K© AeMZ, Zv †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q Avm‡eB| Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡b AYy cwigvY wKsev Z`‡cÿv †QvU A_ev eo wKQzB Zuvi A‡MvP‡i †bB, eis GK my¯úó MÖ‡š’ Zv msiwÿZ|

Those who disbelieve say: ‘The Hour will not come to us.’ Say: Yes, by my Lord, it will surely come to you, (Allah, He is the) All-Knower of the unseen. Not even the weight of an atom or less than that or greater escapes His Knowledge in the heavens or in the earth, but it is (written) in a Clear Book.’

(m~iv Avm-mvev: AvqvZ 3)





Aviwe ÔhviivnÕ kãwU LyeB mvaviYfv‡e AYy A‡_© e¨eüZ nq| eZ©gv‡b AvaywbK weÁv‡b Avwe®‹vi n‡q‡Q, GKwU AYy‡KI fvOv m¤¢e n‡Z cv‡i| GB Avwe®‹viwU wesk kZvãxi GK gnv weKvk|

Scientific source -

http://www.bbc.com/earth/story/20151120-how-do-we-know-that-things-are-really-made-of-atoms

20| wd½vi wcÖ›U (Finger Print)

[75] Avj-wK¡qvgvn (cybiæÈlvb)

اَيَحْسَبُ الْاِنْسَانُ اَلَّنْ نَّجْمَعَ عِظَامَهٗ ٣

A_©: gvbyl wK g‡b K‡i †h, Avwg KLbB Zvi Aw¯’mg~n GKÎ Kie bv?

Does man (a disbeliever) think that We will not assemble his bones?

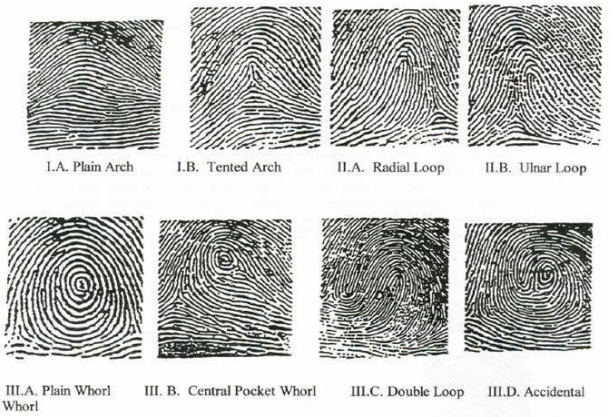
(m~iv Avj-wK¡qvgvn: AvqvZ 3)

بَلٰى قٰدِرِيْنَ عَلٰى اَنْ نُّسَوِّىَ بَنَانَهٗ ٤

A_©: nu¨v, Avwg Zvi Av½y‡ji AMÖfvM ch©šÍI cybwe©b¨¯Í Ki‡Z m¶g|

Yes, We are Able to restore (even) his fingertips.

(m~iv Avj-wK¡qvgvn: AvqvZ 4)



cybiæ¾xeb m¤ú‡K© Awek¦vmxiv e‡j, g„Z e¨w³‡`i Aw¯’¸‡jv LÐ-weLÐ n‡q gvwU‡Z wg‡k hvIqvi ci wePvi w`e‡m Avjv`v K‡i

cÖ‡Z¨K‡K wKfv‡e kbv³ Kiv m¤¢e? me©kw³gvb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb, wZwb ïay Avgv‡`i Aw¯’¸‡jv‡K GKwÎZ Ki‡Z cv‡ib Zv bv eis wZwb Avgv‡`i Av½y‡ji Qvc¸‡jv‡K h_vh_fv‡e cybwe©b¨vm Ki‡Z m¶g|

†hLv‡b `„pZvi mv‡_ e¨w³ we‡k‡li mbv³KiY m¤ú‡K© ejv n‡”Q, †mLv‡b KziAvb wbw`©ó K‡i Av½y‡ji Qv‡ci K_v ej‡Q| wKš‘ †Kb?

m¨vi d«vwÝm Gi `xN© M‡elYvi ci 1980 mv‡j Avwe®‹„Z kbv³Ki‡Yi ˆeÁvwbK cš’v n‡jv wd½viwcÖ›U| `yB e¨w³i wd½viwcÖ›U KL‡bv GK n‡Z cv‡ibv| GKvi‡YB Acivax‡`i kbv³Ki‡Y wd½viwcÖ›U e¨envi Kiv nq|

Scientific source - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fingerprint

وَقَـــالَ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَـــرُوْا ءَاِذَا كُنَّا تُرٰبًـــا وَّاٰبَاؤُنَا اَئِنَّا لَمُخْرَجُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi Kvwdiiv e‡j, ÔhLb Avgiv I Avgv‡`i wcZ…cyiæliv gvwU n‡q hve, ZL‡bv wK Avgv‡`i‡K cybiæwÌZ Kiv n‡e?Õ (m~iv Avb-bvgj, AvqvZ: 67)

قَالُوْا ءَاِذَا مِتْنَا وَكُنَّا تُرَابًا وَّعِظَامًا ءَاِنَّا لَمَبْعُوْثُوْنَ.

A_©: Zviv e‡j, ÔhLb Avgiv g‡i hve Ges gvwU I nv‡o cwiYZ ne, ZL‡bv wK Avgiv

cybiæwÌZ ne?Õ (m~iv Avj gyÕwgbyb, AvqvZ: 82)

وَقَالُوْٓا ءَاِذَا ضَلَلْنَا فِى الْاَرْضِ ءَاِنَّا لَفِىْ خَلْقٍ جَدِيْدٍ ط بَلْ هُمْ بِلِقَاۤئِ رَبِّهِمْ كٰفِرُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi Zviv e‡j, ÔAvgiv hLb gvwU‡Z wg‡k hve ZLb wK Avgv‡`i‡K Avevi bZzb K‡i m„wó Kiv n‡e?Õ eis Zviv Zv‡`i i‡ei mvÿvr‡K A¯^xKvi K‡i| (m~iv Avm-mvR`vn, AvqvZ : 10)

اَيَحْسَبُ الْاِنْسَانُ اَلَّنْ نَّجْمَعَ عِظَامَهٗ. بَلٰى قٰدِرِيْنَ عَلٰٓى اَنْ نُّسَوِّىَ بَنَانَهٗ.

A_©: gvbyl wK g‡b K‡i †h, Avwg KLbB Zvi Aw¯’mg~n GKÎ Ki‡Z cvie bv? nu¨v, Avwg Zvi Av½y‡ji AMÖfvMmg~nI cybwe©b¨¯Í Ki‡Z mÿg| (m~iv Avj-wKqvgv, AvqvZ: 3-4)

وَاللّٰهُ اَنْۢبَتَكُمْ مِّنَ الْاَرْضِ نَبَاتًا. ثُمَّ يُعِيْدُكُمْ فِيْهَا وَيُخْرِجُكُمْ اِخْرَاجًا.

A_©: Avi Avjøvn †Zvgv‡`i‡K D`MZ K‡i‡Qb gvwU †_‡K| AZtci Zv‡Z wZwb †Zvgv‡`i‡K wdwi‡q †b‡eb Ges †Zvgv‡`i‡K cybiæwÌZ Ki‡eb| (m~iv b~n, AvqvZ: 17-18)

وَهُوَ الَّذِىْ يَبْدَؤُا الْخَلْقَ ثُمَّ يُعِيْدُهٗ وَهُوَ اَهْوَنُ عَلَيْهِ ط وَلَهُ الْمَثَلُ الْاَعْلٰى فِى السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ ج وَهُوَ الْعَزِيْزُ الْحَكِيْمُ.

A_©: Avi wZwbB m„wói m~Pbv K‡ib, AZtci wZwbB Zvi cybive„wË Ki‡eb Avi GUv Zuvi Rb¨ AwaKZi mnR| Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡b m‡e©v”P gh©v`v ZuviB Ges wZwbB civµgkvjx, cÖÁvgq| (m~iv Avi-iæg, AvqvZ: 27)

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb**,**

فَاِذَا نُفِخَ فِى الصُّوْرِ نَفْخَـةٌ وَّاحِـدَةٌ. وَّحُمِلَتِ الْاَرْضُ وَالْجِبَالُ فَدُكَّتَا دَكَّةً وَّاحِدَةً. فَيَوْمَئِذٍ وَّقَعَتِ الْوَاقِعَــةُ. وَانْشَقَّتِ السَّمَآءُ فَهِىَ يَوْمَئِذٍ وَّاهِيَةٌ.

A_©: AZtci hLb wksMvq dzrKvi †`Iqv n‡e-GKwUgvÎ dzrKvi| Avi hgxb I ce©Zgvjv Drw¶ß n‡e Ges GKwU AvNv‡Z †m¸‡jv P~Y©-weP~Y© n‡q hv‡e, †mw`b msNwUZ n‡e gnvNUbv (wKqvgZ)| Avmgvb n‡q hv‡e we`xY© Ges Zv †mw`b wewÿß n‡e| (m~iv Avj-nvK&Kvn, AvqvZ: 13-16)

يَوْمَ تَكُوْنُ السَّمَآءُ كَالْمُهْلِ. وَتَكُوْنُ الْجِبَالُ كَالْعِهْنِ.

A_©: †mw`b AvKvk n‡e MwjZ avZzi g‡Zv| Ges ce©Zmg~n n‡e iwOb ck‡gi g‡Zv| (m~iv Avj-gvÕAvwiR, AvqvZ: 8-9)

يَوْمَ تَشَقَّقُ الْاَرْضُ عَنْهُمْ سِرَاعًا ؕ ذٰلِكَ حَشْرٌ عَلَيْنَا يَسِيْرٌ .

A_©: †mw`b hgxb we`xY© n‡q gvbyl `ªæZ †ei n‡q Avm‡e| GB mg‡eZKiY Avgvi Rb¨ AZxe mnR| (m~iv Kvd, AvqvZ: 44)

يَّوْمَ يَسْمَعُوْنَ الصَّيْحَةَ بِالْحَقِّ ط ذٰلِكَ يَوْمُ الْخُرُوْجِ.

A_©: †hw`b gvbyl mZ¨ mZ¨B kÖeY Ki‡e GK weKU AvIqvR, †mB w`bB cybiæÌvb w`em| (m~iv Kvd, AvqvZ: 42)

فَوَيْلٌ يَّوْمَئِذٍ لِّلْمُكَذِّبِيْنَ.

A_©: `y‡f©vM †mw`b wg_¨v‡ivcKvix‡`i Rb¨| (m~iv AvZ-Z~i, AvqvZ: 11)

خُشَّعًا اَبْصَارُهُمْ يَخْرُجُوْنَ مِنَ الْاَجْدَاثِ كَاَنَّهُمْ جَـرَادٌ مُّنْتَشِرٌ ۷ مُّهْطِعِيْنَ اِلَى الدَّاعِ ط يَقُوْلُ الْكٰفِرُوْنَ هٰـذَا يَوْمٌ عَسِرٌ.

A_©: Zviv Zv‡`i `„wó AebZ Ae¯’vq Kei †_‡K †ei n‡e| †hb Zviv wewÿß c½cvj| Zviv AvnŸvbKvixi w`‡K †`Šov‡Z _vK‡e| Kvwdiiv ej‡e, GUv eoB KwVb w`b| (m~iv Avj-Kvgvi, AvqvZ: 7-8)

يَوْمَ يَخْرُجُوْنَ مِنَ الْاَجْدَاثِ سِرَاعًا كَاَنَّهُمْ اِلٰى نُصُبٍ يُّوْفِضُوْنَ. خَاشِعَةً اَبْصَارُهُمْ تَرْهَقُهُمْ ذِلَّةٌ ط ذٰلِكَ الْيَوْمُ الَّذِىْ كَانُوْا يُوْعَدُوْنَ.

A_©: †mw`b Zviv Kei †_‡K †ei n‡e `ªæZ‡e‡M, †hb Zviv †Kv‡bv jÿ¨¯’‡ji w`‡K Qz‡U hv‡”Q| AebZ †Pv‡L; Zv‡`i‡K Av”Qbœ Ki‡e nxbZv| GUvB nj †mB w`b, hvi Iqv`v Zv‡`i‡K †`Iqv n‡qwQj| (m~iv Avj-gvÕAvwiR, AvqvZ: 43-44)

يَوْمَ يُسْحَبُوْنَ فِى النَّارِ عَلٰى وُجُوْهِهِمْ ؕ ذُوْقُوْا مَسَّ سَقَرَ .

A_©: †hw`b Zv‡`i‡K Dcyo K‡i †U‡b wb‡q hvIqv n‡e Rvnvbœv‡gi w`‡K; (‡mw`b ejv n‡e,) ÔRvnvbœv‡gi ¯úk© Av¯^v`b K‡iv |Õ (m~iv Avj-Kvgvi, AvqvZ: 48)

وَلَنْ يُّؤَخِّرَ اللّٰهُ نَفْسًا اِذَا جَآءَ اَجَلُهَا ؕ وَاللّٰهُ خَبِيْرٌۢبِمَا تَعْمَلُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi Avjøvn KL‡bv †Kv‡bv cÖvY‡KB AeKvk †`‡eb bv, hLb Zvi wba©vwiZ mgq G‡m hv‡e| Avi †Zvgiv hv K‡iv, Avjøvn †m m¤ú‡K© mg¨K AewnZ| (m~iv Avj-gybvwdKzb, AvqvZ: 11)

فَلَـوْلَآ اِذَا بَلَغَتِ الْحُلْقُـوْمَ ۸۳ۙ وَاَنْتُمْ حِيْنَئِذٍ تَنْظُـرُوْنَ ۸٤.

A_©: myZivs †Kb bq- hLb ifn †cuŠ‡Q hvq KÉbvjx‡Z| Avi ZLb †Zvgiv ZvwK‡q _v‡Kv| (m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv, AvqvZ: 83-84)

(A_©vr hw` †Zvgiv wb‡R‡`i‡K m‡e©me©v g‡b K‡i _v‡Kv Z‡e †Kb cvi bv †Zvgv‡`i cÖvY‡K †Zvgv‡`i kix‡i †i‡L w`‡Z?)

اِذَا الشَّمْسُ كُوِّرَتْ. وَاِذَا النُّجُوْمُ انْكَدَرَتْ.

A_©: hLb m~h©‡K (Av‡jvnxb Ae¯’vq) ¸wU‡q †bIqv n‡e, Avi hLb b¶ÎivwR L‡m co‡e| (m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi, AvqvZ: 1-2)

وَاِذَا الْبِحَارُ سُجِّرَتْ.

A_©: Avi hLb mgy`ªivwk‡K cÖ¾¡wjZ K‡i DËvj Kiv n‡e| (m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi, AvqvZ: 6)

وَاِذَا الْجَحِيْمُ سُـــــعِّرَتْ. وَاِذَا الْجَنَّةُ اُزْلِفَتْ. عَلِمَتْ نَفْسٌ مَّا اَحْضَرَتْ.

A_©: hLb Rvnvbœvg‡K cÖ¾¡wjZ Kiv n‡e, Avi hLb RvbœvZ‡K wbKUeZ©x Kiv n‡e, ZLb cÖ‡Z¨‡KB Rvb‡e, †m Kx Dcw¯’Z K‡i‡Q| (m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi, AvqvZ: 12-14)

اِذَا السَّمَاءُ انْفَطَرَتْ. وَاِذَا الْكَوَاكِبُ انْتَثَرَتْ. وَاِذَا الْبِحَارُ فُجِّرَتْ. وَاِذَا الْقُبُوْرُ بُعْثِرَتْ. عَلِمَتْ نَفْسٌ مَّا قَدَّمَتْ وَاَخَّرَتْ. يٰاَيُّهَا الْاِنْسَانُ مَا غَرَّكَ بِرَبِّكَ الْكَرِيْمِ.

A_©: hLb AvKvk we`xY© n‡e, Avi hLb bÿÎivwR wew¶ßfv‡e S‡i co‡e, Avi hLb mgy`ªivwk D‡ØwjZ n‡e, Avi hLb Keimg~n D‡b¥vwPZ n‡e; ZLb cÖ‡Z¨‡K Rvb‡Z cvi‡e, †m Kx A‡MÖ cvwV‡q‡Q Ges Kx †i‡L G‡m‡Q †cQ‡b| †n gvbyl, Kx‡m †Zvgv‡K †Zvgvi gnvb ie m¤ú‡K© †auvKvq †d‡j w`‡q‡Q? (m~iv Avj-BbwdZvi, AvqvZ: 1-6)

21| †e`bvMÖvnx Bw›`ªq (Pain Receptor)

[4] Avb-wbmv (bvix)

اِنَّ الَّذِيْنَ كَفَرُوْا بِاٰيٰتِنَا سَوْفَ نُصْلِيْهِمْ نَارًا ؕ كُلَّمَا نَضِجَتْ جُلُوْدُهُمْ بَدَّلْنٰهُمْ جُلُوْدًا غَيْرَهَا

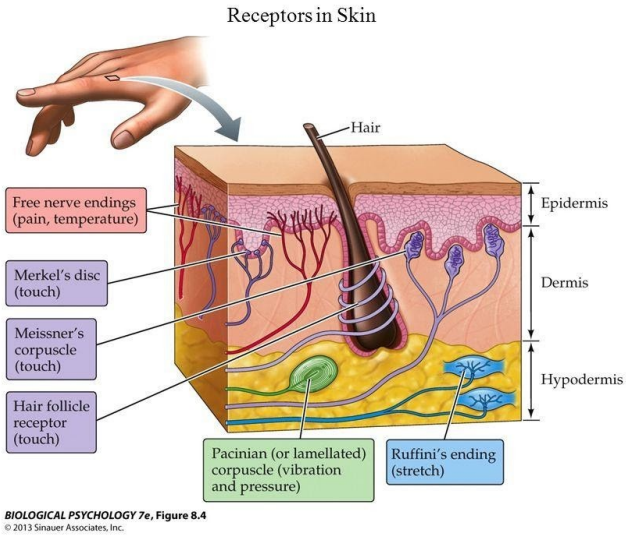
لِيَذُوْقُوْا الْعَذَابَ ط اِنَّ اللّٰهَ كَانَ عَزِيْزًا حَكِيْمًا ٥٦

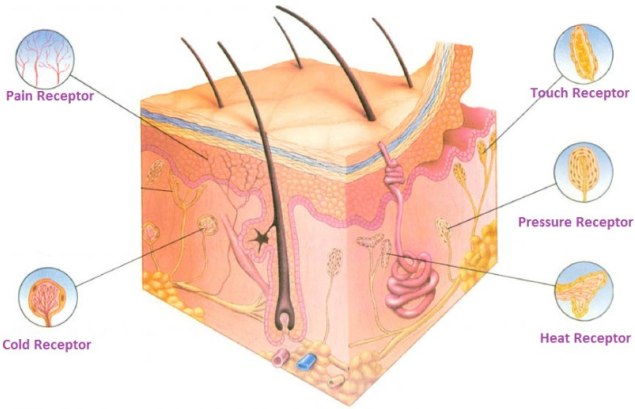
A_©: wbðq hviv Avgvi AvqvZmg~n‡K A¯^xKvi K‡i‡Q, AwP‡iB Avwg Zv‡`i‡K cÖ‡ek Kiv‡ev Av¸‡b| hLbB Zv‡`i Pvgov¸‡jv cy‡o hv‡e ZLbB Avwg Zv‡`i‡K cv‡ë †`‡ev Ab¨ Pvgov w`‡q hv‡Z Zviv Av¯^v`b K‡i Avhve| wbðq Avjøvn civµgkvjx, cÖÁvgq|

Indeed! Those who disbelieved in Our Signs, Soon We will burn them in a Fire. Every time their skins are roasted, We will replace them with another skin, so that they may taste the punishment. Indeed, Allah is All-Mighty, All-Wise.

(m~iv Avb-wbmv: AvqvZ 56)

A_©vr KziAvb e‡j‡Q, Z¡‡Ki g‡a¨ †e`bvi Abyf~wZ we`¨gvb|





AvaywbK weÁvb cÖgvY K‡i †h, Z¡‡Ki g‡a¨B †e`bvMÖvnx Bw›`ªq i‡q‡Q| Z¡K Qvov †Kvb e¨w³ e¨v_v-†e`bv Abyfe Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|

Scientific source
-https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3674740/

22| wg_¨vPvix, cvcx †Kk¸”Q

c„w_ex‡Z hviv wg_¨vPvix, cvcx I mxgvjsNbKvix Zv‡`i e¨vcv‡i cweÎ KziAv‡b ejv n‡q‡Q,

[96] Avj-AvjvK (i³wcÛ)

كَلَّا لَئِنْ لَّمْ يَنْتَهِ ۙ لَنَسْفَعًا بِالنَّاصِيَةِ ١٥

A_©: KL‡bv bq, hw` †m weiZ bv nq, Aek¨B Avwg Zv‡K Kcv‡ji m¤§yLfv‡Mi Pzj a‡i †U‡b-wnuP‡o wb‡q hve|

Nay! If he ceases not, surely We will drag him by the forelock.

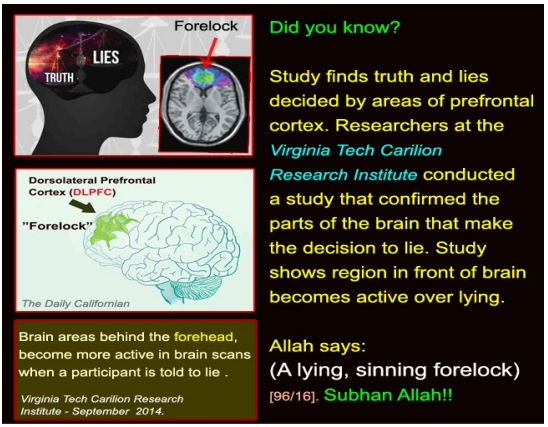
(m~iv Avj-AvjvK: AvqvZ 15)

نَاصِيَةٍ كَاذِبَةٍ خَاطِئَةٍ ١٦

A_©: wg_¨vPvix cvcx †Kk¸”Q|

A lying, sinful forelock.

(m~iv Avj-AvjvK: AvqvZ 16)



GLv‡b cÖkœ nj, mxgvjsNbKvix‡`i gv_vq ïaygvÎ AMÖfv‡Mi †Kk¸”Q‡K wg_¨vPvix, cvcx †Kk¸”Q †Kb ejv n‡q‡Q|

eZ©gvb wPwKrmvweÁvb e‡j, gvby‡li gv_vq mvg‡bi †Kk¸‡”Qi wb‡P Z_v gw¯Í‡®‹i AMÖfv‡M †h Ask _v‡K Zv n‡”Q †m‡iªv‡gi wcÖd«›Uvj Gwiqv| Gray's Anatomy Abyhvqx, Ògvby‡li cwiKíbv, K‡g©i wm×všÍ Ges fvj A_ev Lvivc Kv‡Ri wm×v‡šÍi Drm n‡”Q wcÖd«›Uvj GwiqvÓ|

A_©vr gvbyl Lvivc KvR Ki‡e bv fvj KvR Ki‡e Zvi wm×všÍ nq gv_vi m¤§yLfv‡Mi †Kk¸‡”Qi wb‡P Aew¯’Z wcÖd«›Uvj Gwiqv‡Z|

Scientific source - https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3313946/

23| †jvnvi inm¨

[57] Avj-nvw`` (†jvnv)

وَاَنْزَلْنَا الْحَدِيْدَ فِيْهِ بَاْسٌ شَدِيْدٌ وَّمَنَافِعُ لِلنَّاسِ ٢٥

A_©: Avwg Av‡iv bvwhj K‡iwQ †jvnv, Zv‡Z cÖPÛ kw³ I gvby‡li Rb¨ eû Kj¨vY i‡q‡Q|

And We sent down iron wherein (is) mighty power (in matters of war), and many benefits for mankind.

(m~iv Avj-nvw``: AvqvZ 25)



Avqv‡Z D‡jøwLZ ÒAvbRvjbvÓ k‡ãi A_© n‡jv Òbvwhj KivÓ A_©vr “Sent down”|

A_©vr KziAv‡bi GB AvqvZ Avgv‡`i‡K wb‡`©kbv †`q, †jvnv c„w_ex‡Z cvVv‡bv n‡qwQj c„w_exi evB‡i Ab¨ †Kv_vI †_‡K|

AvR weÁvb Avgv‡`i‡K Rvwb‡q‡Q, Avgv‡`i †mŠiRM‡Z Ggb †Kvb MVb cÖYvjx †bB hv †jvnvi DrcwË NUv‡Z cv‡i| †jvnv †Kejgvî m~‡h©i †P‡q eo †Kvb b¶‡Îb ˆZwi n‡Z cv‡i †hLv‡b ZvcgvÎv †KvwU wWwMÖi KvQvKvwQ|

Ggb †Kvb MwjZ b¶‡Îi we‡ùvi‡Yi gva¨‡gB †jvnvi DrcwË m¤¢e| Avi GB ai‡bi we‡ùvi‡Yi gva¨‡g m„ó †jvnvi UzK‡iv¸‡jv cieZ©x‡Z c„w_ex‡Z AvcwZZ nIqvi d‡j †jvnv Aw¯ÍZ¡jvf K‡i|

Scientific source - https://sciencing.com/origin-iron-5371252.html

وَلَقَدْ يَسَّرْنَا الْقُرْاٰنَ لِلذِّكْرِ فَهَلْ مِنْ مُّدَّكِرٍ.

A_©: wbðq Avwg KziAvb‡K mnR K‡i w`‡qwQ Dc‡`k MÖn‡Yi Rb¨| AZGe †Kv‡bv Dc‡`k MÖnYKvix Av‡Q wK? (m~iv Avj-Kvgvi, AvqvZ: 17)

اِنْ هُوَ اِلَّا ذِكْرٌ لِّلْعٰلَمِيْنَ. لِمَنْ شَآءَ مِنْكُمْ اَنْ يَّسْتَقِيْمَ .

A_©: GUv †Zv †Kej wek¦evmx‡`i Rb¨ Dc‡`k, Zvi Rb¨- †h †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ mij c‡_ Pj‡Z Pvq| (m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi, AvqvZ: 27-28)

24| eø¨vK †nvj (Black Hole)

gnvb Avjøvn ZvÔAvjv e‡jb,

[56] Avj-IqvwKqv (wbwðZ NUbv)

فَلَآ اُقْسِمُ بِمَوٰقِعِ النُّجُوْمِ ٧٥

A_©: myZivs Avwg kc_ KiwQ b¶ÎivwRi A¯ÍvP‡ji (Ae¯’v‡bi)

So I swear by (the) setting (position) (of) the stars.

(m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv: AvqvZ 75)

[53] Avb-bvR&g (Zviv)

وَالنَّجْمِ اِذَا هَوٰى ١

A_©: kc_ bÿ‡Îi, hLb Zv A¯Í hvq|

By the star when it goes down, (or vanishes).

(m~iv Avb-bvR&g: AvqvZ 1)

مواقع kãwU موقع Gi eûePb| Aviwe e¨vKi‡Y kãwUi `ywU A_© i‡q‡Q- GKwU A_© ZviKvivwR I MÖnmg~‡ni ÔAe¯’vb¯’j', Ges Av‡iKwU A_© b¶‡Îi A¯ÍvPj ev †Pv‡Li Avov‡j P‡j hvIqv| A_©vr GB Avqv‡Z b¶‡Îi A‡¯Í hvIqv wKsev †Pv‡Li Avov‡j P‡j hvIqv GKwU Ae¯’v‡bi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q|

cÖwZwU b¶Î Zvi RxebPµ mgvcb K‡i we‡ùvi‡Yi gva¨‡g aŸs‡mi P~ovšÍ ch©v‡qi w`‡K GwM‡q hv‡”Q| m~‡h©i †P‡q †hme b¶‡Îi fi 8 †_‡K 150 ¸Y †ewk Zviv Rxe‡bi †klfv‡M Supernova-‡Z (beRvZK b¶‡Î) cwiYZ nq| A_©vr Zv‡`i we‡ùviY N‡U| Avi GB we‡ùvi‡Y Rb¥ †bq ‘Black hole’| D‡jøwLZ Avqv‡Z GB aŸsmcÖvß b¶Î m¤ú‡K©B ejv n‡q‡Q| gnvKv‡ki cÖwZwU b¶‡ÎiB i‡q‡Q wbw`©ó Ae¯’vb Ges †mLv‡b Zv‡`i aŸsm nq| Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv †mB aŸsmvZ¥K ¯’v‡bi kc_ K‡i‡Qb hvi gva¨‡g Black hole-Gi Z_¨ cvIqv hvq|

Aa¨vcK ÔRb wg‡PjÕ Zvi GK M‡elYvc‡Î †`Lvb †h, †Kvb b¶‡Îi h‡_ó fi I NbZ¡ _vK‡j, Zvi gnvKl©xq AvKl©Y †¶Î GZ cÖej n‡e †h, Zv‡Z Av‡jv cwZZ n‡j Zv H AvKl©Y †¶‡Îi cÖej Uv‡b AvU‡K hv‡e, hv H †¶Î †_‡K Avi †ei n‡Z cvi‡e bv| Avi H e¯‘ †_‡K Av‡jv †ei n‡Z bv cvi‡j †Pv‡Li †iwUbvq †Kvb we¤^ m„wó bv nevi Kvi‡Y H e¯‘ Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q

A`„k¨ i‡q hv‡e| Rb wg‡P‡ji g‡Z GUvB Black hole|

Scientific source -

https://www.nasa.gov/audience/forstudents/k-4/stories/nasa-knows/what-is-a-black-hole-k4.html

Avi G m¤^‡Ü ejv n‡q‡Q,

[81] AvZ-ZvKfxi (AÜKviv”Qbœ)

فَلَآ اُقْسِمُ بِالْخُنَّسِ ١٥

A_©: wKš‘ bv, Avwg kc_ KiwQ Acm„Z nIqv b¶Îmg~‡ni,

But nay! I swear by the retreating planets,

(m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi: AvqvZ 15)

الْجَوَارِ الْكُنَّسِ ١٦

A_©: hv Pjgvb I A`„k¨ nq|

Those that run (and) disappear.

(m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi: AvqvZ 16)

25| Puv‡`i Av‡jvi inm¨

[25] Avj-dziKvb (mZ¨-wg_¨vi cv_©K¨Kvix)

تَبٰرَكَ الَّذِىْ جَعَلَ فِى السَّمَآءِ بُرُوْجًا وَّجَعَلَ فِيْهَا سِرٰجًا وَّقَمَرًا مُّنِيْرًا ٦١

A_©: KZ eiKZgq wZwb whwb b‡fvgÐ‡j m„wó K‡i‡Qb wekvj ZviKvcyÄ Ges Zv‡Z ¯’vcb K‡i‡Qb cÖ`xc I Av‡jv wewKiYKvix

Puv`|

Blessed is He Who has placed in the skies constellations, and has placed therein a lamp (sun) and a moon shining.

(m~iv Avj-dziKvb: AvqvZ 61)

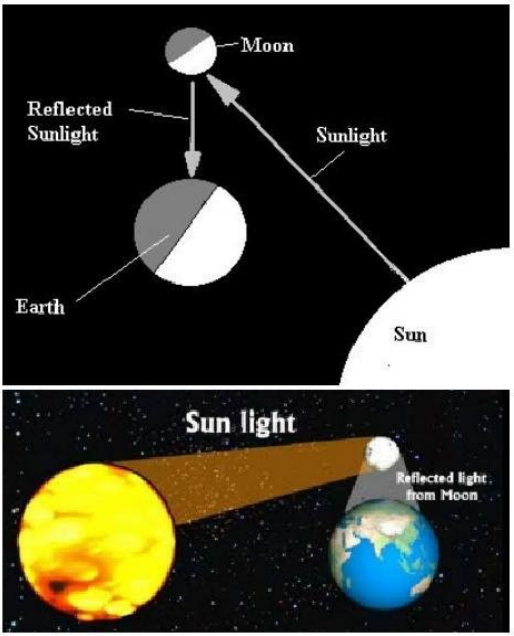
[10] BDbym (bex BDbym)

هُوَ الَّذِىْ جَعَلَ الشَّمْسَ ضِيَآءً وَّالْقَمَرَ نُوْرًا ۝

A_©: wZwbB m~h©‡K K‡i‡Qb `xwßgvb Ges Puv`‡K K‡i‡Qb cÖwZwew¤^Z Av‡jv|

He is the One Who made the sun a shining light and the moon a reflected light.

(m~iv BDbym: AvqvZ 5)



AvaywbK weÁvb e‡j †h, Puv‡`i wbR¯^ †Kv‡bv Av‡jv †bB| Puv‡`i Av‡jv cÖwZwew¤^Z Av‡jv, †h Av‡jvi Drm n‡jv m~h©|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moonlight

26| mgy‡`ªi cvwbi inm¨

[55] Avi-ivn&gvb (cig KiæYvgq)

مَرَجَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ يَلْتَقِيٰنِ١٩

A_©: wZwb cvkvcvwk `yB mgy`ª‡K cÖevwnZ K‡i‡Qb, hviv ci¯úi wgwjZ nq|

He released the two seas, meeting together.

(m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb: AvqvZ 19)

بَيْنَهُمَا بَرْزَخٌ لَّا يَبْغِيٰنِ ٢٠

A_©: Df‡qi gv‡S i‡q‡Q GK AšÍivj, hv Zviv AwZµg Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|

Between them is a barrier, which they cannot transgress.

(m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb: AvqvZ 20)

AvaywbK weÁvb g‡Z, mgy‡`ªi c„ôUvb Ges Nb‡Z¡i cv_©‡K¨i Rb¨ GK mgy‡`ªi cvwb AciwUi cvk w`‡q cÖevwnZ n‡jI ci¯úi wg‡k hvq bv|



†hgb, Mvjd Ae †gw·‡Kv‡Z nvRvi nvRvi gvBje¨vwc †jvbv cvwb Avi wgVv cvwbi mvMi cvkvcvwk cÖevwnZ n‡jI GKwUi cvwb Av‡iKwUi mv‡_ wg‡k hvq bv|

Scientific source - https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RCU02misN5o

اَفَـرَءَيْتُمُ الْمَاءَ الَّذِىْ تَشْـرَبُوْنَ. ءَاَنْتُمْ اَنْزَلْتُمُـوْهُ مِنَ الْمُـزْنِ اَمْ نَحْنُ الْمُنْزِلُـوْنَ. لَـوْ نَـشَاءُ جَعَلْنٰـهُ اُجَاجًـا فَلَوْلَا تَشْكُرُوْنَ.

A_©: †Zvgiv †h cvwb cvb K‡iv, †m e¨vcv‡i †f‡e †`‡LQ wK? †Zvgiv wK Zv †gN n‡Z bvwg‡q Av‡bv, bv Avwg el©YKvix? Avwg B”Qv Ki‡j Zv jeYv³ K‡i w`‡Z cvwi, ZeyI †Kb †Zvgiv K…ZÁZv cÖKvk K‡iv bv? (m~iv Avj-IqvwKqv, AvqvZ: 68-70)

27| w_Iix Ae wi‡jwUwfwU

[32] Avm-mvR`vn& (wmR`v)

يُدَبِّرُ الْاَمْرَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ اِلَى الْاَرْضِ ثُمَّ يَعْرُجُ اِلَيْهِ فِيْ يَوْمٍ كَانَ مِقْدَارُهٗۤ اَلْفَ سَنَةٍ مِّمَّا تَعُدُّوْنَ۝

A_©: wZwb Avmgvb †_‡K hgxb ch©šÍ mKj Kvh© cwiPvjbv K‡ib| AZtci Zv Zuvi Kv‡Q DÌvcb Kiv n‡e, Ggb GK w`‡b, hvi cwigvY †Zvgv‡`i MYbvq nvRvi eQ‡ii mgvb|

He regulates the affair of the heaven to the earth, then it will ascend to Him, in a Day, (the) measure of which is a thousand years of what you count.

(m~iv Avm-mvR`vn&: AvqvZ 5)

[70] Avj-gvÕAvwiR (Dbœq‡bi †mvcvb)

تَعْرُجُ الْمَلٰٓئِكَةُ وَالرُّوْحُ اِلَيْهِ فِيْ يَوْمٍ كَانَ مِقْدَارُهٗ خَمْسِيْنَ اَلْفَ سَنَةٍ ۚ٤

A_©: †d‡ikZv Ges ifn Zvi w`‡K DaŸ©Mvgx nq, Ggb GKw`‡b hvi cwigvY cÂvk nvRvi eQi|

The Angels and the Spirit ascend to Him in a Day, the measure of which is fifty thousand years.

(m~iv Avj-gvÕAvwiR: AvqvZ 4)

KziAvb Avgv‡`i‡K ¯úófv‡e Rvwb‡q‡Q, Avgiv †h mgq‡K ev¯Íe we‡ePbv Kwi, †mB

mg‡qi cwigvY Ab¨ GKwU †¶‡Î wfbœ n‡Z cv‡i|



weÁvb gvÎ GK kZvãx Av‡M w_Iix Ae wi‡jwUwfwU Avwe®‹vi K‡i‡Q|

weÁvbx AvBb÷vB‡bi wi‡jwUwfwU w_Iix g‡Z, Avgv‡`i `„k¨gvb mg‡qi cwigvY, Avgv‡`i wb‡R‡`i Av‡cw¶K †e‡Mi Dci wbf©i K‡i|

mnR K_vq, mg‡qi cwigvY †e‡Mi mv‡_ cwieZ©bkxj A_©vr mg‡qi cwigvY †ÿÎ‡f‡` wfbœ nq|

Scientific source - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Time_dilation

28| Mevw`cïi `ya Drcbœ nIqvi inm¨

[16] Avb-bvnj (†gŠgvwQ)

وَاِنَّ لَكُمْ فِى الْاَنْعَـامِ لَعِبْـرَةً ط نُّسْـقِيْكُمْ مِّمَّا فِىْ بُطُوْنِهٖ مِنْ بَيْنِ فَـرْثٍ وَّدَمٍ لَّبَنًـا خَالِصًـا

سَآئِغًا لِّلشّٰرِبِيْنَ٦٦

A_©: Avi wbðq PZz®ú` Rš‘‡Z i‡q‡Q †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ wkÿv| †Zvgv‡`i‡K cvb KivB I‡`i †c‡Ui †Mvei Avi i‡³i †_‡K Drcbœ weï× `y», hv cvbKvix‡`i Rb¨ ¯^v”Q›`¨Ki|

And indeed, for you, is a lesson in the cattle. We give you to drink from what is in their bellies, between bowel (digested food) and blood; pure milk; palatable to the drinkers.

(m~iv Avb-bvnj: AvqvZ 66)

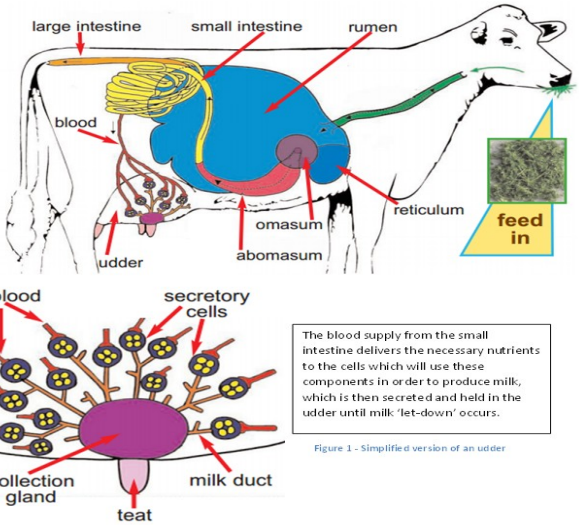


Figure 1 - Simplified version of an udder

cÖvwYweÁv‡bi M‡elYv †_‡K Rvbv hvq, Miæi A‡š¿ _vKv †Mvei †_‡K cywóKi Dcv`vb¸‡jv i‡³i gva¨‡g cÖevwnZ n‡q `ya Drcv`bKvix jvjvMÖwš’‡Z Av‡m| c‡i jvjvMÖwš’‡Z _vKv †Kvl¸‡jv, i³ Ges i‡³i †mB

cywóKi Dcv`vb¸‡jv‡K we‡kl cÖwµqvRvZKi‡Yi gva¨‡g `ya Drcbœ K‡i|

Scientific source -

http://vetstudentresearch.blogspot.com/2015/06/milk-production-in-dairy-cows_3.html

29| cvwb Pµ

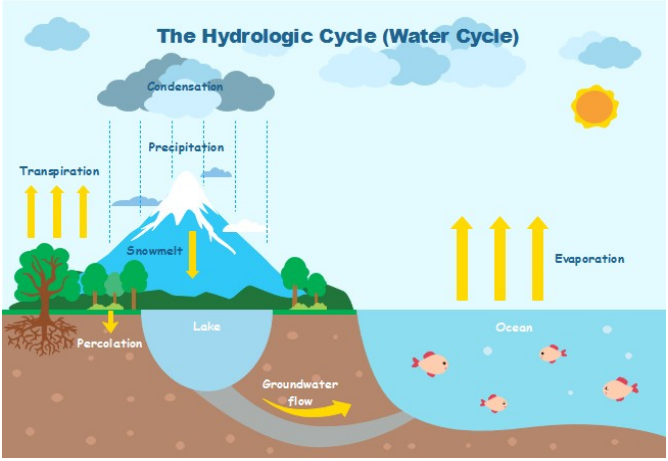
[23] Avj-gywgbyb (gywgbMY)

وَاَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَآءِ مَآءً بِقَدَرٍ فَاَسْكَنّٰهُ فِى الْاَرْضِ ۚ وَاِنَّا عَلٰى ذَهَابٍ بِهٖ لَقٰدِرُوْنَ١٨

A_©: Avi Avwg AvKvk †_‡K cwiwgZfv‡e cvwb el©Y K‡i _vwK| AZtci Avwg Zv hgx‡b msiÿY Kwi| Avi Aek¨B Avwg Zv AcmviY Ki‡ZI mÿg|

And We send down water from the sky in (due) measure, then We cause it to settle in the earth. And indeed, We are Able to take it away.

(m~iv Avj-gywgbyb: AvqvZ 18)



eZ©gv‡b weÁvb Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j, e„wói cvwb VvÛv ce©‡Zi Mfxi MnŸ‡i Nbxf~Z n‡q †mLv‡b GK cÖKvi f~Mf©¯’ n«` m„wó K‡i, hv Sibv n‡q cÖevwnZ nq|

Scientific source -

https://www.noaa.gov/education/resource-collections/freshwater/water-cycle

وَاللّٰهُ الَّذِیْٓ اَرْسَلَ الرِّیٰحَ فَتُثِیْرُ سَحَابًا فَسُقْنٰهُ اِلٰی بَلَدٍ مَّیِّتٍ فَاَحْیَیْنَا بِهِ الْاَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا ؕ كَذٰلِكَ النُّشُوْرُ.

A_©: Avi Avjøvn, whwb evqy †cÖiY K‡ib, AZtci Zv †gNgvjv mÂvi K‡i, AZtci Avwg Zv wbR©xe f,L‡Ûi w`‡K cwiPvwjZ Kwi, AZtci Zv w`‡q Avwg hgxb‡K Zvi g„Zz¨i ci RxweZ Kwi; Gfv‡eB n‡e cybiæÌvb| (m~iv dvwZi, AvqvZ: 9)

30| ce©‡Zi MVb I KvR

[78] Avb-bvev (gnvmsev`)

اَ لَمْ نَجْعَلِ الْاَرْضَ مِهٰدًا٦

A_©: Avwg wK evbvBwb hgxb‡K kh¨v?

Have We not made the earth a resting place?

(m~iv Avb-bvev: AvqvZ 6)

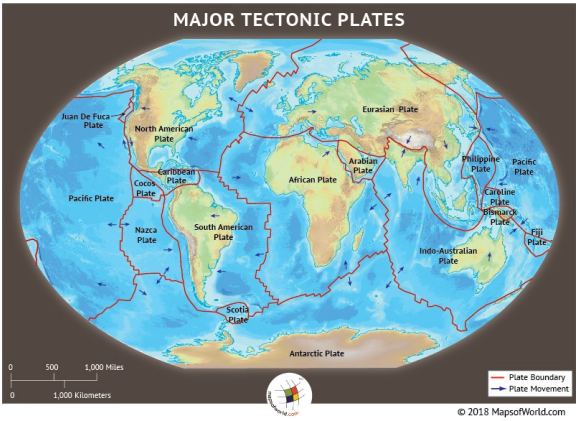
وَّالْجِبَالَ اَوْتَادًا٧

A_©: Avi ce©Zgvjv‡K †c‡i‡Ki g‡Zv?

And the mountains as pegs?

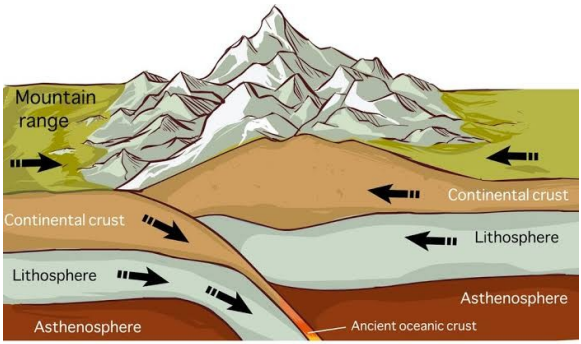
(m~iv Avb-bvev: AvqvZ 7)

AvqvZwU ej‡Q, ce©Zgvjv‡K †c‡i‡Ki g‡Zv K‡i ^Zwi Kiv n‡q‡Q|



f~ZË¡ weÁvb e‡j, Avgiv †h we¯ÍxY© f~wgi Dci wePiY Kwi, Zv g~jZ A‡bK¸‡jv cvZjv cvZ ev †cøUmg~‡ni ¯Íi| G‡`i‡K ejv nq f~Z¡Kxq cvZ ev †UK‡UvwbK †cøU| c„w_exi NyY©‡bi d‡j GB †cøU¸‡jv m`v bovPov K‡i _v‡K|

AvaywbK weÁvb e¨vL¨v w`‡q‡Q, `yB ev Z‡ZvwaK †cøU hLb GKwUi Dci Av‡iKwU Pjgvb nq, A_ev av°v Lvq, ZLb G‡`i wgjb¯’‡j cvnv‡oi m„wó nq|



Scientific source -

https://education.nationalgeographic.org/resource/plate-tectonics

GB cvnvo f~wgi hZ`~i Dc‡i D‡V, c‡ii As‡k A‡bK¸b cwigv‡Y f~wgi wb‡P †`‡e hvq| A‡bKUv fvR m„wói gZ| Gi d‡j †UK‡UvwbK †cøU¸‡jvi bovPov K‡g hvq Ges f~wgK‡¤úi SzuwK Kg _v‡K| A_©vr GB †cøU¸‡jvi ms‡hvM¯’‡j cvnvo ev ce©Z A‡bKUv †c‡i‡Ki g‡Zv KvR K‡i|

Scientific source -

https://eartheclipse.com/science/geography/do-mountains-cause-or-prevent-earthquakes.html



f~ZË¡ weÁvb Abymv‡i, cvnvo ev ce©‡Zi MVb A‡bKUv †c‡i‡Ki g‡ZvB| †hgb, Gfv‡i÷ ce©‡Zi kxl©we›`y f~wg n‡Z cÖvq 9 gvBj D‡aŸ© Ges Gi wfwËg~j gvwUi wb‡P 125 wK.wg. ch©šÍ we¯Í…Z, hv †`L‡Z ^`Z¨vKvi GK †c‡i‡Ki g‡Zv|

Scientific source -

Science books have stated this fact as follows:

- "Mountains have deep roots under the surface of the ground". (Earth, Press and Siever, p.413.

- https://www.scribd.com/doc/103283718/Press-and-Siever-Earth-P.413-onwards

- "The mountains, like pegs, have deep roots embedded in the ground". (Anatomy of the Earth, Cailleux, p.220.)

- "The mountains are peg-like in shape, due to their deep roots". (Earth Science, Tarbuck and Lutgens, p.158.)

فَبِاَیِّ اٰلَآءِ رَبِّکُمَا تُکَذِّبٰنِ.

A_©: AZGe, (†n wR¡b I gvbyl) †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei †Kvb AbyMÖn Ki‡e A¯^xKvi? (m~iv Avi-ivn&gvb, AvqvZ: 55)

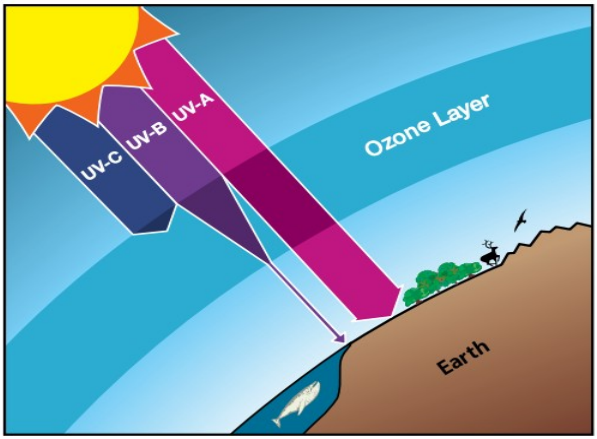
[21] Avj-Avw¤^qv (bexMY)

وَجَعَلْنَـا السَّـمَآءَ سَـقْفًا مَّحْفُوْظًا ۚ وَّهُمْ عَنْ اٰيٰتِهَا مُعْرِضُوْنَ٣٢

A_©: Avi Avwg AvKvk‡K K‡iwQ myiwÿZ Qv`; wKš‘ Zviv Zvi wb`k©bvejx n‡Z gyL wdwi‡q †bq|

And We (have) made the sky a protected roof. But they turn away from its Signs.

(m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv: AvqvZ 32)



eZ©gv‡b gnvKvk weÁvb e‡j, c„w_exi evqygÛ‡ji DcwifvM Avgv‡`i‡K †KvwU Dévcv Z †_‡K i¶v Ki‡Q|

evqygÛ‡ji G‡Kev‡i Dcwifv‡M f¨vb-G‡jb-‡eë bv‡gi GKwU AwZwi³ ¯Íi i‡q‡Q| GB ¯ÍiwU cÖvq 60,000 wK.wg. Dc‡i Aew¯’Z| GB ¯Íi ïaygvÎ †mB mg¯Í iwk¥B c„w_ex‡Z Avm‡Z †`q hv Avgv‡`i Rb¨ ¶wZKi bq| †hgb †iwWI

I‡qf ev (UV)Avëªv fv‡qv‡jU †i| GKBmv‡_ GB ¯Íi m~‡h©i ¶wZKi KmwgK †i-†K c„w_ex‡Z Avm‡Z evav †`q| AwZwi³ Kg Nb‡Z¡i Kvi‡Y, GB ¯ÍiwU Av‡qvwbZ ev cøvRgv Ae¯’vq Av‡Q| GB cøvRgv †gN cÖvq 100 wewjqb AvYweK †evgvi (wn‡ivwmgvq gvÎ GKwU †djv n‡qwQj) mgvb cwigvY kw³wewkó ¶wZKi iwk¥‡K AvUwK‡q w`‡Z cv‡i|

Avevi GB ¯Íi c„w_ex‡K gnvKv‡ki AwZwi³ VvÛv †_‡K i¶v K‡i, hv gvBbvm 270 wWwMÖ †mw›U‡MÖW|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ozone_layer ,
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Van_Allen_radiation_belt

تَنْزِيْلًا مِّمَّنْ خَلَقَ الْاَرْضَ وَالسَّمٰوٰتِ الْعُلٰى.

A_©: GUv Zuvi wbKU †_‡K AeZxY©, whwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb c„w_ex I myD”P AvKvkmg~n| (m~iv Z¡-nv, AvqvZ: 4)

وَكَاَيِّن مِّنْ اٰيَةٍ فِى السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ يَمُـرُّوْنَ عَلَيْهَـا وَهُمْ عَنْهَا مُعْرِضُوْنَ.

A_©: KZB bv wb`k©b i‡q‡Q Avmgvbmg~n I hwg‡b †h¸‡jvi Ici w`‡q Zviv AwZµg K‡i; A_P Zviv †m¸‡jv †_‡K wegyL| (m~iv BDmyd, AvqvZ: 105)

32| f~wgi mvZwU ¯Íi

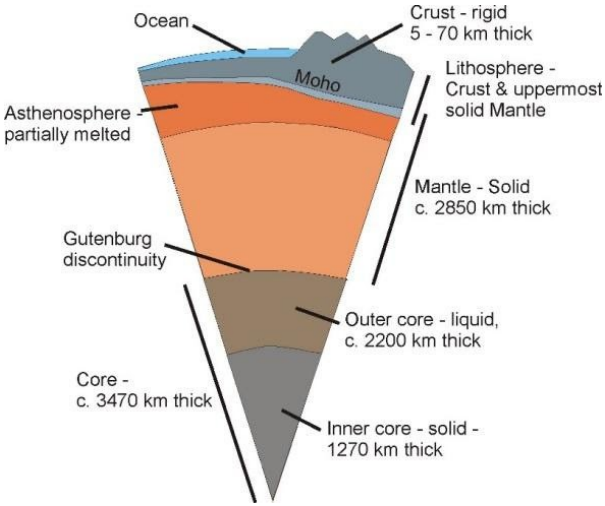
[65] AvZ-Z¡jvK (Z¡jvK)

اَللّٰهُ الَّذِیْ خَلَقَ سَبْعَ سَمٰوٰتٍ وَّمِنَ الْاَرْضِ
مِثْلَهُنَّ ط یَتَنَزَّلُ الْاَمْرُ بَیْنَهُنَّ لِتَعْلَمُوْٓا اَنَّ اللّٰهَ
عَلٰی كُلِّ شَیْءٍ قَدِیْرٌ ۙ وَّاَنَّ اللّٰهَ قَدْ اَحَاطَ بِكُلِّ
شَیْءٍ عِلْمًا١٢

A_©: wZwb Avjøvn, whwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb mvZ Avmgvb Ges Abyifc hgxb; G¸‡jvi gv‡S Zuvi wb‡`©k AeZxY© nq †hb †Zvgiv Rvb‡Z cv‡iv †h, Avjøvn me©wel‡q ÿgZvevb Ges Avjøvni Ávb me wKQz‡K †eób K‡i Av‡Q|

It is Allah Who created seven heavens, and of the earth (the) like of them. His Command descends between them (heavens and earth), that you may know that Allah has power over everything. And that Allah encompasses all things in (His) knowledge.

(m~iv AvZ-Z¡jvK: AvqvZ 12)



D‡jøL¨ AvqvZ Abymv‡i, ïay AvmgvbB bq, eis c„w_exiI mvZwU ¯Íi i‡q‡Q|

f~ZË¡ weÁvb cÖgvY K‡i‡Q, c„w_exi †K›`ª †_‡K Gi DcwifvM ch©šÍ mvZwU ¯Íi i‡q‡Q|

MVbMZ Ges Kvh©MZ w`K †_‡K GKwUi mv‡_ Av‡iKwUi †Kv‡bv wgj †bB|

G¸‡jv nj:

1. Oceanic (Crust), 2. Continental (Crust), 3. Lithosphere (Upper mantle), 4. Asthenosphere (Upper mantle), 5. Earth's Mantle (Lower mantle), 6. Outer core, 7. Inner core.

Scientific source -

https://www.forbes.com/sites/trevornace/2016/01/16/layers-of-the-earth-lies-beneath-earths-crust/?sh=54bad79441d7

[36] Bqvmxb (Bqvmxb)

سُبْحٰنَ الَّذِیْ خَلَقَ الْاَزْوَاجَ كُلَّهَا مِمَّا تُنْۢبِتُ الْاَرْضُ وَمِنْ اَنْفُسِهِمْ وَمِمَّا لَایَعْلَمُوْنَ٣٦

A_©: cweÎ I gnvb †m mËv, whwb mg¯Í wKQz m„wó K‡i‡Qb †Rvovq †Rvovq, hgxb hv Drcbœ K‡i Zvi g‡a¨i mewKQz, gvby‡li wb‡R‡`i g‡a¨I Avi †m me wKQz †_‡KI hv Zviv Rv‡b bv|

Glory be (to) the One, Who created all (species) in pairs- what the earth grows and of their own (human) kind (male and female), and of what they (do) not know.

(m~iv Bqvmxb: AvqvZ 36)

D‡jøL¨ AvqvZ Abymv‡i, hgxb hv Drcbœ K‡i Zvi g‡a¨i mewKQz †Rvovq †Rvovq m„ó| A_©vr MvQcvjvil †Rvov we`¨gvb, Zv‡`i cyiæl I ¯¿xwj½ i‡q‡Q|

Dw™¢`weÁvb cÖgvY K‡i‡Q, MvQcvjvil wj½ _v‡K- cyiæl MvQ Ges ¯¿x MvQ| GgbwK Dfwj½ Mv‡Q cyiæl I ¯¿x Ask Avjv`v Ae¯’vq _v‡K| me©cÖ_g †h weÁvbx Dw™¢‡`i g‡a¨ cyswj½ I ¯¿xwj½ _vKvi K_v D‡jøL K‡ib, wZwb n‡jb myBwWk weÁvbx Kvj© wjwbqvm (Carl Linnaeus)| wLªóxq Aóv`k kZ‡Ki gvSvgvwS mg‡q wZwb G gZ cÖKvk K‡ib|

Scientific source -

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plant_reproductive_morphology#Variations
https://www.livescience.com/32261-do-plants-have-sex.html

34| Mf©`vbKvix evZvm

myiv Avj-wnR&‡ii 22 bs Avqv‡Z Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡j‡Qb,

[15] Avj-wnR&i (cv_y‡i cvnvo)

وَاَرْسَلْنَا الرِّيٰحَ لَوَاقِحَ فَاَنْزَلْنَا مِنَ السَّمَآءِ مَآءً فَاَسْقَيْنٰكُمُوْهُ ۚ وَمَا اَنْتُمْ لَهٗ بِخٰزِنِيْنَ٢٢

A_©: Avi Avwg Mf©`vbKvix evZvm †cÖiY Kwi, AZtci Avmgvb †_‡K e„wó el©Y Kwi Ges Zv †Zvgv‡`i cvb KivB| Z‡e †Zvgiv Zvi msiÿYKvix bI|

And We Send the fertilizing winds, then We Send down water (rain) from the sky, and We give it to you to drink. And it is not you who are the owners of its stores.

(m~iv Avj-wnR&i: AvqvZ 22)



eZ©gvb weÁvb cÖgvY K‡i‡Q, MvQcvjvil wj½ _v‡K- cyiæl MvQ Ges ¯¿x MvQ| G‡`i g‡a¨ Av‡Q †iYy|

evZv‡mi gva¨‡g cyiæl †iYy D‡o D‡o ¯¿x †iYyi Mv‡q wM‡q e‡m, Gfv‡e Zv‡`i wgjb N‡U Ges dj Drcvw`Z nq| GUv‡K dz‡ji civMvqY ev Pollination e‡j|

Scientific source -

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pollination

اِنَّ فِی السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ لَاٰیٰتٍ لِّلْمُؤْمِنِیْنَ.

A_©: wbðq Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡b i‡q‡Q eû wb`k©b gyÕwgb‡`i (wek¦vmx‡`i) Rb¨|

(m~iv Avj-Rvwmqv, AvqvZ: 3)

35| Mv‡Qi wb:k¦vm (d‡Uvwmb‡_wmm)

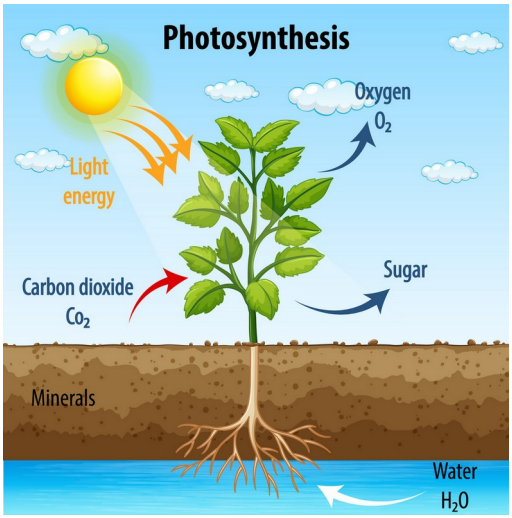
[81] AvZ-ZvKfxi (AÜKviv”Qbœ)

وَالصُّبْحِ اِذَا تَنَفَّسَ١٨

A_©: kc_ mKv‡ji hLb Zviv (w`‡bi Av‡jvq) wbtk¦vm †bq|

And by the dawn when it breathes.

(m~iv AvZ-ZvKfxi: AvqvZ 18)



d‡Uvwmb‡_wmm Avwe®‹vi Kivi c~‡e©, GB AvqvZwU †ek inm¨ ^Zwi K‡i †i‡LwQj|

mß`k kZvãxi gvSvgvwS mg‡q Jan Baptist van Helmont d‡Uvwmb‡_wmm ev mv‡jvKms‡kølY c×wZi e¨vcv‡i me©cÖ_g aviYv †`b| G c×wZ gvbyl‡K Rvbv‡jv Ggb GK cÖwµqvi K_v †h cÖwµqvq MvQ Kve©b-WvB-A·vBW‡K †kvlY Kivi gva¨‡g wb‡Ri Rb¨ Lv`¨ cÖ¯‘Z K‡i| GKB mv‡_ Aw·‡Rb‡K cwi‡e‡k gy³ K‡i| 1779 mv‡j Jan Ingenhousz cÖgvb K‡ib, GB cÖwµqvwU †Kej w`‡bi †ejv‡ZB N‡U, †h‡nZz Av‡jv GLv‡b AbyNUK wn‡m‡e KvR K‡i|

A_©vr MvQ †Kej w`‡bi †ejv‡ZB wbtk¦vm wµqv Pvjvq|

Scientific source -
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Photosynthesis

[89] Avj-dvR&i (†fvi‡ejv)

اَلَمْ تَرَ كَيْفَ فَعَلَ رَبُّكَ بِعَادٍ٦

A_©: Zzwg wK †`Lwb †Zvgvi ie wKifc AvPiY K‡i‡Qb Av` RvwZi mv‡_?

Did you not see how your Lord dealt with Aad?

(m~iv Avj-dvR&i: AvqvZ 6)

اِرَمَ ذَاتِ الْعِمَادِ٧

A_©: Bivg †Mv‡Îi mv‡_, hviv wQj myD”P ¯Í‡¤¢i AwaKvix?

Iram, possessors of lofty pillars,

(m~iv Avj-dvR&i: AvqvZ 7)

m~iv dvR‡i g~jZ Av` RvwZ m¤ú‡K© ejv n‡q‡Q| Av` RvwZi Av‡jvPbvi g‡a¨ nVvr K‡i ÔBivgÕ bv‡g GKwU kã P‡j G‡jv; hv †KDB RvbZ bv GUv Avm‡j Kx| †KD †KD ejj, GUv Av` RvwZi †Kv‡bv exi cv‡jvqv‡bi bvg; †KD †KD ejj, GB Bivg n‡Z cv‡i Av` RvwZi kvixwiK †Kv‡bv we‡kl ˆewkó¨| ÔBivgÕ Avm‡j wK †mUvi my¯úó †Kv‡bv e¨vL¨v ZLb †KDB w`‡Z cv‡iwb| GgbwK, †MvUv c„w_exi †Kvb BwZnv‡m ÔBivgÕ wb‡q wKQyB D‡jøL wQj bv|

wKš‘ 1973 mv‡j, b¨vkbvj wRIMÖvwd wmwiqvq gvwUi wb‡P GKwU kn‡ii (City of Ebla) mÜvb cvq| GB kniwU wQj Av` RvwZi kni| GB kn‡i Avwe®‹vi nq ZLbKvi GKwU

jvB‡eªix| GB jvB‡eªix‡Z GKwU ZvwjKv (Ebla tablets) cvIqv hvq| GB ZvwjKvq Zviv †h mKj kn‡ii mv‡_ evwYR¨ Ki‡Zv, †mme kn‡ii bvg D‡jøL wQj| Avðh©RbK n‡jI mZ¨ GB †h, †mB ZvwjKvq ÔBivgÕ bv‡gi GKwU kn‡ii bvgI cvIqv hvq, †hUv Av` RvwZ‡`iB GKwU kni wQj|

Scientific source -
https://www.britannica.com/place/Ebla
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebla
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebla_tablets
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Iram_of_the_Pillars#Archaeological_research

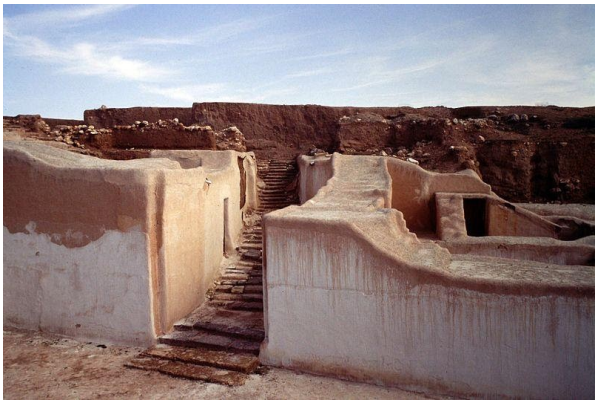












(Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebla)

Photograph : CITY OF EBLA



(Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebla_tablets)

Photograph : EBLA TABLETS

37| gnvk~b¨ weRq

[55] Avi-ivngvb (cig KiæYvgq)

يٰمَعْشَرَ الْجِنِّ وَالْاِنْسِ اِنِ اسْتَطَعْتُمْ اَنْ تَنْفُذُوْا مِنْ اَقْطَارِ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ فَانْفُذُوْا ؕ لَا تَنْفُذُوْنَ اِلَّا بِسُلْطٰنٍ ٣٣

A_©: †n wRb I gvbeRvwZ, hw` †Zvgiv Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡bi mxgvbv AwZµg Ki‡Z cv‡iv, Z‡e AwZµg K‡iv| wKš‘ †Zvgiv Zv AwZµg Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv (Avjøvni) KZ... ©Z¡ Qvov|

O assembly of jinn and men! If you are able to pass beyond the zones of the heavens and the earth, then pass. But you cannot pass them, except by authority (from Allah).

(m~iv Avi-ivngvb: AvqvZ 33)

AvqvZwU‡Z ejv n‡q‡Q, hw` †Zvgiv Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡bi mxgvbv AwZµg Ki‡Z cv‡iv, Z‡e AwZµg K‡iv; GwU GKwU kZ©evPK evK¨| GB ev‡K¨ kZ© †`qvi Rb¨ Ôhw`Õ e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Aviwe‡Z Ôhw`Õ k‡ãi A‡_© `yÕwU kã e¨eüZ nq- ÔjvIÕ Ges ÔBbÕ| `y‡Uvi A_©B Ôhw`Õ| wKš‘ GB `y‡Uvi g‡a¨ GKwU cv_©K¨ Av‡Q| Aviwe‡Z kZ©evPK ev‡K¨ ÔjvIÕ ZLbB e¨envi Kiv nq, hLb †mB kZ© †Kv‡bvfv‡eB c~iY Kiv m¤¢e bq| wKš‘ kZ©evPK ev‡K¨ Ôhw`Õ k‡ãi Rb¨ hLb ÔBbÕ e¨envi Kiv nq, ZLb †mB kZ© c~iY n‡ZI cv‡i|

Avðh©RbK e¨vcvi n‡jv, AvqvZwU‡Z ÔjvIÕ e¨envi bv K‡i ÔBbÕ e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q| A_©vr †Kvb GKw`b wRb I gvby‡liv gnvKvk åg‡Y mdj n‡e| AvR‡K wK gvbyl gnvKvk Rq K‡iwb? gvbyl wK AvR Puv‡` hvqwb?

38| Gwj‡q‡bi e¨vcv‡i KziAv‡bi e¨vL¨v

Lªxóc~e© cuvP kZ‡K †_jvm me©cÖ_g wfbMÖ‡ni cÖvYxi aviYv †cvlY K‡ib| Zvi aviYv g‡Z, Ò`„k¨gvb MÖn e¨e¯’v QvovI Ab¨ †Kvb Rxeb-eûj RMZ i‡q‡QÓ|

weL¨vZ MwYZwe` wm. Gd. MvDm mvB‡eixq R½‡ji e„¶ivwR‡Z GKwU AwZKvq wÎ‡KvY ^Zwii cÖ¯Íve K‡iwQ‡jb, hv Ab¨vb¨ MÖ‡ni AwaevmxMY‡K AvK…ó Ki‡Z mg_© n‡e|

Scientific source -

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gauss%27s_Pythagorean_right_triangle_proposal?searchToken=bs4ehwmsbgfkm9h363rgll552

wm. MÖm w`‡bi m~h©v‡jv‡K AwZKvq Avqbv ¯’vcb K‡i Av‡jvi cÖwZdjb NwU‡q wfb MÖ‡ni cÖvYx‡`i mv‡_ †hvMv‡hvM Ki‡Z civgk© cÖ`vb K‡iwQ‡jb| GB †Zv †Mj cÖvPxb I ga¨hyMxq `vk©wbK‡`i cÖ‡Póv|

AvaywbK hy‡M wfbMÖ‡ni cÖvYxi mÜv‡b c„w_ex‡Z Ges c„w_exi evB‡i gnvKv‡k cwiPvwjZ n‡”Q wewfbœ Awfhvb|

c„w_exi Awfhvb¸‡jvi g‡a¨ D‡jøL‡hvM¨ n‡jv Ô†mwUÕ (SETI: Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence), hv 1960 wLªóv‡ã cÖwZôv K‡ib †R¨vwZwe©Ávbx d«v¼ †WªK| Ô†mwUÕ c„w_ex †_‡KB †eZvi Zi½ e¨envi K‡i wfbMÖ‡ni cÖvYxi mÜvb K‡i| eZ©gv‡b `kwUiI †ewk †`‡k Ô†mwUÕ G Kvh©µg cwiPvjbv Ki‡Q|

Scientific source - https://www.seti.org/

wfbMÖ‡ni cÖvYx‡`i m¤ú‡K© †hŠw³K wKsev wek¦vmMZ GB wecyj mg_©‡bi Kvi‡YB M‡elKiv Lyu‡R P‡j‡Qb cÖv‡Yi Aw¯ÍZ¡| GB mÜvb-Kvh©µ‡g M‡elKiv GKw`‡K AZx‡Zi HwZnvwmK Dr‡m †LuvR Ki‡Qb wfbMÖ‡ni cÖvYxi Aw¯ÍZ¡ Avi weÁvbxiv †LuvR Ki‡Qb c„w_exi evB‡ii MÖn wKsev DcMÖ‡n cÖv‡Yi Aw¯ÍZ¡|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv cweÎ KziAv‡b e‡jb-

[42] Avk-k~iv (civgk©)

وَمِنْ اٰيٰتِهٖ خَلْقُ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ وَمَا بَثَّ فِيْهِمَا مِنْ دَآبَّةٍ ؕ وَهُوَ عَلٰى جَمْعِهِمْ اِذَا يَشَآءُ قَدِيْرٌ ٢٩

A_©: Avi Zuvi wb`k©bvejxi g‡a¨ i‡q‡Q Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡bi m„wó Ges

GZ`yf‡qi g‡a¨ wZwb †h me Rxe-Rš‘ Qwo‡q w`‡q‡Qb, Ges wZwb hLb B”Qv ZLbB G¸‡jv‡K GKÎ Ki‡Z mÿg|

And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and whatever creatures He has dispersed in both of them. And He has power to gather them whenever He wills.

(m~iv Avk-k~iv: AvqvZ 29)

Avj-KziAv‡bi Av‡iv A‡bK Avqv‡Z Bw½Z cÖ`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, ïay Avgv‡`i GB c„w_exB bq, Ab¨ †Kvb ARvbv cÖv‡šÍI i‡q‡Q Avjøvni m„wó Rxe|

39| wdiAvDb (Pharaoh Ramesses II)







†cø‡bi wmuwo †_‡KB d«v‡Ýi †cÖwm‡W›U, Zvi gš¿xeM© I d«v‡Ýi EaŸ©Zb Kg©KZ©ve„›` gv_v wbPz K‡i wdiAvDb‡K ¯^vMZ Rvbv‡jb|

wdiAvDb‡K RgKv‡jv c¨v‡i‡Wi gva¨‡g ivRKxqfv‡e eiY K‡i d«v‡Ýi cÖZœZvwË¡K †K‡›`ªi GKwU we‡kl Iqv‡W© wb‡q hvIqv

nj, †hLv‡b d«v‡Ýi wewkó mvR©biv i‡q‡Qb Avi Zviv †divD‡bi gwgi gqbvZ`šÍ K‡i M‡elYv Ki‡eb I Gi †Mvcbxq Zv D`NvUb Ki‡eb| d«v‡Ýi †cÖwm‡W›U d«uv‡mvqv wgÎv Avwki `k‡Ki †klw`‡K †divD‡bi gwg‡K wb‡q cÖZœZvwË¡K M‡elYvi Rb¨ wgk‡ii Kv‡Q Aby‡iva Rvbv‡j wgk‡ii miKvi Zv‡Z ivwR n‡j, Kvq‡iv †_‡K †divD‡bi jvk G‡jv c¨vwi‡m|

gwg M‡elYvi cÖavb mvR©b wQ‡jb cÖ‡dmi Wv. gwim eyKvBwj| †_ivwc÷ hviv wQ‡jb Zviv gwgUv‡K cybM©Vb (¶Z Ask¸‡jv wVK Kiv) Ki‡Z Pvw”Q‡jb, Avi Wv. gwim eyKvBwj `„wó w`w”Q‡jb †h, wKfv‡e wdiAvDb gviv †Mj! †divD‡bi gwgwU Zv‡K nZeyw× K‡i w`j, wKfv‡e GB gwg Ab¨ gwg‡`i Zyjbvq myiw¶Z Ae¯’vq _vKj, †hLv‡b gwgwU Mfxi mgy‡`ª `xN©w`b Wz‡e wQj| KviY Av`©ª cwi‡e‡k e¨vK‡Uwiqv `ªæZ esk e„w× K‡i Avi cÖwZwU Av`©ª e¯‘‡K `ªæZ aŸsm K‡i _v‡K|

Wv. gwim eyKvBwj Zvi P~ovšÍ cÖwZ‡e`‡b ej‡jb, GwU GKwU bZzb Avwe®‹vi| †mB mgq Zv‡K †KD †divD‡bi GB Wy‡e hvIqv gwg m¤ú‡K© cÖKv‡k¨ Av‡jvPbv bv Kivi civgk© †`b, wKš‘ wZwb `„pfv‡e Gi cÖwZev` K‡i ej‡jb †h, GiKg GKwU wekvj Avwe®‹vi †hUv AvaywbK weÁv‡bi DbœwZi Rb¨ mnvqK, †mUv Rvbv‡bv hv‡ebv!!

†KD GKRb Zv‡K ejj †h, KziAv‡b †divD‡bi Wz‡e hvIqv I Zvi jvk msi¶‡Yi e¨vcv‡i wek` Av‡jvPbv G‡m‡Q| GB NUbv ï‡b Wv. gwim eyKvBwj wew¯§Z n‡q †M‡jb Ges cÖkœ Ki‡Z jvM‡jb, GUv wKfv‡e m¤¢e? GB gwg cvIqv wM‡q‡Q 1881 mv‡j, Avi KziAvb bvwhj n‡q‡Q AvR †_‡K cÖvq 1400 eQi Av‡M| Avi cÖvPxb Avi‡eiv †Zv gwg Kivi c×wZB Rvb‡Zv bv, gvÎ K‡qK `kK Av‡M Zv Avwe®‹…Z nq! Wv. gwim eyKvBwj †divD‡bi jv‡ki w`‡K GK `„wó‡Z ZvwK‡q Mfxifv‡e fvewQ‡jb †h, gymwjg‡`i KziAv‡b wKfv‡e †divD‡bi jvk msi¶‡Yi K_v G‡m‡Q? evB‡e‡j wdiAvDb KZ©„K gymv (Av.)-Gi wcQy †bqvi K_v ejv Av‡Q wKš‘ †divD‡bi jv‡ki cwiYwZ m¤ú‡K© we‡kl wKQy ejv †bB| wZwb wb‡R‡KB cÖkœ Ki‡Z jvM‡jb, GUv wKfv‡e aviYv Kiv hvq †h, GB gwg hvi, †m gymv (Av.)-Gi wcQy wb‡qwQj? Avi GUv †Kgb K‡i m¤¢e †h, gynv¤§v` (mv.) 1400 eQi Av‡MB GUv m¤ú‡K© Rvb‡Zb? Ges Av‡iv A‡bK wKQy.....| Wv. gwim eyKvBwj †mB iv‡Z Nygv‡Z cvi‡jb bv, wZwb †Zvivn (ZvIivZ) Avbv‡jb Ges †mUv co‡jb| †Zvivn‡Z ejv Av‡Q, cvwb Avm‡jv Ges †divD‡bi ^mb¨ Ges Zv‡`i hvbevnb¸‡jv‡K †X‡K w`j, hviv mgy‡`ª XzK‡jv Zv‡`i †KDB euvP‡Z cvij bv| Wv. gwim eyKvBwj Avðh© n‡q †`L‡jb †h, ZvIiv‡Z jv‡ki msi¶‡Yi e¨vcv‡i wKQy ejv †bB|

AZtci wZwb wm×vší wb‡jb †h, wZwb gymwjg †`‡k hv‡eb Ges †mLv‡b cÖL¨vZ gymwjg gqbvZ`‡ší we‡klÁ wPwKrmK‡`i mv¶vrKvi wb‡eb I Av‡jvPbv Ki‡eb| wZwb Z_vq †cŠ‡Q †divD‡bi jvk Wy‡e hvIqv cieZ©x msi¶‡Yi †h djvdj †c‡q‡Qb Zv wb‡q Av‡jvPbv K‡ib, ZLb GKRb gymwjg we‡klÁ cweÎ KziAvb Lyj‡jb Ges wb‡¤œv³ AvqvZwU Wv. gwim eyKvBwj‡K ïbv‡jb, †hLv‡b me©kw³gvb Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb,

[10] BDbym (bex BDbym)

فَالْيَوْمَ نُنَجِّيْكَ بِبَدَنِكَ لِتَكُوْنَ لِمَنْ خَلْفَكَ اٰيَةً ط وَاِنَّ كَثِيْرًا مِّنَ النَّاسِ عَنْ اٰيٰتِنَا لَغٰفِلُوْنَ ۹۲

A_©: myZivs AvR Avwg †Zvgvi †`nwU iÿv Kie, hv‡Z Zzwg †Zvgvi cieZ©x‡`i Rb¨ wb`k©b n‡q _v‡Kv| Avi wbðq A‡bK gvbyl Avgvi wb`k©bmg~‡ni e¨vcv‡i Mv‡dj|

So this day We will save your body that you may be a sign for those who come after you. And indeed, many among the mankind are heedless of Our Signs.

(m~iv BDbym: AvqvZ 92)

Wv. gwim eyKvBwj d«vÝ wd‡i †M‡jb GK wfbœ Ae¯’vq| d«v‡Ý `k eQi wZwb Avi †Kv‡bv wPwKrmv †mevq wb‡qvwRZ _v‡Kb wb eis GB mg‡q wZwb Aviex fvlv wk‡L‡Qb

Ges cweÎ KziAv‡b weÁvb wb‡q M‡elYv K‡i‡Qb|

cwi‡k‡l wZwb cweÎ KziAv‡bi GB AvqvZwUi ¸iæZ¡ Abyaveb Ki‡Z cv‡ib †hLv‡b ejv Av‡Q,

[41] nv-gxg Avm-mvR`vn& (my¯úó weeiY)

لَّا يَأْتِيْهِ الْبَاطِلُ مِنْۢ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَلَا مِنْ خَلْفِهٖ ؕ تَنْزِيْلٌ مِّنْ حَكِيْمٍ حَمِيْدٍ ٤٢

A_©: evwZj G‡Z AbycÖ‡ek Ki‡Z cv‡i bv, bv mvg‡b †_‡K, bv wcQb †_‡K| GwU cÖÁvgq, mcÖkswm‡Zi cÿ †_‡K bvwhjK... Z|

Falsehood cannot approach it from before it or behind it. (It is) sent down by the All-Wise, Worthy of all praise.

(m~iv nv-gxg Avm-mvR`vn&: AvqvZ 42)

Scientific source -

https://www.arabnews.com/news/443500
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ramesses_II - Tomb_KV7
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KuGx4ORELb4

اَفَلَا يَتَدَبَّرُوْنَ الْقُرْاٰنَ اَمْ عَلٰى قُلُوْبٍ اَقْفَالُهَا.

A_©: Z‡e wK Zviv KziAvb m¤^‡Ü Mfxi wPšÍv K‡i bv? bvwK Zv‡`i AšÍimg~n Zvjve×? (m~iv gynv¤§v`, AvqvZ: 24)

اِنَّ فِیْ ذٰلِكَ لَذِكْرٰی لِمَنْ كَانَ لَهٗ قَلْبٌ اَوْ اَلْقَی السَّمْعَ وَهُوَ شَهِیْدٌ.

A_©: wbðq G‡Z Dc‡`k i‡q‡Q Zvi Rb¨, hvi Av‡Q (‡evakw³m¤úbœ) AšÍi A_ev †h wbweó g‡b kÖeY K‡i| (m~iv Kvd, AvqvZ: 37)

KziAvbyj Kvix‡g ewY©Z g~mv (Av.) I wdiAvD‡bi NUbv

ثُمَّ بَعَثْنَـا مِنْ ۢبَعْـدِهِمْ مُوْسٰـى بِاٰيٰتِنَا اِلٰى فِرْعَـوْنَ وَمَلَا۟ئِهٖ فَظَلَمُـوْا بِهَا ۚ فَـانْظُرْ كَيْـفَ كَـانَ عَاقِبَـةُ الْمُفْسِدِيْنَ.وَقَالَ مُوْسٰـى يٰفِرْعَـوْنُ اِنِّىْ رَسُـوْلٌ مِّنْ رَّبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ.

A_©: AZtci Avwg Zv‡`i cieZ©x mg‡q g~mv‡K cvwV‡qwQ wb`k©bvewj-mn wdiAvDb I Zvi mfvm`‡`i wbKU| AZtci Zviv mxgvj•Nb K‡i‡Q Zuvi mv‡_| myZivs †`‡Lv, †Kgb wQj wech©q m„wóKvix‡`i cwiYwZ| Avi g~mv ejj, †n wdiAvDb, wbðqB Avwg ivm~j, wek¦RM‡Zi i‡ei cÿ †_‡K| (m~iv Avj-Avivd, AvqvZ: 103-104)

قَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ وَمَـا رَبُّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ. قَـالَ رَبُّ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ وَمَـــا بَيْنَهُمَا ط اِنْ كُنْتُمْ مُّوْقِنِيْنَ. قَـــالَ لِمَنْ حَوْلَهٗۤ اَلَا تَسْتَمِعُوْنَ. قَالَ رَبُّكُمْ وَرَبُّ اٰبَآئِكُمُ الْاَوَّلِيْنَ.

A_©: wdiÔAvDb ejj, Ôwek¦RM‡Zi ie Avevi †K?Õ g~mv ejj, ÔwZwb Avmgvbmg~n I hgxb I Df‡qi ga¨eZ©x mewKQzi ie, hw` †Zvgiv wbwðZ wek¦vmx nI|Õ wdiÔAvDb Zvi cwil`eM©‡K ejj, Ô†Zvgiv wK ïb‡Qv bv?Õ †m (g~mv) ejj, ÔwZwb †Zvgv‡`i ie Ges †Zvgv‡`i c~e©eZ©x‡`iI ie|Õ (m~iv Avk&-ï'Aviv, AvqvZ: 23-26)

قَالَ اِنَّ رَسُوْلَكُمُ الَّذِ اُرْسِلَ اِلَيْكُمْ لَمَجْنُوْنٌ. قَالَ رَبُّ الْمَشْرِقِ وَالْمَغْرِبِ وَمَا بَيْنَهُمَا ط اِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْقِلُوْنَ. قَالَ لَئِنِ اتَّخَذْتَ اِلٰهًا غَيْرِیْ لَاَجْعَلَنَّكَ مِنَ الْمَسْجُوْنِيْنَ. قَالَ اَوَلَوْ جِئْتُكَ بِشَیْءٍ مُّبِيْنٍ. قَالَ فَاْتِ بِهٖ اِنْ كُنْتَ مِنَ الصّٰدِقِيْنَ. فَاَلْقٰى عَصَاهُ فَاِذَا هِیَ ثُعْبَانٌ مُّبِيْنٌ. وَّنَزَعَ يَدَهٗ فَاِذَا هِیَ بَيْضَاءُ لِلنّٰظِرِيْنَ. قَالَ لِلْمَلَاِ حَوْلَهٗ اِنَّ هٰذَا لَسٰحِرٌ عَلِيْمٌ. يُّرِيْدُ اَنْ يُّخْرِجَكُمْ مِّنْ اَرْضِكُمْ بِسِحْرِهٖ ق فَمَاذَا تَاْمُرُوْنَ. قَالُوْا اَرْجِهْ وَاَخَاهُ وَابْعَثْ فِی الْمَدَائِنِ حٰشِرِيْنَ. يَاْتُوكَ بِكُلِّ سَحَّارٍ عَلِيْمٍ. فَجُمِعَ السَّحَرَةُ لِمِيْقَاتِ يَوْمٍ مَّعْلُوْمٍ. وَّقِيْلَ لِلنَّاسِ هَلْ اَنْتُمْ مُّجْتَمِعُوْنَ. لَعَلَّنَا نَتَّبِعُ السَّحَرَةَ اِنْ كَانُوْا هُمُ الْغٰلِبِيْنَ. فَلَمَّا جَاءَ السَّحَرَةُ قَالُوْا لِفِرْعَوْنَ اَئِنَّ لَنَا لَاَجْرًا اِنْ كُنَّا نَحْنُ الْغٰلِبِيْنَ. قَالَ نَعَمْ وَاِنَّكُمْ اِذًا لَّمِنَ الْمُقَرَّبِيْنَ. قَالَ لَهُمْ مُّوْسٰى اَلْقُوْا مَآاَنْتُمْ مُّلْقُوْنَ. فَاَلْقَوْا حِبَالَهُمْ وَعِصِيَّهُمْ وَقَالُوْا بِعِزَّةِ فِرْعَوْنَ اِنَّا لَنَحْنُ الْغٰلِبُوْنَ. فَاَلْقٰى مُوْسٰى عَصَاهُ فَاِذَا هِیَ تَلْقَفُ مَايَاْفِكُوْنَ. فَاُلْقِیَ السَّحَرَةُ سٰجِدِيْنَ. قَالُوْا اٰمَنَّا بِرَبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ. رَبِّ مُوْسٰى وَهٰرُوْنَ.

A_©: 27| (wdiAvDb) ejj, Ô†Zvgv‡`i cÖwZ †cÖwiZ †Zvgv‡`i ivm~j wbðqB cvMj|Õ 28| (g~mv) ejj, ÔwZwb c~e©, cwðg I Df‡qi ga¨eZ©x mewKQzi ie, hw` †Zvgiv Abyaveb Ki‡Z|Õ 29| (wdiAvDb) ejj, Ôhw` Zzwg Avgvi cwie‡Z© Ab¨‡K Bjvnif‡c MÖnY K‡iv, Z‡e Avwg Aek¨B †Zvgv‡K Kviviæ× Kie|Õ 30| (g~mv) ejj, Ôhw` Avwg †Zvgvi Kv‡Q ¯úó †Kv‡bv welq wb‡q Avwm, Zeyl?Õ 31| (wdiAvDb) ejj, ÔZ‡e Zzwg Zv Dcw¯ÕZ

K‡iv hw` mZ¨ev`x nI|Õ 32| AZtci †m Zvi jvwV wb‡ÿc Kij, ZrÿYvr Zv my®úó ARMi n‡q †Mj| 33| Avi †m Zvi nvZ †ei Kij, ZrÿYvr Zv `k©K‡`i `„wó‡Z ïå D¾¡j cÖwZfvZ n‡jv| 34| (wdiAvDb) Zvi Pvicv‡ki cwil`eM©‡K ejj, ÔwbðqB G GKRb my`ÿ Rv`yKi|Õ 35| Ô†m Zvi Rv`ye‡j †Zvgv‡`i †`k †_‡K †Zvgv‡`i‡K ewn®‹vi Ki‡Z Pvq| myZivs †Zvgiv Kx Kivi civgk© `vI?Õ 36| Zviv ejj, ÔZv‡K I Zvi fvB‡K wKwÂZ AeKvk w`b Ges kn‡i kn‡i msMÖvnK‡`i‡K cvVvb|Õ 37| Ô†hb Zviv Avcbvi Kv‡Q cÖ‡Z¨K my`ÿ Rv`yKi‡K Dcw¯’Z K‡i|Õ 38| AZtci GK wba©vwiZ w`‡bi wbw`©ó mg‡q Rv`yKi‡`i GKÎ Kiv n‡jv| 39| Ges RbMY‡K ejv n‡jv, Ô†ZvgivI mg‡eZ nÓQ wK?Õ 40| Ô†hb Avgiv Rv`yKi‡`i AbymiY Ki‡Z cvwi, hw` Zviv weRqx nq|Õ 41| AZtci hLb Rv`yKiiv Avm‡jv, Zviv wdiAvDb‡K ejj, Ôhw` Avgiv weRqx nB, Z‡e Avgv‡`i Rb¨ cyi¯‹vi _vK‡e †Zv?Õ 42| (wdiAvDb) ejj, Ônu¨v Ges ZLb †Zvgiv Aek¨B Avgvi ^bKU¨kxj‡`i AšÍfz©³ n‡e|Õ 43| g~mv Zv‡`i‡K ejj, Ôwb‡ÿc K‡iv hv †Zvgiv wb‡ÿc Ki‡e|Õ 44| AZtci Zviv Zv‡`i iwk I jvwV wb‡ÿc Kij Ges ejj, ÔwdiAvD‡bi B¾‡Zi Kmg, Aek¨B Avgiv weRqx ne|Õ 45| AZtci g~mv Zvi jvwV wb‡ÿc Kij, ZrÿYvr Zv Zv‡`i AjxK KxwZ©¸‡jv‡K MÖvm Ki‡Z jvMj| 46| ZLb Rv`yKiiv wmR`vebZ n‡q coj| 47| Zviv ejj, ÔAvgiv Cgvb Avbjvg wek¦RM‡Zi i‡ei cÖwZ|

Õ 48| Ôwhwb g~mv I nviæ‡bi ie|Õ (m~iv Avk&-ï'Aviv, AvqvZ: 27-48)

قَالَ اٰمَنْتُمْ لَهٗ قَبْلَ اَنْ اٰذَنَ لَكُمْ ۚ اِنَّهٗ لَكَبِيْرُكُمُ الَّذِىْ عَلَّمَكُمُ السِّحْرَ ۚ فَلَسَوْفَ تَعْلَمُوْنَ ؕ لَاُقَطِّعَنَّ اَيْدِيَكُمْ وَاَرْجُلَكُمْ مِّنْ خِلَافٍ وَّلَاُوصَلِّبَنَّكُمْ اَجْمَعِيْنَ. قَالُوْا لَاضَيْرَ ۚ اِنَّا اِلٰى رَبِّنَا مُنْقَلِبُوْنَ. اِنَّا نَطْمَعُ اَنْ يَّغْفِرَ لَنَا رَبُّنَا خَطٰيٰنَا اَنْ كُنَّا اَوَّلَ الْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ.

A_©: (wdiAvDb) ejj, ÔAvwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K AbygwZ †`Iqvi c~‡e©B †Zvgiv Zvi cÖwZ Cgvb Avb‡j? wbðqB †m †Zvgv‡`i cÖavb, †h †Zvgv‡`i‡K Rv`y wkwL‡q‡Q| AwP‡iB †Zvgiv (cwiYvg) Rvb‡Z cvi‡e| Avwg Aek¨B †Zvgv‡`i nvZ I cv wecixZ w`K †_‡K †K‡U †dje Ges Aek¨B †Zvgv‡`i mKj‡K k~jwe× Kie|Õ Zviv ejj, Ô†Kv‡bv ÿwZ †bB| wbðq Avgiv Avgv‡`i i‡ei wbKU cÖZ¨veZ©b Kie|Õ ÔAvgiv Avkv Kwi †h, Avgv‡`i ie Avgv‡`i Acivamg~n ¶gv Ki‡eb| KviY, Avgiv Cgvb AvbqbKvix‡`i g‡a¨ AMÖYx|Õ (m~iv Avk&-ï'Aviv, AvqvZ: 49-51)

وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ ذَرُوْنِىْٓ اَقْتُلْ مُوْسٰى وَلْيَدْعُ رَبَّهٗ اِنِّىْٓ اَخَافُ اَنْ يُّبَدِّلَ دِيْنَكُمْ اَوْ اَنْ يُّظْهِرَ فِى الْاَرْضِ الْفَسَادَ ٢٦ وَقَالَ مُوْسٰٓى اِنِّىْ عُذْتُ بِرَبِّىْ وَرَبِّكُمْ مِّنْ كُلِّ مُتَكَبِّرٍ لَّا يُؤْمِنُ بِيَوْمِ الْحِسَابِ ۲۷ وَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مُّؤْمِنٌ ۠ مِّنْ اٰلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَكْتُمُ اِيْمَانَهٗٓ اَتَقْتُلُوْنَ رَجُلًا اَنْ يَّقُوْلَ رَبِّىَ اللّٰهُ وَقَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بِالْبَيِّنٰتِ مِنْ رَّبِّكُمْ ؕ وَاِنْ يَّكُ كَاذِبًا فَعَلَيْهِ كَذِبُهٗ وَاِنْ يَّكُ صَادِقًا

يُّصِبْكُمْ بَعْضُ الَّذِىْ يَعِدُكُمْ ؕ اِنَّ اللّٰهَ لَايَهْدِىْ مَنْ هُوَ
مُسْرِفٌ كَذَّابٌ ٢٨ يٰقَوْمِ لَكُمُ الْمُلْكُ الْيَوْمَ ظٰهِرِيْنَ
فِى الْاَرْضِ فَمَنْ يَّنْصُرُنَا مِنْ بَاْسِ اللّٰهِ اِنْ جَاۤءَنَا ؕ
قَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ مَاۤ اُرِيْكُمْ اِلَّا مَاۤ اَرٰى وَمَاۤ اَهْدِيْكُمْ اِلَّا
سَبِيْلَ الرَّشَادِ٢٩ وَقَالَ الَّذِىْۤ اٰمَنَ يٰقَوْمِ اِنِّىْۤ اَخَافُ
عَلَيْكُمْ مِّثْلَ يَوْمِ الْاَحْزَابِ ۙ٣٠ مِثْلَ دَاْبِ قَوْمِ نُوْحٍ
وَّعَادٍ وَّثَمُوْدَ وَالَّذِيْنَ مِنْ ۢبَعْدِهِمْ ؕ وَمَا اللّٰهُ يُرِيْدُ ظُلْمًا
لِّلْعِبَادِ ٣١ وَيٰقَوْمِ اِنِّىْۤ اَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ يَوْمَ التَّنَادِ ۙ٣٢
يَوْمَ تُوَلُّوْنَ مُدْبِرِيْنَ مَا لَكُمْ مِّنَ اللّٰهِ مِنْ عَاصِمٍ
وَمَنْ يُّضْلِلِ اللّٰهُ فَمَا لَهٗ مِنْ هَادٍ ٣٣ وَلَقَدْ جَاۤءَكُمْ
يُوْسُفُ مِنْ قَبْلُ بِالْبَيِّنٰتِ فَمَا زِلْتُمْ فِىْ شَكٍّ مِّمَّا
جَاۤءَكُمْ بِهٖ ؕ حَتّٰۤى اِذَا هَلَكَ قُلْتُمْ لَنْ يَّبْعَثَ اللّٰهُ مِنْ
ۢ بَعْدِهٖ رَسُوْلًا ؕ كَذٰلِكَ يُضِلُّ اللّٰهُ مَنْ هُوَ مُسْرِفٌ
مُّرْتَابُ ۨ٣٤ الَّذِيْنَ يُجَادِلُوْنَ فِىْۤ اٰيٰتِ اللّٰهِ بِغَيْرِ
سُلْطٰنٍ اَتٰىهُمْ ؕ كَبُرَ مَقْتًا عِنْدَ اللّٰهِ وَعِنْدَ الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا ؕ
كَذٰلِكَ يَطْبَعُ اللّٰهُ عَلٰى كُلِّ قَلْبِ مُتَكَبِّرٍ جَبَّارٍ ٣٥
وَقَالَ فِرْعَوْنُ يٰهَامٰنُ ابْنِ لِىْ صَرْحًا لَّعَلِّىْۤ اَبْلُغُ
الْاَسْبَابَ ۙ٣٦ اَسْبَابَ السَّمٰوٰتِ فَاَطَّلِعَ اِلٰۤى اِلٰهِ
مُوْسٰى وَاِنِّىْ لَاَظُنُّهٗ كَاذِبًا ؕ وَكَذٰلِكَ زُيِّنَ لِفِرْعَوْنَ
سُوْٓءُ عَمَلِهٖ وَصُدَّ عَنِ السَّبِيْلِ ؕ وَمَا كَيْدُ فِرْعَوْنَ اِلَّا
فِىْ تَبَابٍ ۙ٣٧ وَقَالَ الَّذِىْۤ اٰمَنَ يٰقَوْمِ اتَّبِعُوْنِ اَهْدِكُمْ
سَبِيْلَ الرَّشَادِ ۙ٣٨ يٰقَوْمِ اِنَّمَا هٰذِهِ الْحَيٰوةُ الدُّنْيَا
مَتَاعٌ ۫ وَّاِنَّ الْاٰخِرَةَ هِىَ دَارُ الْقَرَارِ ٣٩ مَنْ عَمِلَ
سَيِّئَةً فَلَا يُجْزٰۤى اِلَّا مِثْلَهَا وَمَنْ عَمِلَ صَالِحًا مِّنْ
ذَكَرٍ اَوْ اُنْثٰى وَهُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ فَاُولٰٓئِكَ يَدْخُلُوْنَ الْجَنَّةَ
يُرْزَقُوْنَ فِيْهَا بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ ٤٠ وَيٰقَوْمِ مَالِىْۤ اَدْعُوْكُمْ
اِلَى النَّجٰوةِ وَتَدْعُوْنَنِىْۤ اِلَى النَّارِ ؕ٤١ تَدْعُوْنَنِىْ لِاَكْفُرَ
بِاللّٰهِ وَاُشْرِكَ بِهٖ مَا لَيْسَ لِىْ بِهٖ عِلْمٌ ۫ وَّاَنَا اَدْعُوْكُمْ
اِلَى الْعَزِيْزِ الْغَفَّارِ ٤٢ لَاجَرَمَ اَنَّمَا تَدْعُوْنَنِىْۤ اِلَيْهِ

لَيْسَ لَهٗ دَعْوَةٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَلَا فِى الْاٰخِـرَةِ وَاَنَّ مَرَدَّنَـا
اِلَى اللّٰـــهِ وَاَنَّ الْمُسْـــرِفِيْنَ هُمْ اَصْـــحٰبُ النَّارِ ٤٣
فَسَتَذْكُرُوْنَ مَا اَقُوْلُ لَكُمْ ۭ وَاُفَوِّضُ اَمْرِىْٓ اِلَى اللّٰـهِ ۭ
اِنَّ اللّٰهَ بَصِيْرٌۢ بِالْعِبَادِ٤٤ ٤٤ ٤٤

26| Avi wdiÔAvDb ejj, ÔAvgv‡K †Q‡o `vI, Avwg g~mv‡K nZ¨v Kwi Ges †m Zvi ie‡K Avnevb KiæK; wbðq Avwg Avk¼v Kwi, †m †Zvgv‡`i `x‡bi cwieZ©b NUv‡e A_ev †m hgx‡b wech©q m„wó Ki‡e|Õ 27| g~mv ejj, ÔAvwg Avgvi ie I †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei wbKU AvkÖq cÖv_©bv KiwQ cÖ‡Z¨K An¼vix n‡Z, †h wePvi w`e‡mi cÖwZ Cgvb iv‡L bv|Õ 28| Avi wdiÔAvDb es‡ki GK gywgb e¨w³, †h Zvi Cgvb †Mvcb †i‡LwQj- †m ejj, Ô†Zvgiv wK GK e¨w³‡K G Rb¨B nZ¨v Ki‡e †h †m e‡j, ÔAvgvi ie AvjøvnÕ A_P †m †Zvgv‡`i i‡ei c¶ †_‡K my¯úó cÖgvY wb‡q †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q G‡m‡Q? †m hw` wg_¨vev`x nq Z‡e Zvi DciB eZ©v‡e Zvi wg_¨v; Avi †m hw` mZ¨ev`x nq Z‡e †m †Zvgv‡`i †K †h kvw¯Íi fq †`Lv‡”Q Zvi wKQz‡Zv †Zvgv‡`i Dci AvcwZZ n‡eB| wbðq Avjøvn Zv‡K wn`vqvZ †`b bv (mr c‡_ cwiPvwjZ K‡ib bv), †h mxgvjsNbKvix, wg_¨vev`xÕ| 29| Ô†n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq, AvR ivRZ¡ †Zvgv‡`iB; hgx‡b †ZvgivB KZ©„Z¡kxj; wKš‘ Avgv‡`i Dci Avjøvni Avhve G‡m co‡j †K Avgv‡`i‡K

mvnvh¨ Ki‡eÕ? wdiÔAvDb ejj, Ôhv Avwg mwVK g‡b Kwi Zv-B Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K †`LvB Avi Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K †Kej mwVK c_B †`LvBÕ| 30| Avi †h e¨w³ Cgvb G‡bwQj †m Av‡iv ejj, Ô†n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq, wbðq Avwg †Zvgv‡`i e¨vcv‡i c~e©eZ©x m¤cÖ`vqmg~‡ni (kvw¯Íi) w`‡bi Abyiƒc (`yw`©‡bi) Avk¼v KwiÕ; 31| Ô†hgb N‡UwQj b~‡ni Klg, Av`, mvg~` Ges Zv‡`i cieZ©x‡`i †¶‡Î| Avi Avjøvn ev›`v‡`i Dci †Kvb hyjyg Ki‡Z Pvb bv|Õ 32| ÔAvi †n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ Avk¼v Kwi fqvZ© Avnevb w`‡bi|Õ 33| Ô†hw`b †Zvgiv wcQ‡b wd‡i cvjv‡Z PvB‡e, Avjøvni kvw¯Í n‡Z †Zvgv‡`i‡K i¶v Kivi †KD _vK‡e bv| Avi Avjøvn hv‡K c_åó K‡ib Zvi Rb¨ †Kvb c_cÖ`k©K †bB|Õ 34| ÔAvi Aek¨B c~‡e© †Zvgv‡`i wbKU my¯úó wb`k©bmn BDmyd G‡mwQj, AZtci †m hv wb‡q †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q G‡mwQj, †Zvgiv Zv‡Z m‡›`n †cvlY Ki‡Z; cwi‡k‡l hLb Zvi g„Zz¨ nj ZLb †Zvgiv ej‡j, ÔAvjøvn Zvi c‡i Avi †Kvb ivm~j cvVv‡eb bvÕ| †h mxgvjsNbKvix, mskqev`x, Avjøvn Zv‡K Gfv‡eB c_åó K‡ib| 35| hviv wb‡R‡`i Kv‡Q (Zv‡`i `vexi mg_©‡b) †Kvb `jxj-cÖgvY QvovB Avjøvni wb`k©bvejx m¤ú‡K© evK-weZÛvq wjß

nq, Zv‡`i G KvR Avjøvn& I gywgb‡`i `„wó‡Z AwZkq N„Yvn©| Gfv‡eB Avjøvn cÖ‡Z¨K An¼vix ^¯^ivPvix e¨w³i ü`‡q †gvni †g‡i †`b| 36| wdiAvDb AviI ejj, Ô†n nvgvb! Avgvi Rb¨ Zzwg wbg©vY Ki GK myD”P cÖvmv` hv‡Z Avwg Aej¤^b cvB, 37| Avmgv‡b Av‡ivn‡Yi Aej¤^b, †hb Avwg †`L‡Z cvB g~mvi Bjvn‡K; Avi wbðq Avwg Zv‡K wg_¨vev`x g‡b Kwi|Õ Gfv‡eB wdiAvD‡bi Kv‡Q †kvfbxq Kiv n‡qwQj Zvi g›` KvR‡K Ges Zv‡K wbe„Ë Kiv n‡qwQj mij c_ n‡Z| Avi wdiÔAvD‡bi lohš¿ †Kej e¨_©B n‡qwQj| 38| Avi †h Cgvb G‡bwQj †m AviI ejj, Ô†n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq, †Zvgiv Avgvi AbymiY K‡iv, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K mwVK c‡_ cwiPvwjZ Kie|Õ 39| Ô†n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq! `ywbqvi G Rxeb †Kej A¯’vqx †fv‡Mi e¯‘, Avi wbðq AvwLivZ, Zv nj ¯’vqx Avevm|Õ 40| Ô†KD g›` Kg© Ki‡j †m †Kej Zvi K‡g©i Abyiƒc kvw¯Í cv‡e| Avi †h cyiæl wKsev bvix gywgb n‡q mrKg© Ki‡e, ZvivB cÖ‡ek Ki‡e Rvbœv‡Z, †mLv‡b Zv‡`i‡K †`Iqv n‡e AcwiwgZ Rxe‡bvcKiY|Õ 41| ÔAvi †n Avgvi m¤cÖ`vq! Avgvi wK n‡jv †h, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K WvKwQ gyw³i w`‡K, Avi †Zvgiv Avgv‡K WvK‡Qv Av¸‡bi w`‡K!Õ 42| Ô†Zvgiv Avgv‡K WvK‡Qv †hb Avwg

Avjøvn‡K A¯^xKvi Kwi Ges Zuvi mv‡_ kixK Kwi Ggb wKQz‡K, †h e¨vcv‡i Avgvi †Kvb Ávb †bB; Avi Avwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K Avnevb KiwQ gnvcivµgkvjx I cig¶gvkxj Avjøvni w`‡K|Õ 43| ÔG e¨vcv‡i †Kvb m‡›`n †bB †h, hvi w`‡K †Zvgiv Avgv‡K WvK‡Qv, †m `ywbqv ev AvwLiv‡Z Kv‡iv Wv‡Ki †hvM¨ bq| Avi Avgv‡`i cÖZ¨veZ©b n‡e Avjøvni w`‡K Ges wbðq mxgvjsNbKvixiv n‡e Av¸‡bi Awaevmx|Õ 44| ÔAvwg †Zvgv‡`i‡K hv ejwQ, AwP‡iB †Zvgiv Zv ¯§iY Ki‡e| Avi Avgvi welqwU Avwg Avjøvni wbKU mgc©Y KiwQ; wbðq Avjøvn Zuvi ev›`v‡`i e¨vcv‡i me©`ªóv|Õ (m~iv Avj-gyÕwgb, AvqvZ: 26-44)

فَمَ ا اٰمَنَ لِمُوْسٰى اِلَّا ذُرِّيَّةٌ مِّنْ قَوْمِهٖ عَلٰى خَوْفٍ مِّنْ فِرْعَوْنَ وَمَلَا۟ئِهِمْ اَنْ يَّفْتِنَهُمْ ط وَاِنَّ فِرْعَوْنَ لَعَالٍ فِى الْاَرْضِ ج وَاِنَّهٗ لَمِنَ الْمُسْرِفِيْنَ.

A©: wKš‘ †KD Cgvb Avbj bv g~mvi cÕwZ; Zvi m¤úª`v‡qi wKQz †jvK e¨ZxZ; G f‡q †h, wdiAvDb I Zvi cwil`eM© Zv‡`i‡K wbh©vZb Ki‡e| Avi wbðq wdiAvDb wQj c„w_ex‡Z J×Z¨ cÖKvkKvix Ges wbðq †m wQj mxgvj•NbKvix‡`i AšÍfz©³| (m~iv BDbym, AvqvZ: 83)

وَاَوْحَيْنَا اِلٰى مُوْسٰى اَنْ اَسْرِ بِعِبَادِىْٓ اِنَّكُمْ مُّتَّبَعُوْنَ. فَاَرْسَلَ فِرْعَوْنُ فِى الْمَدَآئِنِ حٰشِرِيْنَ. اِنَّ هٰٓؤُلَآءِ لَشِرْذِمَةٌ قَلِيْلُوْنَ. وَاِنَّهُمْ لَنَا لَغَآئِظُوْنَ. وَاِنَّا لَجَمِيْعٌ

حٰذِرُوْنَ. فَاَخْرَجْنٰهُمْ مِّنْ جَنّٰتٍ وَّعُيُوْنٍ. وَّكُنُوْزٍ وَّمَقَامٍ كَرِيْمٍ. كَذٰلِكَ ط وَاَوْرَثْنٰهَا بَنِىْٓ اِسْرَآءِيْلَ. فَاَتْبَعُوْهُمْ مُّشْرِقِيْنَ. فَلَمَّا تَرَاءَ الْجَمْعٰنِ قَالَ اَصْحٰبُ مُوْسٰٓى اِنَّا لَمُدْرَكُوْنَ. قَالَ كَلَّا ط اِنَّ مَعِىَ رَبِّىْ سَيَهْدِيْنِ. فَاَوْحَيْنَا اِلٰى مُوْسٰٓى اَنِ اضْرِب بِّعَصَاكَ الْبَحْرَ ط فَانْفَلَقَ فَكَانَ كُلُّ فِرْقٍ كَالطَّوْدِ الْعَظِيْمِ. وَاَزْلَفْنَا ثَمَّ الْاٰخَرِيْنَ. وَاَنْجَيْنَا مُوْسٰى وَمَنْ مَّعَهٗٓ اَجْمَعِيْنَ. ثُمَّ اَغْرَقْنَا الْاٰخَرِيْنَ.

A_©: Avwg g~mvi cÖwZ G g‡g© Inx cvwV‡qwQjvg †h, ÔAvgvi ev›`v‡`i‡K wb‡q ivwÎKv‡j †ei n‡q hvI, wbðqB †Zvgv‡`i wcQz †bIqv n‡e|Õ AZtci wdiAvDb kn‡i kn‡i msMÖvnK‡`i‡K cvVvj| (GB e‡j †h) ÔwbðqB Giv (ewb BmivCj) ÿz`ª GKwU `j|Õ ÔAvi wbðqB Zviv Avgv‡`i †µv‡ai D‡`ªK K‡i‡Q|Õ ÔAvi Avgiv mevB †Zv m`v mZK©|Õ AZtci Avwg Zv‡`i‡K ewn¯‹vi Kijvg Zv‡`i D`¨vbivwR I SY©vavivmg~n †_‡K| Ges abfvÐvimg~n I g‡bvig ¯’vbmg~n †_‡K| GifcB N‡UwQj Ges Avwg ewb BmivCj‡K K‡iwQjvg G mgy`‡qi AwaKvix| AZtci Zviv m~‡h©v`qKv‡j Zv‡`i wcQz wbj| AZtci hLb Dfq `j ci¯úi‡K †`Lj, ZLb g~mvi m½xiv ejj, ÔAvgiv †Zv aiv c‡o hvw”Q|Õ g~mv ejj, ÔKLbB bq, Avgvi mv‡_ Av‡Qb Avgvi ie| kxNªB wZwb Avgv‡K c_ †`Lv‡eb|Õ AZtci Avwg g~mvi cÖwZ Inx cvVvjvg, Ô†Zvgvi jvwV Øviv mgy‡`ª AvNvZ K‡iv|Õ d‡j Zv wef³ n‡q †Mj Ges cÖ‡Z¨K fvM wekvj ce©Zm`„k n‡q †Mj| Avi Avwg Aci `jwU‡K

†mLv‡b DcbxZ Kijvg| Ges Avwg D×vi Kijvg g~mv I Zuvi m½x mKj‡K| AZtci wbgw¾Z Kijvg Aci `jwU‡K| (m~iv Avk&-ï'Aviv, AvqvZ: 52-66)

وَجٰوَزْنَا بِبَنِیْٓ اِسْرَآئِیْلَ الْبَحْرَ فَاَتْبَعَهُمْ فِرْعَوْنُ وَجُنُوْدُهٗ بَغْیًا وَّعَدْوًا ط حَتّٰٓی اِذَآ اَدْرَكَهُ الْغَرَقُ ۙ قَالَ اٰمَنْتُ اَنَّهٗ لَآ اِلٰهَ اِلَّا الَّذِیْٓ اٰمَنَتْ بِهٖ بَنُوْٓا اِسْرَآئِیْلَ وَاَنَا۠ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِیْنَ. اٰلْئٰنَ وَقَدْ عَصَیْتَ قَبْلُ وَكُنْتَ مِنَ الْمُفْسِدِیْنَ. فَالْیَوْمَ نُنَجِّیْكَ بِبَدَنِكَ لِتَكُوْنَ لِمَنْ خَلْفَكَ اٰیَةً ط وَاِنَّ كَثِیْرًا مِّنَ النَّاسِ عَنْ اٰیٰتِنَا لَغٰفِلُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi Avwg ewb BmivCj‡K mgy`ª cvi K‡i w`‡qwQ| AZtci Zv‡`i cðv×veb K‡i‡Q wdiAvDb I Zvi †mbvevwnbx; mxgvj•Nb K‡i I kÎæZvekZ| Ae‡k‡l hLb †m Wz‡e hvevi Dcµg n‡jv, ZLb ejj, ÔAvwg Cgvb G‡bwQ; wbðqB wZwb Qvov †Kv‡bv Bjvn †bB, huvi Ici Cgvb G‡b‡Q ewb BmivCj| Avi Avwg AvZ¥mgc©YKvix‡`i AšÍfz©³|Õ ÔGLb (Cgvb AvbQ)! A_P BZtc~‡e© Zzwg Aeva¨Zv K‡iQ; Avi Zzwg wQ‡j wech©q m„wóKvix‡`i AšÍfz©³| ÔAZGe, AvR Avwg †Zvgvi †`n iÿv Kie hv‡Z Zzwg nI †Zvgvi cieZ©x‡`i Rb¨ wb`k©b| Avi wbðq A‡bK gvbyl Avgvi wb`k©bmg~‡ni e¨vcv‡i D`vmxb|Õ (m~iv BDbym, AvqvZ: 90-92)

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb,

وَفِیْ مُوْسٰی اِذْ اَرْسَلْنٰهُ اِلٰی فِرْعَوْنَ بِسُلْطٰنٍ مُّبِیْنٍ.
فَتَوَلّٰی بِرُكْنِهٖ وَقَالَ سٰحِرٌ اَوْ مَجْنُوْنٌ. فَاَخَذْنٰهُ
وَجُنُوْدَهٗ فَنَبَذْنٰهُمْ فِی الْیَمِّ وَهُوَ مُلِیْمٌ.

A_©: Avi wb`k©b i‡q‡Q g~mvi e„Ëv‡šÍ; hLb Avwg Zv‡K my¯úó cÖgvYmn wdiÔAvD‡bi Kv‡Q cvwV‡qwQjvg| AZtci †m Zvi mfvm`mn gyL wdwi‡q wbj Ges ejj, ÔG e¨w³ nq GK hv`yKi, bv nq GK D¤§v`Õ| d‡j Avwg Zv‡K I Zvi ^mb¨-mvgšÍ‡K cvKovI Kijvg| AZtci Zv‡`i‡K mgy‡`ª wb‡ÿc Kijvg| Avi †m wQj wZi¯‹vi‡hvM¨| (m~iv Avh&-hvwiqvZ, AvqvZ: 38-40)

وَلَقَدْ بَعَثْنَا فِیْ كُلِّ اُمَّةٍ رَّسُوْلًا اَنِ اعْبُدُوا اللّٰهَ
وَاجْتَنِبُوا الطَّاغُوْتَ ۚ فَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ هَدَی اللّٰهُ وَمِنْهُمْ
مَّنْ حَقَّتْ عَلَیْهِ الضَّلٰلَةُ ؕ فَسِیْرُوْا فِی الْاَرْضِ
فَانْظُرُوْا كَیْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُكَذِّبِیْنَ.

A_©: Avi Aek¨B Avwg cÖ‡Z¨K RvwZi g‡a¨ ivm~j †cÖiY K‡iwQ GB g‡g© Ô†h, Ô†Zvgiv Avjøvni Bev`vZ K‡iv Ges Zv¸Z‡K eR©b K‡iv|Õ AZtci Zv‡`i ga¨ †_‡K KvD‡K Avjøvn wn`vqvZ `vb K‡i‡Qb Ges Zv‡`i ga¨ †_‡K Kv‡iv Ici wec_MvgxZv AeavwiZ n‡q‡Q; myZivs †Zvgiv c„w_ex‡Z ågY K‡iv Ges †`‡Lv, wg_¨v‡ivcKvix‡`i Kx cwiYwZ n‡q‡Q| (m~iv Avb-bvnj, AvqvZ: 36)

هُوَ الَّذِیْ یُنَزِّلُ عَلٰی عَبْدِهٖۤ اٰیٰتٍۭ بَیِّنٰتٍ لِّیُخْرِجَكُمْ مِّنَ
الظُّلُمٰتِ اِلَی النُّوْرِ ؕ وَاِنَّ اللّٰهَ بِكُمْ لَرَءُوْفٌ رَّحِیْمٌ.

A_©: wZwbB Zuvi ev›`vi cÖwZ my¯úó AvqvZmg~n bvwhj K‡ib, †Zvgv‡`i‡K †ei K‡i Avbvi Rb¨ AÜKvi †_‡K Av‡jvi w`‡K| wbðq Avjøvn †Zvgv‡`i cÖwZ cig KiæYvgq, AwZkq `qvjy| (m~iv Avj-nv`x`, AvqvZ: 9)

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’i Av‡jv‡K †`e‡`ex c~Rv

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ g~wZ©c~Rv

†e`-G ejv n‡q‡Q, Òb Zm¨ cÖwZgv Aw¯Í hm¨ bvg gn`&hkt| wniY¨Mf© B‡Z¨I gv gv wnsmxw`‡Z¨lv h¯§vbœ RvZ B‡Z¨lt\Ó

> न तस्य प्रतिमाऽअस्ति यस्य नाम महद्यशः । हिरण्यगर्भऽ-
> इत्येष मा मा हिꣳसीदित्येषा यस्मान्न जातऽइत्येषः॥३॥
>
> *Na tasya pratimā'asti yasya nāma mahadyaśaḥ.*
> *Hiraṇyagarbha'ityeṣa mā mā hiṁsīdityeṣā*
> *yasmānna jāta'ityeṣaḥ.*

“There is none and nothing like Him, no picture, no icon, no simile, no metaphor. Great is His Name, mighty His glory.”

(YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

Ò¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv cÖwZg~wZ© ev mvKvi iƒc †bB| ¯ªóvi Zzjbv †`qvi †Kv‡bv e¯Íy †bB| Zuvi gnr hk Av‡Q| †KD Zv‡K wnsmv K‡i bv| Ó (ïK¬ hRy‡e©`-mswnZv, 32/3, c„ôv 224, kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126 K‡jR ÷ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-700007)

ÒAÜs Zgt cÖwekwšÍ †hnmsf~wZgycvm‡Z| Z‡Zv fzq Be †Z Z‡gv h D m¤¢~Z¨vt iZvt|Ó

अन्धन्तमः प्र विशन्ति येऽसम्भूतिमुपासते ।
ततो भूयऽइव ते तमो य उ सम्भूत्याꣳ रताः॥९॥

Andhaṁ tamaḥ pra viśanti ye'sambhūtim-upāsate. Tato bhūya iva te tamo ya'u sambhūtyāṁ ratāḥ

"Down into the darkest dark do they fall who worship only the primordial prakriti. Still deeper and darker do they fall who worship only the existential forms and are lost therein."

(YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.)

ÒAÜKv‡i cÖ‡ek Ki‡e Zviv, hviv cÖK...wZi c~Rv K‡i (cÖK...wZ: Av¸b, cvwb, evZvm)| Avi hviv ¯^v¤^ywZ c~Rv K‡i, Zviv Av‡iv †ekx AÜKv‡i cÖ‡ek Ki‡e (¯^v¤y^wZ: †Uwej, cvLv, gvby‡li nv‡Z Mov wRwbm)|Ó (hRy‡e©` 40/9, ïK¬ hRy‡e©`-mswnZv 40/9, c„ôv 256, kÖxweRbwenvix †Mv¯^vgx m¤úvw`Z, nid cÖKvkbx)

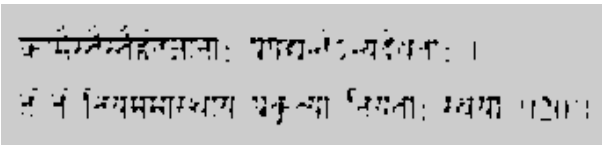
Dcwbl‡` G‡m‡Q, Òˆbbg~aŸs b wZh©Âs b g‡a¨ cwiRMÖfr| b Zm¨ cÖwZgv Aw¯Í hm¨ bvg gn`&hktÓ

नैनमूर्ध्वं न तिर्यञ्चं न मध्ये परिजग्रभत्।
न तस्य प्रतिमा अस्ति यस्य नाम महद्यशः॥ १९॥

"No one has grasped him above, or across, or in the middle.
There is no image of him whose name is Great Glory."

ÒcigvZ¥v (cÖK…Z ¯ªóv) Amxg, Zuvi †Kv‡bv cÖwZg~wZ© †bB, †m Rb¨B Zuv‡K †KD D‡aŸ©, cv‡k¦© ev g‡a¨ †Kv_vI Bw›`ªq Øviv Dcjwä Ki‡Z cv‡i bv|Ó (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`, 4.19, c„ôv 387; AZzj P›`ª †mb, nid cÖKvkbx, AZzj P›`ª ¸ß, wiWvm© I‡qR, XvKv- 1100)

kÖxg™¢Me`MxZvq ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒKv‰g‰¯Í ‰¯Íü©ZÁvbvt cÖc`¨‡šÍnb¨‡`eZvt Zs Zs wbqggv¯’vq cÖK…Z¨v wbqZvt ¯^qvÓ



VII

20

कामैस् तैस्तैर् हृतज्ञानाः
kāmāis tāistāir hṛtajñānāḥ
by desires, be these and those, bereft of knowledge

प्रपद्यन्ते ऽन्यदेवताः।
prapadyante 'nyadevatāḥ
they resort to other gods

तंतं नियमम् आस्थाय
taṁtaṁ niyamam āsthāya
this or that religious obligation having recourse to

प्रकृत्या नियताः स्वया ।।
prakṛtyā niyatāḥ svayā
by nature constrained by own.

Men whose knowledge has been carried away
By these and those desires, resort to other gods,
Having recourse to this and that religious rite,
Constrained by their own material natures.

kāmāis (m. inst. pl.), by desires, by lusts.
tāis tāis (m. inst. pl.), by these and those.
hṛta (p. pass. participle √*hṛ*), bereft, stolen away, taken away.
jñānās (m. nom. pl.), knowledge, wisdom.
(*hṛtajñānās*, m. nom. pl. BV cpd., whose knowledge has been carried away.)
prapadyante (3rd pl. pr. indic. mid. *pra* √*pad*), they resort to, they take refuge with, they worship.
anya-, other.
devatās (m. nom. pl.), gods, godheads.
taṁ tam (m. acc. sg.), this or that.
niyamam (m. acc. sg.), religious obligation, discipline, worship.
āsthāya (gerund *ā* √*sthā*), having recourse to, following, practicing.
prakṛtyā (f. inst. sg.), by material nature.
niyatās (m. nom. pl.), constrained, held down, controlled, subdued.
svayā (f. inst. sg.), by own.

The Bhagavad Gītā (Twenty-fifth Edition)
Translated by
WINTHROP SARGEANT
Published by State University of New York Press, Albany

Ò¯^fv‡ei Øviv ZvwoZ n‡q hviv Ávb †_‡K S‡i c‡o Ges cÖPwjZ ixwZbxwZi AbyKiY K‡i, ZvivB GK mªóvi cwie‡Z© GKvwaK mªóvi Avivabv K‡iÓ (fMeZ MxZv- 7 bs Aa¨v‡qi 20 bs Aby‡”Q`)

Òhv‡`i we‡eK eyw× bó n‡q †M‡Q, ZvivB g~wZ©c~Rv K‡i|Ó (MxZv 7/20, c„ôv 561; mvab-mÄxebx, MxZv †cÖm, †Mviÿcyi, 273005 BwÛqv; MxZv 281 c„ôv; myf`ªv †` †Nvl,

†cÖwm‡WÝx jvB‡eªix 15, ew¼g P¨vUvR©x ÷ªxU, KjKvZv- 700 073, GwcÖj 2015; MxZv 159 c„ôv: g‡bvR eyK ój 18we, k¨vgvPiY †` óªxU KjKvZv 700073, cÖ_g ms¯‹iY 1423)

Dc‡iv³ †køvK¸‡jv‡Z jÿYxq, m„wóKZ©vi †Kvb cÖwZgv, cÖwZK…wZ ev g~wZ© †bB| wb‡Ri mËvi †¶‡Î, hveZxq mKj ¸‡Yi †¶‡Î Ges ¶gZv I AwaKv‡ii †¶‡Î wZwb GK I AwØZxq|

cÖK…Z ¯ªóv I †`e‡`ex‡`i ¸Yvewj

wb‡¤œev³ †køvKwU jÿYxq-

Òhm¨všÍs bvw`ga¨ b P KiPiYs bvw¯Í Kv‡qv wbbv`s
bvKvis bvw`iƒcs b fqgiYs bvw¯Í R‰b¥e hm¨|
†hvMx›`ªa¨vbMg¨s mKj‡`jMZs me©msKínxbs
Z‰ÎKvwc wbiÄ‡bvngieit cvZz gvs k~b¨g~wZ©\Ó
Òhvi Avw` †bB, ga¨ †bB, AšÍ †bB, n¯Í †bB, c` †bB, †`n †bB, kã †bB, AvKvi †bB, iƒc †bB, fq †bB, giY †bB, Rb¥ †bB, †hvMx‡›`ªi a¨v‡b Dcjä, me©e¨vcx, mKjmsKínxb, †mB GK Agi †kÖô ïb¨g~wZ© wbiÄb Avgv‡K iÿv Kiæb|Ó (ag©c~Rv weavb, c„. 70, ivgvB cwÐZ, bbx‡Mvcvj e‡›`¨vcva¨vq m¤úvw`Z, e½xq mvwnZ¨ cwil`, 1323)

cÿvšÍ‡i, mKj †`eZv‡`i Avw` Av‡Q, n¯Í Av‡Q, c` Av‡Q, †`n Av‡Q, kã Av‡Q, AvKvi Av‡Q, ifc Av‡Q, fq Av‡Q, Rb¥ Av‡Q|

†e` †_‡K wb‡¤œev³ †køvKwU jÿYxq-

ÒZ‡`evwMœ¯Í`vw`Z¨¯ÍØvqy¯Í`y P›`ªgvt| Z‡`e ïµs ZØªþ Zv Avct m cÖRvcwZt\ m‡e© wb‡glv RwÁ‡i we`y¨Zt cyiælv`wa| ^bbg~aŸ©s b wZh©Âs b g‡a¨ cwi RMÖfr\ b Zm¨ cÖwZgv Aw¯Í hm¨ bvg gn`&hkt| wniY¨Mf© B‡Z¨I gv gv wnsmxw`‡Z¨lv h¯§vbœ RvZ B‡Z¨lt\ G‡lv n †`et cÖw`‡kvnby me©vt c~‡e©v n RvZt m D M‡f© AšÍt| m Ge RvZt m Rwbl¨gvY cÖZ¨½ Rbvw¯ÍôwZ me©‡ZvgyLt\Ó
Ò(1) Avw`Z¨, evqy, P›`ª, ïK¬, Rj, cÖRvcwZ mg¯Í wKQziB ¯ªóv wZwb| (2) Dc‡i, g‡a¨ I wb‡P †KD Zv‡K **cÖZ¨ÿ Ki‡Z cv‡i bv**| (3) Zuvi Zzjbv †`qvi †Kv‡bv e¯Íy †bB| (4) mKj gnr¸‡Yi AwaKvix wZwb| (5) †KD Zv‡K wnsmv K‡i bv| (6) wZwb mKj w`K Ges mewKQz cwie¨vß n‡q Av‡Qb| (7) wZwb cÖ_‡g wQ‡jb, g‡a¨I wQ‡jb Ges fwel¨‡ZI _vK‡eb| (8) Zuvi c~‡e© wKQzB m„wó nqwb Ges mewKQzi **GKgvÎ ¯ªóv** wZwb|Ó
(ïK¬hRy‡e©`-mswnZv 32/1-4, c„ôv: 224| †e`: kÖxweRb wenvix †Mv¯^vgx Ab~w`Z, nid cÖKvkbx, G-126, 127 K‡jR ó ªxU gv‡K©U, KjKvZv-700 007, 4_© cÖKvk, b‡f¤^i 2000)

(g‡š¿i Abyev`wU cvV‡Ki eySvi myweav‡_© µgvbymv‡i mvRv‡bv nj|)

g‡š¿ j¶Yxq-

Ô**mg¯Í wKQziB ¯ªóv wZwb**|Õ †`eZviv †KDB mewKQzi ¯ªóv bb|

Ô**†KD Zv‡K cÖZ¨ÿ Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv|**Õ †`eZv‡`i‡K A‡b‡KB †`‡L‡Q| gywb-Fwliv ¯^‡M© Mgb K‡i‡Qb I Zv‡`i m‡½ mvÿv‡Zi NUbv A‡bK|

Ô**Zuvi Zzjbv †`qvi †Kv‡bv e¯Íy †bB**|Õ mKj †`eZv‡`iB Zzjbv †`qv n‡q‡Q|

Ô**mKj gnr¸‡Yi AwaKvix wZwb**|Õ †Kv‡bv †`eZvi g‡a¨ mKj gnr¸Y †bB|

Ô**†KD Zv‡K wnsmv K‡i bv**|Õ †`eZv‡`i wnsmv K‡i A‡b‡KB, we‡kl K‡i Amyiiv|

Ô**wZwb mKj w`K Ges mewKQy cwie¨vß n‡q Av‡Qb**|Õ
A_P †`eZv‡`i cZœx niY nq, wKš‘ †m Rv‡b bv|

Ô**wZwb cÖ_‡g wQ‡jb, g‡a¨I wQ‡jb Ges fwel¨‡ZI _vK‡eb**|Õ †Kv‡bv †`eZvB cÖ_‡g wQj bv A_©vr Zviv Zv‡`i R‡b¥i c~‡e© wQj bv Ges GLbI †bB| gnvfviZ, ivgvqY I

cyivYmg~n †_‡K cvVK gvÎB Rv‡bb, wewfbœ mgq †`eZviv g‡Z©¨ P‡j Av‡m, wKš‘ GLb Avi †KDB Av‡m bv|

†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl‡` Av‡iv Av‡Q,

एष देवो विश्वकर्मा महात्मा सदा जनानां हृदये संनिविष्टः।
हृदा मनीषा मनसाभिक्लृप्तो य एतद् विदुरमृतास्ते भवन्ति॥१७॥

"That god, the maker of all things, the great Self , is perceived by the heart, the soul, the mind."
(THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller)

ÒcÖK…Z ¯ªóv wek¦¯ªóv, me©e¨vcx Ck¦i| ü`‡qi Abyf~wZ, eyw× Ges g‡bi mvnv‡h¨ Zuv‡K Rvbv hvq|Ó (†k¦Zvk¦Zi Dcwbl`: 4/17); †`eZv‡`i g‡a¨ Gme Abycw¯’Z| †`eZviv me©e¨vcx bb|

G welq¸‡jv cÖgvY K‡i †h, wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ ewY©Z †`e‡`exiv Ck¦i bb, Zviv Dcvm¨ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

ag©MÖš’ I wek¦v‡mi ˆecwiZ¡

wn›`yag© wek¦vm Abyhvqx, Ck¦‡ii †Kv‡bv ¸Y ev ÿgZv hLb AvKvi ev ifc cvq, ZLb Zv‡K †`e‡`ex e‡j A_ev Ck¦‡ii mvKvi ifc‡K[7] †`e‡`ex e‡j| Zv‡`i wek¦vm †`e‡`exi c~Rv

[7] . †hgb, kw³i ifc- `~M©v, we`¨vi ifc- ¯^i¯^Zx, Hk¦‡h©i ifc- j²x, cvjbkw³i ifc- weòz, m„wói ifc- eªþv, aŸs‡mi ifc- wke|

Ki‡j Ck¦i mš‘ó nb| Avevi †KD †KD g‡b K‡ib, Avgiv †`e‡`ex‡`i c~Rv-AP©bv Kwi †hb, Zviv gnvb ¯ªóvi Kv‡Q mycvwik K‡i Avgv‡`i mvnvh¨ K‡i|

Avevi †KD †KD wek¦vm K‡ib, m„wóKZ©v g~jZ GKRbB Avi mKj †`e-†`exiv n‡jv †mB GK m„wóKZ©vi kw³ ev AeZvi| A_©vr Ck¦i wewfbœ mgq wewfbœ ifc wb‡q Av‡mb| Zv‡`i g‡Z, AeZvi n‡jv me©kw³gvb Ck¦‡ii gvby‡li if‡c †`n wb‡q c„w_ex‡Z AvMgb| Zv‡`i wek¦vm- ag©‡K i¶v Kivi Rb¨, `„óvšÍ ¯’vc‡bi Rb¨ ev gvbeRvwZi Rb¨ wewaweavb cÖwZôvi D‡Ï‡k¨ me©kw³gvb Ck¦i i³gvs‡mi kixi wb‡q c„w_ex‡Z AvMgb K‡ib|

wKš‘ ag©MÖš’ ej‡Q, Ck¦i GK I GKK| Zvi †Kv‡bv ifc †bB, ¯^‡M©, g‡Z©¨ †Kv_vI Zvi †Kv‡bv g~wZ© †bB| Zv‡K †KD †`L‡Z cv‡i bv, wZwb †Kv‡bv wKQzi gZ bb| Kvjx, `~M©v, weòz, wke BZ¨vw` †Kv‡bv ifc Ck¦‡ii †bB| A_©vr cÖK…Z ¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv g~wZ© †bB **Ges** g~wZ©i g~j mËv KwíZ|

mKj g~wZ©B m„ó, gvbyl wb‡Ri nv‡Z g~wZ© ˆZwi K‡i| g~wZ©‡`i †Kv‡bv ÿgZv †bB| Zviv wb‡Ri †Kv‡bv DcKvi ev AcKvi Kivi ÿgZv iv‡L bv| Zvn‡j gvby‡li DcKvi Ki‡e Kxfv‡e?

gvbyl g~wZ© ˆZwi K‡i| DwPr wQj g~wZ©iv gvby‡li c~Rv Ki‡e| KviY gvbyl g~wZ©‡`i ¯ªóv|

wn›`ya‡g© AeZvi

AeZvi kãwUi we‡kølYg~jK e¨vL¨v wb¤œiƒc-

AeZvi GKwU ms¯‹…Z kã †hLv‡b ÔAeÕ A_© Ôwb‡PÕ Ges ÔZviÕ A_© ÔbvgvÕ| myZivs AeZvi A_© Òwb‡P †b‡g AvmvÓ| KwZcq wn›`y cwÐ‡Zi g‡Z, Ck¦‡ii AeZvi GKwU m¤^Ü c` Ges Gi cÖK…Z A_© n‡jv Ò¯ªóvi mv‡_ we‡kl m¤úK© i‡q‡Q Ggb e¨w³i AvMgbÓ|

wn›`y‡`i me‡P‡q cweÎMÖš’ kÖæwZi AšÍfy©³ †e‡`i †Kv_vI AeZvi kãwUi D‡jøL †bB| Z‡e ¯§„wZ‡Z A_©vr cyivY I BwZnv‡m Gi D‡jøL i‡q‡Q|

PviwU †e‡`iB †ek wKQz RvqMvq Ck¦i KZ…©K wbe©vwPZ KZK¸‡jv e¨w³i K_v D‡jøL i‡q‡Q| **†e‡`i fvl¨g‡Z**, m„wóKZ©v gvbyl‡`i ga¨ †_‡K GKRb‡K wbe©vwPZ K‡ib Ges Zvi mv‡_ D”PZi ch©v‡q †hvMv‡hvM K‡ib whwb Zuvi evYx gvby‡li Kv‡Q †cŠu‡Q †`b| Gfv‡e Avgiv hw` fMe`MxZv I cyivb‡K me‡P‡q weï× MÖš’ †e‡`i mv‡_ Zzjbv Kwi Zvn‡j Avgv‡`i‡K gvb‡ZB n‡e †h, hLb fMeZMxZv I cyiv‡Y AeZv‡ii K_v ejv nq, ZLb

Ck¦i KZ...©K wbe©vwPZ e¨w³‡KB †evSv‡bv nq|

myZivs wn›`yag© g‡Z, Ck¦‡ii c¶ †_‡K hv‡K AeZxY© Kiv nq Zv‡KB **AeZvi** ejv nq| †m wn‡m‡e whwb me©‡k‡l Avm‡eb Zv‡K **AwšÍg AeZvi** ejv nq|

gvbyl‡K †evSvi Rb¨ mªóvi ev Ck¦‡ii gvby‡li ifc avi‡Yi cÖ‡qvRb!

hviv G‡Z wek¦vm K‡i Zviv e‡j me©kw³gvb m„wóKZ©v GZ ï× I cyZ-cweÎ †h wZwb gvby‡li `ytL-Kó, mxgve×Zv, `ye©jZv, mgm¨v, Abyf~wZ, †mœn-fv‡jvevmv, Av‡eM I AvKv•¶v m¤ú‡K© IqvwKdnvj bb| myZivs gvby‡li AvPvi-AvPiY I KvRK‡g©i †¶‡Î wewa-weavb ^Zwii Rb¨ m„wóKZ©v gvby‡li ifc aviY K‡i c„w_ex‡Z †b‡g Av‡mb|

m„wóKZ©v Avm‡jB wK GZUv `ye©j?

aiæb Avwg GKwU †Uc †iKW©vi ^Zwi Kijvg, Zvn‡j †Uc †iKW©v‡ii Rb¨ †KvbwU fv‡jv ev g›` Zv †evSvi Rb¨ wK Avgv‡K †Uc †iKW©vi n‡Z n‡e? ¯^vfvweK e¨envi ev GgbwK fyj e¨env‡ii Kvi‡Y †Uc †iKW©v‡i wK ai‡bi mgm¨v n‡Z cv‡i Zv †evSvi Rb¨ cÖ¯‘ZKviK‡K wb‡R‡KB †Uc †iKW©v‡ii f~wgKv †bqvi cÖ‡qvRb †bB|

†Zgwbfv‡e gvby‡li Rb¨ †KvbwU fv‡jv ev g›` Zv Rvb‡Z m„wóKZ©v‡K gvby‡li ifc aviY K‡i c„w_ex‡Z Avmvi cÖ‡qvRb nq bv| whwb GB wek¦eªþvÐ m„wó K‡i‡Qb, Zvi wbR m„wó m¤ú‡K© cwic~Y© Ávb i‡q‡Q| gvbeRvwZi Kj¨v‡Yi Rb¨ Zvi †Kej e¨envi wb‡`©wkKv cÖ`vb Kiv cÖ‡qvRb| m„wóKZ©vi KvQ †_‡K Ggb GKwU wb‡`©wkKv, hv gvbyl‡K wb‡gœv³ wel‡q AeMZ Ki‡e I e¨vL¨v Ki‡e -

1) gvbe m„wói j¶ I D‡Ïk¨|

2) †K Zv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡i‡Q|

3) Bn I cvi‡jŠwKK mvdj¨ jv‡fi Rb¨ Zv‡`i wK Kiv DwPZ I wK †_‡K weiZ _vKv DwPZ|

G e¨envi wewa †jLvi Rb¨ ¯^qs m„wóKZ©v‡K c„w_ex‡Z †b‡g Avmvi cÖ‡qvRb †bB| wZwb gvby‡li ga¨ †_‡K Zuvi evYx †cŠu‡Q †`qvi Rb¨ GKRb‡K wbe©vwPZ K‡ib Ges Inxi gva¨‡g D”PZi ch©v‡q Zvi mv‡_ †hvMv‡hvM K‡ib| G ai‡bi wbe©vwPZ e¨w³‡KB ejv nq m„wóKZ©vi evYx cÖPviK ev bex ev AeZvi| Gme wbe©vwPZ gvb‡ei Kv‡QB m„wóKZ©v Zvi evYx †cÖiY K‡ib hv Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q cweÎ ag©MÖš’ wn‡m‡e cwiwPZ|

wn›`y ag©MÖ‡š’ Rb¥všÍi I Kg©dj

MxZvq G‡m‡Q, Òevmvswm RxY©vwb h_v wenvq; bevwb M„ývwZ b‡ivncivwY| ZZv kixivwY wenvq RxY©v-b¨b¨vwb mshvwZ bewb †`nx\Ó
Ògvbyl †hgb RxY© e¯¿ cwiZ¨vM K‡i bZzb e¯¿ cwiavb K‡i, AvZ¥vI †Zgwb RxY© kixi Z¨vM K‡i bZzb kixi aviY K‡i|Ó (kÖx™¢Me˜MxZv, 2.22)

wn›`y ag©g‡Z, AvZ¥vi G bZzb kixi aviY Kiv‡K ejv nq Rb¥všÍi ev cybR©b¥| Zv‡`i ag©wek¦vm Abymv‡i, Rb¥vš—‡ii m‡½ Kg©d‡ji GKwU Mfxi m¤úK© i‡q‡Q Avi Zv n‡jv- fv‡jv Kg© Ki‡j fv‡jv dj A_©vr AvZ¥vi gyw³ Ges Lvivc Kg© Ki‡j RxevZ¥v cybtcybt Rb¥MÖnY K‡i, wb‡R‡K cvc gy³ Kievi Rb¨| A_©vr fv‡jv Kg© K‡i gyw³ bv nIqv ch©šÍ RxevZ¥v cybtcybt Rb¥MÖnY K‡i|

MxZvi wØZxq Aa¨vq, 22 bs gš¿- ÔAvZ¥v **RxY© kixi** Z¨vM K‡i bZzb kixi aviY K‡i|Õ

cÖkœ Av‡m, wn›`y ag©vej¤^x‡`i g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv wkï, wK‡kvi I hyeK wK g„Zz¨eiY K‡iwb?

Avgiv cÖZ¨ÿ`k©x †h, wn›`y ag©vej¤^x‡`i g‡a¨ A‡bK wkï, wK‡kvi I hyeK g„Zz¨eiY K‡i‡Qb| wkï, wK‡kvi I hye‡Ki kixi †Zv RxY© ev A‡K‡Rv nqwb, Zvn‡j AvZ¥v, wkï I hye‡Ki †`n †Kb Z¨vM Ki‡jv?

cybR©b¥ev`: wec‡ÿ Av‡iv `yBwU cÖgvY

GK: weÁvbx‡`i g‡Z, c„w_ex‡Z me©cÖ_g m„wó Dw™¢`, Zvici cÖvYxRMZ, Zvici c„w_ex‡Z gvby‡li Rb¥/AvMgb| cÖkœ n‡jv, hLb †Kv‡bv gvbyl m„wó nqwb, ZLb gvby‡li fv‡jv-g›` K‡g©i my‡hvMI nqwb, ZLb Kv‡`i AvZ¥v MvQ-MvQvwj Ges cÖvYx‡`i †`‡n ¯’vbvšÍwiZ nj?

**`yB:** c„w_ex‡Z µgvMZ cÖvYxi msL¨v n«vm cvIqvi K_v! †hme AvZ¥v ïfK‡g©i d‡j cybR©‡b¥i Pµ †_‡K gyw³ cv‡e, cÖvYxi wnmve †_‡K Zviv ev` c‡o hv‡e| d‡j µgvMZ gvby‡li msL¨v Kg‡e, Kg‡e cÖvYxi msL¨vI| A_P Avgiv †`LwQ c„w_exe¨vcx gvbyl, cï, Dw™¢‡`i msL¨v wbqwgZ †e‡oB Pj‡Q| AwZwi³ cÖvYx¸‡jv Kv‡`i cÖvY/AvZ¥v?

cybR©b¥ev‡`i mwVK A_©

ms¯‹…Z fvlvq ÔcyYviÕ ev ÔcybvÕ A_© n‡”Q, ÔcieZ©x Kvj ev cybivqÕ| Avi ÔRb¥Õ A_© n‡”Q ÔRxebÕ| myZivs ÔcybR©b¥Õ A_© n‡”Q: ÔcieZ©x Rxeb ev g„Zz¨i c‡ii Rxeb †h Rxe‡b `ywbqvi Rxe‡bi fv‡jv-g‡›`i dj †fvM Ki‡e, A_©vr ¯^M© I bi‡Ki RxebÕ| GUvB cybR©b¥ ev Rb¥všÍ‡ii mwVK I weï× A_© wn‡m‡e we‡ewPZ nq| G Qvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv A_© mwVK e‡j we‡ewPZ nq bv|

we‡e‡Ki KvVMovq wLªó ag©MÖš’

1. cweÎ evB‡ej; cwiwPwZ

Ôag©cy¯ÍK/evB‡ej/wKZveyj †gvKvÏmÕ ag©MÖ‡š’i bvg| GB ag©MÖ‡š’i `yBwU fvM i‡q‡Q- cyivZb wbqg/العهـــد القـــديم/Old Testament I bemwÜ ev bZzb wbqg/العـد الجديد/New Testament.

cyivZb wbq‡g ev Iì †U÷v‡g‡›U Cmvi R‡b¥i c~e© ch©šÍ BmivCj RvwZi BwZnvm i‡q‡Q A_©vr †m me bex‡`i K_v ejv Av‡Q, hviv Cmv (Av.) Gi c~‡e© G c„w_ex‡Z G‡mwQ‡jb| Avi bZzb wbq‡g ev wbD †U÷v‡g‡›U Av‡Q Cmv I Zvi wkl¨‡`i Kvh©Kjv‡ci weeiY|

wLªóvb‡`i e„nr `j wZbwU, K¨v_wjK ev me©Rbxb, A‡_©vW· ev †Muvov, cÖ‡U÷¨v›U ev cÖwZev`x| cÖ‡Z¨‡Ki evB‡e‡ji g‡a¨ e¨eavb Av‡Q| †hgb, K¨v_wjK- 46 cy¯ÍK, A‡_©vW·- 51 cy¯ÍK, cÖ‡U÷¨v›U- 39 cy¯ÍK| GLv‡b g‡b ivL‡Z n‡e †h, cyivZb wbqgwU g~jZ Bû`x‡`i ag©MÖš’| Bû`x evB‡ej ev ÔZvbvLÕ (Tanakh/Tenak)- Gi cy¯ÍK msL¨v 24| cyivZb wbq‡gi g~j wfwË MÖxK †mÞzAvwR›U (Septuagint)- Gi g‡a¨

53wU cy¯ÍK, A‡_©vW· cyivZb wbq‡g 51wU cy¯ÍK, K¨v_wjK evB‡e‡j 46wU cy¯ÍK Ges cÖ‡U÷¨v›U evB‡e‡j 39wU cy¯ÍK|

2. wKZveyj †gvKvÏ‡m Avjøvn GK I AwØZxq

cyivZb wbqg:

“Hear, O Israel: The Lord is our God, the Lord alone.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“Hear, O Israel: The LORD…LORD is one!” **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr.)

ÒBmivCjxiv †kv‡bv, Avgv‡`i cÖfy Ck¦i **GKK**|Ó (evB‡ej, wWDUv‡ivbwg 6:4)

ev`kvn `vD` (Av.) ej‡jb,

“O LORD, there is none like You, nor is there any God besides You.” (1 chronicles 17:20) **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

“There is no one like you, O Lord, and there is no God besides you.” (1 chronicles 17:20) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Ò†n Avjøvn, †Zvgvi gZ Avi †KD †bB Ges Zzwg Qvov †Kvb gvey` †bB|Ó (1 Lv›`vbbvgv 17:20)

“O Lord, God of Israel, there is no God like you in heaven above or on earth beneath.” (1 king 8:23) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“LORD God of Israel, there is no God in heaven above or on earth below like You.” (1 king 8:23) **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

ÒBmivB‡ji gvey`, Dc‡i †e‡nk‡Z wKsev wb‡P `ywbqv‡Z †Zvgvi gZ gvey` Avi †KD †bB|Ó (1 ev`kvn&bvgv 8:23; Av‡iv †`Lyb, whkvBqv 43:11, 45:12, 51:12, 43:11, 45:12, wnRiZ 20:3-4, †jexq 19:18, whiwgq 24:7, wØZxq weeiY 5:5, 4:35, 6:13, 10:20)

bZzb wbqg:

GK`v evB‡e‡ji GKRb wjwcKvi hxï‡K wR‡Ám K‡iwQ‡jb †h, Ck¦‡ii me©cÖ_g wb‡`©k †KvbwU?

“One of the scribes came near and heard them disputing with one another, and seeing that he answered them well, he asked him, Which commandment is the fi rst of all?” (Mark 12:28)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Gi DË‡i wZwb Zv-B cybiæw³ Ki‡jb hv g~mv (Av.) e‡jwQ‡jb-

Ôkvgv BmivCjy Av‡`vbvB Bjv nvB‡bv Av`bv BLvZÕ

A_©- Ô†n BmivCjxiv †kv‡bv! Avgv‡`i cÖfy Ck¦i **GKK** cÖfy|Õ (gvK© 12:29)

“Jesus answered, “The fi rst is, ‘Hear, O Israel: the Lord our God, the Lord is one.” (Mark 12:29)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“We know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is no other God but one.” **(The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

“We know that no idol in the world really exists and that there is no God but one.” (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

(1 corinthians 8:4)

ÒAvgiv Rvwb RM‡Z cÖwZgv Avm‡j wKQzB bq Avi Ck¦iI gvÎ GKRb Qvov Avi †KD †bB|Ó
(1 Kwiš’xq 8:4)

“And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent.” **(**John 17:3)

(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE**, The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmv ej‡jb, Ò†Zvgv‡K A_©vr GKgvÎ mZ¨ Avjøvn‡K Avi Zzwg hv‡K cvwV‡qQ †mB Cmv gmxn‡K Rvb‡Z cvivB AbšÍ Rxeb|Ó
(BD‡nvbœv 17:3 Av‡iv †`Lyb gw_ 4:10, 6:6, 12:50, 22:37, gvK© 9:40, 12:29, j~K 1:49, 4:8, 5:21, 9:50, 10:27, 25, 28, 41-44, BD‡nvbœv 5:44, 8:41, 17:3, 20:17, †ivgxq 13:9, 16:27, 1 Kwiš’xq 1:6, MvjvZxq 1:10, 5:14, wdjxcxq 4:6, Bwdlxq 4:6, 1 wZg_xq 1:1, 17, 2:4, 6:15-16, BqvKze 4:12, Gû`v/whû`v/hy` 1:25, cÖKvwkZ Kvjvg 22:9)

“You shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God.” **(**Deuteronomy 5:9)

(The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Ò†Zvgiv Avjøvn Qvov Ab¨ Kv‡ivi c~RvI Ki‡e bv, †mevI Ki‡e bv, KviY †KejgvÎ Avwg AvjøvnB †Zvgv‡`i gvey`|Ó (wØZxq weeiY 5:9, 7, wnRiZ 20:5)

"You shall not make for yourself an idol, whether in the form of anything that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth." (Exodus 20:4)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Òc~Rvi D‡Ï‡k¨ †Zvgiv †Kvb g~wZ© ˆZwi Ki‡e bv, Zv AvKv‡ki †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK ev gvwUi Dc‡ii †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK wKsev cvwbi g‡a¨Kvi †Kvb wKQzi gZ †nvK|Ó (wnRiZ 20:4, Av‡iv †`Lyb, †jexq 19:4, Bqviwgqv 2:11, 7:9, 31, 32:35-37, wØZxq weeiY 4:15-20, 32, 12:32, Reyi kixd 105:4, 1 ev`kvnbvgv 18:40, 2 ev`kvnbvgv 17:17, cÖÁvcy¯ÍK 11:15, †ivgxq 1:23)

3. Avjøvni m‡½ kixK Kivi cwiYwZ

G cÖm‡½ evB‡e‡j ejv n‡q‡Q,

You shall not bow down to them or worship them; for I the Lord your God am a jealous God, punishing children for the iniquity of parents, to the third and fourth generation of those who reject me. **(**Deuteronomy 5:9)
(THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

hviv Avjøvni m‡½ Askx`vi mve¨¯Í Ki‡e, Zv‡`i †Mvbv‡ni kvw¯Í Z…Zxq I PZz_© cyiæl ch©šÍ cv‡e| (wØZxq weeiY 5:9, wnRiZ 20:5)

Ab¨Î ejv n‡q‡Q, hviv Avjøvni m‡½ Askx`vi mve¨¯Í Ki‡e, Zv‡`i mevB‡K aŸsm K‡i †dj‡Z n‡e| (wØZxq weeiY 7:16)

Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q, hviv Avjøvni m‡½ Askx`vi mve¨¯Í Ki‡e, Zv‡`i mevB‡K cv_i Quy‡o nZ¨v Ki‡Z n‡e| (†jexq 20:2 ; Av‡iv †`Lyb, gw_ 7:21, 24, j~K 4:8, †ivgxq 2:13, BqvKze 1:22, 1 BD‡nvbœv 2:17, †jexq 19:4, Bqviwgqv 2:11, 7:9, 31, 32:35-37, wnRiZ 20:6, 20:2-17, 7:19, 33:11, wØZxq weeiY 5:10, 4:1, 15-20, 32, 12:32, 23:30 Reyi kixd 105:4, 1 ev`kvnbvgv 18:40, 2 ev`kvnbvgv 17:17, cÖÁvcy¯ÍK 11:15, †ivgxq 1:23)

4. ¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv Zzjbv †bB

gnvb ¯ªóv Ges Zuvi m„wó KL‡bv GK n‡Z cv‡i bv| KviY Avjøvni g‡Zv †KD †bB, †Kv‡bv wKQzB †bB| Cmv Avjøvn ZvÕAvjvi m„wó| welqwU eySvi Rb¨ wb‡P K‡qKwU cÖv_©K¨ †`qv n‡jv-

gnvb ¯ªóv	m„wó	Cmv (Av.)
(1) Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv GK I AwefvR¨|	(1) †Kv‡bv m„wó GKK bq, m„wó Rb¥ †bq I	(1) Cmv m„wó, wZwb Rb¥

†Kv‡bv Ae¯’v‡ZB Zuv‡K fvM Kiv hvq bv|	Aci‡K Rb¥ †`q| †m Kvi‡Y m„wó GKK I AwefvR¨ n‡Z cv‡i bv|	MÖnY K‡i‡Qb| Zuvi gvZvi bvg gwiqg| (j~K 2:1-7, KziÕAvb 19:16-35)
(2) gnvb ¯ªóv AgyLv‡cÿx | †Kv‡bv Ae¯’v‡ZB Zuvi Kv‡iv Kv‡Q hvIqvi cÖ‡qvRb †bB|	(2) m„wó g„Zz¨Kvjx b mgq ch©šÍ G‡K Ac‡ii gyLv‡cÿx _v‡K|	(2) Cmv Lvevi, Nyg BZ¨vw`i gyLv‡cÿx wQ‡jb| (BD‡nvbœv 19:29-30, gvK© 11:12, j~K 4:2)
(3) gnvb ¯ªóvi mgKÿ ev mgZzj¨ †KD †bB|	(3) m„wói mgKÿ ev mgZzj¨ Av‡Q| ZvB Zv‡`i g‡a¨ ci¯úi Ø›`-dvmv`, SMov-weev`, †j‡M	(3) Cmvi mgKÿ ev mgZzj¨ gvbyl wQj| (gw_ 26:67-68, Beivbx 7:17)

	Av‡Q/_v‡K|	
(4) gnvb ¯ªóv AbšÍKvj a‡i Av‡Qb Ges _vK‡eb, Zuvi g„Zz¨ ev aŸsm †bB|	(4) cÖ‡Z¨K m„wó GKwU wbw`©ó mgq ch©šÍ †eu‡P _v‡K, Gici g„Zz¨ eiY K‡i|	(4) Cmvi Rb¥ I g„Zz¨i mgqKvj wbw`©ó|
(5) gnvb ¯ªóv KL‡bv Nygvb bv| GgbwK GK g~n~‡Z© i Rb¨I Zuvi Z›`ªv Av‡m bv|	(5) m„wói Nyg Ges Z›`ªv Av‡Q|	(5) Cmv Nygv‡Zb| (gw_ 8:24-25)
(6) gnvb ¯ªóv Lvlqv-`vlqv K‡ib bv| Zuvi ÿzav ev Z…òv †bB| †m Rb¨ Zuvi	(6) m„wó Lv`¨ Qvov euvP‡ZB cv‡i bv|	(6) Cmv gvbyl wQ‡jb| ZvB Lv‡`¨i cÖ‡qvRb wQj| (BD‡nvbœ v 19:29-30,

Lv‡`¨i cÖ‡qvRb nq bv|		gvK© 11:12, j~K 4:2)
(7) gnvb ¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv cwieZ©b †bB| cÖ_‡g †hgb wQ‡jb, eZ©gv‡bI †Zgwb Av‡Qb, fwel¨‡ZI †Zgwb _vK‡eb|	(7) m„wói Ae¯’vi cwieZ©b nq| †hgbt wkï, wK‡kvi, †hŠeb, †cŠp I e„×Kvj Av‡Q|	(7) Cmvi wkï, wK‡kvi I †hŠebKvj wQj| (j~K 2:17, †hvnb 19:29-30, gw_ 19:28)
(8) gnvb ¯ªóv mKj ÿgZvi AwaKvix, wZwb mewKQzi cwiPvjK|	(8) †Kv‡bv m„wó me©kw³i AwaKvix bq| cÖ‡Z¨‡Ki kw³ mxwgZ|	(8) Cmv m„ó ev gvLjyK, ZvB wZwb wbR †_‡K wKQzB Ki‡Z cv‡ib wb| (†hvnb 5:19, 8:28, gw_ 8:20)
(9) gnvb	(9) m„wó	(9) Cmvi

¯ªóv cyZ cweÎ| †`vl-ÎæwU †_‡K gy³| mvgvb¨Z g †`vl-ÎæwU Zuv‡K ¯úk© Ki‡Z cv‡ibv|	†`vl-ÎæwU, fv‡jv g›`, Dfq ¸‡Y m„ó|	g‡a¨ †`vl-ÎæwU, fv‡jv-g›` Dfq ¸YB wQj| (gw_ 15:32-29, j~K 13:10-17, gvK© 10:46-52)-fv‡jv, (j~K 7:34-50, 8:1-3, †hvnb 11:1-5, 3:4-5)-g›`
(10) gnvb ¯ªóvi g‡a¨ kÖvwšÍ, K¬vwšÍ, `ytL-Kó, e¨v_v-†e`bv, fzj-åvwšÍ	(10) m„wói g‡a¨ kÖvwšÍ, K¬vwšÍ, `ytL-Kó, e¨v_v-†e`bv, fzj-åvwšÍ me	(10) Cmvi g‡a¨ kÖvwšÍ, K¬vwšÍ, `ytL-Kó, e¨v_v-†e`bv, fzj-åvwšÍ me

Gme wKQzB †bB, _vK‡ZI cv‡i bv|	wKQzB Av‡Q, Gme Qvov †Kv‡bv m„wó Pj‡Z cv‡i bv|	wKQzB wQj| (gw_ 8:20, 26:67-68, †hvnb 18:22, j~K 22:48, gvK© 14:32-40)
(11) ¯ªóvi †Kv‡bv fq †bB| †h‡nZz wZwb mewKQzi ¯ªóv †m‡nZy wZwb KvD‡K fq K‡ib bv|	(11) gvLj~K Zvi †_‡K eo wRwbm‡K ¯^fveZB fq K‡i|	(11) Cmv m„wó; ZvB Zuvil fq wQj| (BD‡nvb œv 7:1)

5. Cmvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY wK?

cÖPwjZ evB‡ej †_‡K wLªóvb‡`i Cmvi Ck¦iZ¡ †`qv D×…wZ¸‡jvi mswÿß ch©v‡jvPbv wb¤œiƒc-

5.1\| g„Z‡K RxweZ Kiv

L„óvb‡`i `vex: Cmv Ck¦i wQ‡jb| †Kbbv wZwb g„Z‡K RxweZ K‡i‡Qb|

g„Z‡K RxweZ Kiv hw` Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY nq, Zvn‡j evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abyhvqx Ck¦i cuvPRb| †Kbbv Cmv gvÎ wZbRb g„Z‡K RxweZ K‡i‡Qb|[8]

cÿvšÍ‡i evB‡e‡ji eY©bvq, Bwn‡®‹j fveev`x nvRvi nvRvi g„Z gvbyl‡K RxweZ K‡i‡Qb| (we¯ÍvwiZ †`Lyb, Bwn‡®‹j 37:1-14)

Gwjq (Eiija) GKwU g„Z wkï‡K cybR©xweZ K‡ib| (1 ivRvewj 17/17-24)

Bjxkvq (Elisha) GKRb g„Z evjK‡K cybR©xweZ K‡ib| (2 ivRvewj 4/8-37)

g„Z‡K RxweZ Kiv hw` Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY nq, Zvn‡j evB‡e‡j ewY©Z Rxeb `vbKvixMY (wcZv Ck¦i, Cmv, Bwn‡®‹j, Gwjq I Bjxkvq) mevB Ck¦i| GUv †Kv‡bvfv‡eB †hŠw³K bq|

myZivs g„Z‡K RxweZ Kiv KL‡bvB Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY n‡Z cv‡ibv| eis GUv wQj Avjøvni cÿ

---

[8] 2. 1g: Aa¨‡¶i Kb¨v, hvi K_v ïay cÖ_g wZb mymgvPvi †jLK (gw_, gvK© I j~K) D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| [gw_ 9/25, gvK© 5/42, j~K 8/55]
2q: ïay j~K Zvi MÖ‡š’i 7g Aa¨v‡q †h g„Z e¨w³i K_v D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| [j~K 7/11-16]
3q: jvmvi bvgK e¨w³ hv‡K RxweZ Kivi NUbv ïay †hvnb Zvi cy¯Í‡Ki 11k Aa¨v‡q D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| [†hvnb 11/1-44]

†_‡K gywRhv[9] gvÎ, hv bex wn‡m‡e Cmv‡K †`Iqv n‡qwQj|

ÒCmv †mB †bZv‡`i ej‡jb, Avwg mwZ¨B Avcbv‡`i ejwQ, cyÎ wbR †_‡K wKQzB Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 5:19)

"Then Jesus answered and said to them, Most assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself." **(**John 5:19)

(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

5.2| ¯^kix‡i ¯^‡M© MgY

wLªóvb fvBMY e‡jb †h, Cmv ¯^kix‡i ¯^‡M© P‡j †M‡Qb| ZvB wZwb Ck¦i|

¯^‡M© hvIqv hw` Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY nq, Zvn‡j evB‡e‡ji bex B‡bvK I Bwjqvm eo Ck¦i|

KviY evB‡e‡ji `vex Abymv‡i B‡bvK ¯^kix‡i Agi n‡q ¯^‡M© wM‡q‡Qb (cq`v‡qk 5:23-24)| Zv‡K g„Zz¨eiY Ki‡Z nqwb|

wØZxqZ; evB‡ej Abymv‡i Bwjqvm bex‡K RxweZ Ae¯'vq †e‡nk‡Z †bqvi Rb¨ Av¸‡bi i_ I Av¸‡bi KZK¸‡jv †Nvov G‡mwQj| wZwbI ¯^kix‡i ¯^‡M© wM‡q‡Qb (2 ev`kvn&bvgv 2:1-11)|

---

[9] 3. gywRhv A_©- ÔA¶gKvix A‡jŠwKK wb`k©bÕ| bexMY Zuv‡`i beyIqv‡Zi `vex cÖgvY Ki‡Z †h mKj A‡jŠwKK wb`k©b cÖ`k©b K‡i‡Qb †m¸‡jv‡K ÔgywRhvÕ ejv nq|

†gvUK_v, GB m~Î Abyhvqx wcZv Ck¦i, Cmv, B‡bvK I Bwjqvm PviRb Ck¦i‡K gvb‡Z n‡e, hv Am¤¢e| myZivs ¯^kix‡i ¯^‡M© MgY Kiv Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY n‡Z cv‡ibv|

5.3| Cmv GB `ywbqvi bb

wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib †h, Cmv Ck¦i| †Kbbv wZwb wb‡RB Zv‡K Ck¦i e‡j‡Qb| †hgb: Cmv ej‡jb, ÒAvwg Dci †_‡K G‡mwQ Avi Avcbviv bxP †_‡K G‡m‡Qb| Avcbviv GB `ywbqvi, wKš‘ Avwg GB `ywbqvi bB|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 8:23)| GLv‡b Zv‡`i `vex Abymv‡i Cmv Ck¦i‡Z¡i w`‡K Bw½Z K‡i‡Qb|

wKš‘ GKB K_v Cmv Zvi wkl¨‡`i †ÿ‡Îl e‡j‡Qb| Cmv ej‡jb, Òhw` †Zvgiv GB `ywbqvi n‡Z Z‡e †jv‡Kiv Zv‡`i wb‡R‡`i e‡j †Zvgv‡`i fvjevmZ| wKš‘ †Zvgiv GB `ywbqvi bI|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 15:19)

“If you were of the world, the world would love its own. Yet because you are not of the world.” **(**John 15:19)
(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmvi †h K_v Zvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖwZ Bw½Z K‡i wVK GKB K_v Zvi wkl¨‡`i Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖwZ Cw½Z K‡i| Zvn‡j evB‡e‡ji eY©bvq Ck¦i A‡bKRb! GUv †Kv‡bvfv‡eB †hŠw³K bq|

hxïi GB ev‡K¨i mwVK A_© n‡jv, †Zvgiv cvw_©e RM‡Zi †jvf-jvjmvi Abymvix I RvMwZK ¯^v_©v‡š^lx| Avi Avwg Z`ªfc bB, eis Avwg EaŸ©RM‡Zi ev ¯^‡M©i gh©v`vi Awfjvmx Ges Ck¦‡ii †cÖg AbymÜvbx|

5.4| Cmv Avi Ck¦i GK bq

Cmv ej‡jb, ÒAvwg Avi wcZv GKÓ (BD‡nvbœv 10:30)| wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib †h, GB K_vwU Cmvi Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvY K‡i|

A_P Cmv wVK GKB K_v e‡j‡Qb Zvi wkl¨‡`i wel‡q| wZwb e‡jb, ÒwcZv, Zzwg †hgb Avgvi ms‡M hy³ AvQ Avi Avwg †Zvgvi ms‡M hy³ AvwQ †Zgwb **ZvivI †hb Avgv‡`i ms‡M hy³ _vK‡Z cv‡i**| Zv‡Z `ywbqvi †jv‡Kiv wek¦vm Ki‡Z cvi‡e †h, ZzwgB Avgv‡K cvwV‡qQ| †h gwngv Zzwg Avgv‡K w`‡qQ Zv Avwg Zv‡`i w`‡qwQ †hb Avgiv †hgb GK ZvivI †Zgwb GK n‡Z cv‡i| A_©vr **Avwg Zv‡`i ms‡M hy³ I Zzwg Avgvi ms‡M hy³**, Avi Gfv‡e †hb Zviv c~Y© n‡q GK n‡Z cv‡i| (BD‡nvbœv 17:21-23)

“That they all may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us, that the world may believe that You sent Me. And the glory which You gave Me I
have given them, that they may be one just as We are one: I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one.” (John 17:21-23)

Zvn‡j wK Avcwb ej‡eb, Cmv‡K †h Ck¦iZ¡ cÖ`vb K‡iwQ‡jb wcZv Ck¦i, †m Ck¦iZ¡ wZwb wkl¨‡`i‡K cÖ`vb Ki‡jb Ges wcZv Ck¦i, cyÎ Ck¦i I wkl¨ Ck¦iMY mK‡j wg‡j A‡bKRb Ck¦i! Zv KL‡bvB bq|

G K_v my¯úó †h, hxïi †cÖwiZMY cÖK…Z A‡_© ÔGKmË¡vÕ wQ‡jb bv, wVK †Zgwb hxïI cÖK…Z A‡_© Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ ÔGKmË¡vÕ wQ‡jb bv|

e¯‘Z, ÔCk¦‡ii mv‡_ GKÕ nIqvi A_© n‡jv, Ck¦‡ii B”Qv I wb‡`©‡ki mv‡_ wb‡Ri B”Qv I Kg© GK K‡i †`Iqv, Zuvi cwic~Y© AvbyMZ¨ Kiv I avwg©K Rxeb hvcb Kiv|

Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ HK¨ I Askx`vwiZ¡ ej‡Z †h GB A_© eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q Zv evB‡ej †_‡KB cÖgvwYZ nq| †hvnb Zuvi cÖ_g c‡Îi cÖ_g Aa¨v‡q wj‡L‡Qb, Ò(5) Avgiv †h evZ©v Zuvnvi Kv‡Q ïwbqv †Zvgvw`M‡K RvbvB‡ZwQ, Zvnv GB, Ck¦i †R¨vwZ, Ges Zuvnvi g‡a¨ AÜKv‡ii †jkgvÎ bvB| (6) Avgiv hw` ewj †h, Zuvnvi (Ck¦i) mwnZ Avgv‡`i mnfvwMZv (Askx`vwiZ¡) Av‡Q (We have fellowship with him), Avi hw` AÜKv‡i Pwj, Z‡e wg_¨v ewj, mZ¨ AvPiY Kwi bv| (7) **wKš‘ wZwb (Ck¦i) †hgb †R¨vwZ‡Z Av‡Qb, AvgivI hw` †Zgwb †R¨vwZ‡Z Pwj, Z‡e**

ci¯úi Avgv‡`i mnfvwMZv (Askx`vwiZ¡) Av‡Q (We have fellowship one with another)|Ó

G †_‡K Rvbv hvq †h, evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abyhvqx Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ GK nIqv ev Ck¦‡ii mnfvMx ev Askx`vi nIqvi A_© n‡jv Ck¦‡ii wb‡`©k gZ †R¨vwZ I cy‡Y¨i c‡_ Pjv|

5.5| Avjøvni cyÎ

wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib †h, Cmv Avjøvni cyÎ| GRb¨ Zvi g‡a¨ Ck¦iZ¡ we`¨gvb|

evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abyhvqx, Av`g, `vD`, BqvKze I Bwd«wgq Avjøvni cyÎ| (Reyi 89:22, wnRiZ 4:22, Bqviwgqv 31:9, j~K 3:38)

Avjøvni AMwYZ cyÎ Av‡Q| (wØZxq weeiY 14:1, 32:19, BkvBqv 1:2, 30:1)

mKj gvbyl Avjøvni cyÎ| (wØZxq weeiY 14:1, 32:19, BkvBqv 1:2, 30:1, †nvwmqv 10:1)

myZivs cyÎ ejvi Øviv Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvwYZ n‡j mKj gvbyl‡K Ck¦i ej‡Z nq Avi GUv Am¤¢e|

Avjøvni **AbyMZ ev›`v‡`i‡K** Avjøvni cyÎ ejv n‡q‡Q| (†ivgxq 8:14)

"For all who are led by the Spirit of God are children of God." (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

“For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.” (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)
(Romans 8:14)

GLv‡b Avgiv ¯úóZ †`L‡Z cvB, evB‡ej Abymv‡i Avjøvni AbyMZ ev›`v‡`i‡KB Avjøvni cyÎ ejv n‡q‡Q|

5.6| A‡jŠwKK Rb¥

wLªóvbMY `vwe K‡ib †h, Cmv †h‡nZz wcZv e¨wZ‡i‡K Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb, †m‡nZz GØviv cÖgvwYZ nq †h, Zvi g‡a¨ Ck¦iZ¡ Av‡Q|

evB‡e‡j Av‡Q, ÒAv`g wcZvgvZv Qvov Rb¥MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|Ó (j~K 3:38, 1 Lv›`vbbvgv 1:1, cq`v‡qk 5:1)

Avcwb wK ej‡eb †h, wcZv Ck¦i, Cmv I Av`g wg‡j †gvU wZbRb Ck¦i!

myZivs wcZv Qvov Rb¥MÖnY KL‡bvB Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY n‡Z cv‡i bv|

5.7| Amy¯’‡K my¯’ Kiv

wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib †h, Cmv Amy¯’‡K my¯’Zv `vb K‡i‡Qb, GUv Zvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY| (gw_ 8:23-27, 9:1-8, 27-34, gvK© 2:1-12, 5:1-20, 7:36, j~K 5:17-25, 8:26-29)

evB‡e‡ji eY©bvq Amy¯’‡K my¯’Zv `vbKvix Av‡iv A‡b‡KB Av‡Qb| (2 ev`kvnbvgv 4:8-37, j~K 10:1-10, †cÖwiZ 16:16-18)

Avcwb wK Zv‡`i‡KI Ck¦i ¯^xKvi K‡ib!

myZivs Amy¯’‡K my¯’ Kiv Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY n‡Z cv‡i bv|

5.8| Cmvi g‡a¨ AcwieZ©b

Cmv gmxn Kvj‡K †hgb wQ‡jb, AvR‡KI †Zgwb Av‡Qb Ges wPiKvj †Zgwb _vK‡eb| (Beivbx 13:8)| wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib, GUv Cmvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY| †Kbbv Zvi g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv cwieZ©b †bB|

evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abyhvqx Cmvi wkï, wK‡kvi I †hŠebKvj wQj| (j~K 2 Aa¨vq, gw_ 1 I 2 Aa¨vq)

5.9| Cmv Ck¦i wQ‡jb bv

evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abyhvqx, Cmv ZwiKve›`x †bevi mgq cvwb‡Z Av‡Qb, GgZve¯’vq cvKifn KeyZ‡ii AvK…wZ‡Z Cmvi Kuv‡a Avi Avjøvn ZLb Avmgvb †_‡K ej‡Qb, ÒBwb Avgvi wcÖq cyÎ….Ó| (gw_ 3:17)

“And suddenly a voice came from heaven, saying, This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.” (Matthew 3:17) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

myZivs ÔCmvÕ, ÔcvKifnÕ I ÔAvjøvnÕ Avjv`v Avjv`v mËv Ges Zviv c„_K c„_K ¯’v‡b Ae¯’vb Ki‡Qb| ZvB wZbRb‡K †Kv‡bvfv‡eB GK ejv hv‡e bv|

Ab¨Î Av‡Q, ÒcÖvq wZbUvi mgq Cmv †Rv‡i wPrKvi K‡i ej‡jb, ÒBjx, Bjx, jvgv ke³vbxÓ A_©vr ÒAvjøvn Avgvi, Avjøvn Avgvi, †Kb Zzwg Avgv‡K Z¨vM K‡iQ?Ó (gw_ 27:46)

“And about three o’clock Jesus cried with a loud voice, “Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani?” that is, “My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?” (Matthew 27:46) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Cmv hw` Avjøvn n‡Zb, Z‡e wZwb ÒAvjøvn AvgviÓ e‡j Kv‡K WvK‡Qb? eySv †Mj Cmv Avjøvn bb; eis wZwb Avjøvni †Mvjvg ev `vm|

ÒCmv †mB cuvPUv iæwU Avi `yÕUv gvQ wb‡q †e‡nk‡Zi w`‡K ZvwK‡q ïKwiqv Rvbv‡jb, Avi †jvK‡`i †`evi Rb¨ iæwU †fs‡M mvnvex‡`i nv‡Z w`‡jb| Gfv‡e wZwb mevB‡K gvQI fvM K‡i w`‡jb|Ó (gvK© 6:41)

“Taking the five loaves and the two fish, he looked up to heaven, and blessed and broke the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before the people; and he divided the two fish among them all.” (Mark 6:41) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Cmv hw` Avjøvn n‡Zb, Z‡e wZwb Avjøvni ïKwiqv Rvbv‡Zb bv|

Ab¨Î Av‡Q, Cmv Zv‡K ej‡jb, ÒAvgv‡K fvj ejQ †Kb? Avjøvn Qvov Avi †KDB fvj bq|Ó (gvK© 10:18)

“So Jesus said to him, “Why do you call Me good? No one is good but One, that is, God.” (Mark 10:18) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

eySv †Mj Cmv Ges Avjøvni mËv I ˆewkó¨ wfbœ|

Cmv gvwU‡Z Dcyo n‡q c‡o gybvRvZ Ki‡jb.... wZwb ej‡jb, ÒAveŸv, wcZv, †Zvgvi Kv‡Q †Zv meB m¤¢e| GB `yt‡Li †cqvjv Avgvi KvQ †_‡K Zzwg wb‡q hvI| ZeyI Avgvi B”QvgZ bv †nvK, wKš‘ †Zvgvi B”QvgZ †nvK|Ó (gvK© 14:35-36)

“He went a little farther, and fell on the ground, and prayed that if it were possible, the hour might pass from Him. And He said, “Abba, Father, all things are possible for You. Take this cup away from Me; nevertheless, not what I will, but what You will.” (Mark 14:35-36) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

cÖ_gZ: Cmv hw` Avjøvn n‡Zb Zvn‡j ÒAveŸv, wcZvÓ Kv‡K e‡j‡Qb?

wØZxqZ: Cmv e‡j‡Qb, ÒZeyI Avgvi B”QvgZ bv †nvK....Ó| hw` wZwb Avjøvn nb, Zvn‡j Zvi B”Qvq bv n‡q Ab¨ GK mËvi B”Qv c~i‡Yi Rb¨ wZwb G‡Zv e¨¯Í †Kb?

eis wZwb Avjøvni †Mvjvg wQ‡jb Ges Avjøvni wbKU wZwb wb‡Ri B”Qv‡K mgc©Y K‡i‡Qb|

Cmv Rvb‡Zb †h, wZwb AvjøvniB KvQ †_‡K G‡m‡Qb Ges ZuviB Kv‡Q wd‡i hv‡”Qb| (BD‡nvbœv 13:3)

“Jesus, knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come from God and was going to God.” **(**John 13:3) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Ab¨Î Av‡Q, ÒCmv gwiqg‡K ej‡jb, Avgv‡K a‡i †i‡Lv bv, KviY Avwg GLbI Dc‡i wcZvi Kv‡Q hvB wb| Zzwg eis fvB‡`i Kv‡Q wM‡q ej, whwb Avgvi I †Zvgv‡`i wcZv, whwb Avgvi I †Zvgv‡`i Avjøvn Avwg Dc‡i Zuvi Kv‡Q hvw”Q|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 20:17)

“Jesus said to her, “Do not cling to Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father; but go to My brethren and say to them, ‘I am ascending to My Father and your Father, and to My God and your God.” **(**John 20:17) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmv wb‡RB hw` Avjøvn nb, Zvn‡j wZwb †Kb e‡jb Ôwhwb Avgvi I †Zvgv‡`i Avjøvn Avwg Dc‡i Zuvi Kv‡Q hvw”Q?Õ eySv †Mj wZwb Avjøvn bb| wZwb ej‡jb, ÔDc‡i Avwg hvi Kv‡Q hvw”Q, wZwb Avgvi I †Zvgv‡`i Avjøvn|Õ

ÒCmv ej‡jb, †Zvgv‡K, A_©vr GKgvÎ mZ¨ Avjøvn‡K Avi Zzwg huv‡K cvwV‡qQ †mB

Cmv gvmxn‡K Rvb‡Z cvivB AbšÍ Rxeb|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 17:3)

“And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent.” (John 17:3) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Gme wKQz cÖgvY K‡i †h, Cmv †Kv‡bvfv‡eB Avjøvn n‡Z cv‡i bv; eis wZwb Avjøvni †Mvjvg wQ‡jb|

Avgiv K‡qKwU D×…wZ D‡jøL Kijvg gvÎ| Ggb A‡bK D×„wZ evB‡e‡j Av‡Q †h¸‡jv cÖgvY K‡i †h, Cmv †cÖwiZ; Avjøvni ev›`v I bex|

AeZvi‡Z¡i AmviZv m¤ú‡K© Av‡iv Rvb‡Z co–b; gw_ 3:13-17, 7:21-23, 9:8, 10:32-37, 11:25-27, 19, 12:18-21, 31-32, 12:48-50, 13:34-35, 43, 14:18-19, 15:3-6, 13, 35-36, 16:17, 23, 27, 28, 17:5, 18:10, 14, 19, 35, 19:6, 26, 20:23, 21:13, 18, 32, 42-43, 46, 22:29, 32, 37-38, 23:9-10, 22, 39, 24:22-24, 30, 36, 26:39-42, 27:11, 29, 37, 40, 43, 46-50, 54, 28:5, 18-20, gvK© 1:1, 14-15, 24, 2:2-7, 10-11, 26, 3:35, 4:12, 14-26, 30-33, 5:6-7, 6:41, 7:8-9, 11-13, 8:6, 33-35, 9:1, 6, 36, 10:6, 15, 18, 33, 40, 45, 11:12, 22, 25-26, 30, 12:17, 29-32, 13:26-32, 14:21-22, 35-36, 62-63, 15:19, 34, 16:19 j~K 1:32, 2:21, 52, 3:21, 4:8, 12, 18, 24, 43, 6:12, 9:16, 35, 48, 10:16, 21, 11:20, 13:18, 21, 28, 29, 14:14, 16:13-15, 17:10, 15-18, 18:2, 4, 6, 11, 14, 16-19, 27-29, 43, 19:11,

37-38, 44, 20:4, 21, 25, 36-38, 21:23, 31, 22:16, 18 BD‡nvbœv/†hvnb 1:18, 3:16-21, 5:18-24, 37-38, 6:27-29, 45, 8:38, 40, 45, 10:36, 11:27, 41, 12:26, 28, 49, 13:3, 14:1-2, 20, 31, 15:1-5, 20:17 †cÖwiZ/wkl¨PwiZ, 2:22-24, 32-36, 3:13-15, 22, 26, 4:10, 25-27, 30, 5:30-32, 7:55-56, 13:29-33, 14:27, 16:10, 14, 17, 32, 17:3-4, 29, 24-27, 18:5, 27, 19:6, 20:21, 24, 22:14, 25:14, 28:31, †ivgxq 3:22, 1 Kwiš'xq 15:28, 2 Kwiš'xq 1:20-21, MvjvZxq 1:3-4, 16, 2:21, 3:14, 26, 4:2-4, 5-6, 8-9, 23, 6:7, Bwdlxq/G‡dmxq/Bwdlxq 1:1-4-6, 17, 2:5-6, 10, 3:12, 18, 4:32, 6:23, wdwjcxq 2:7-9, Kjmxq 1:3-4, 13, 19, 22, 2:19, 3:1, 17, 1 w_ljbxKxq/†_mv‡jvwbKxq/w_ljbxKxq 1:2-3, 10, 2:14, 4:14, 5:23, 2 w_ljbxKxq 2:16-17, Beivbx 7:17, cÖKvwkZ Kvjvg/cÖKvwkZ evK¨/cÖZ¨v‡`k 2:7, 3:4, 12, 21, 4:5, 5:9, 13, 7:10, 17, 12:10

6. Cmv gmxn Avjøvni ev›`v I bex wQ‡jb

cÖPwjZ BbwR‡ji eY©bvq Cmv KL‡bv e‡jbwb †h, Avwg wZ‡bi GK | wZwb wb‡R‡K cÖgvY K‡i‡Qb Avjøvni †cÖwiZ GKRb bexiƒ‡c| cÖPwjZ BbwR‡ji K‡qKwU eY©bv †`Lyb;

Cmv GKw`b wZwb Zvi wb‡Ri MÖv‡g wM‡qwQ‡jb| ZLb †mLvbKvi †jv‡Kiv Zv‡K m¤§vb †`qwb, eis Dcnvm K‡i e‡j‡Q, GwK †mB QzZvi wgw¯¿ bq? GwK gwiq‡gi †Q‡j

bq? ZLb Cmv Zv‡`i VvÆv Dcnv‡mi cÖwZ DË‡i e‡j‡Qb, Òwb‡Ri MÖvg, wb‡Ri AvZ¥xq- ¯^Rb I wb‡Ri evwo Qvov Avi me RvqMv‡ZB bexiv m¤§vb cvb|Ó (gvK© 6:3-4, gw_ 13:55-57, j~K 4:24)

“Then Jesus said to them, Prophets are not without honor, except in their hometown, and among their own kin, and in their own house.” (Mark 6:4) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

GKevi Mvjx‡j hvIqvi mgq Cmv mv‡gwiqv cÖ‡`‡k _v‡gb| †mLv‡b GKRb A-Bû`x Lvivc mv‡gixq ¯¿x †jvK‡K K~qv †_‡K cvwb‡Z Zzj‡Z †`‡L wZwb Zvi Kv‡Q cvwb Pvb| K_vi GKch©v‡q, †mB ¯¿x †jvKwU †h BwZg‡a¨ cuvPRb ¯^vgx e`j K‡i‡Qb Ges eZ©gv‡b †m hvi mv‡_ _v‡K †m †jvK Zvi ¯^vgx bq- GK_v Cmv Zv‡K e‡jb| G‡Z †mB ¯¿x †jvKwU AevK nb Ges Cmv‡K e‡j ÒAvwg GLb eyS‡Z cvijvg Avcwb GKRb bex|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 4:19)

“The woman said to Him, Sir, I perceive that You are a prophet.” **(**John 4:19) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmv ZLb †mB ¯¿x †jv‡Ki K_vi cÖwZev` K‡ibwb| e‡jbwb †h, ÔAvwg bex bB, Avwg Avjøvn&|Õ

Mvwjj mvM‡ii Ab¨ cv‡o Cmv hLb cuvPwU iæwU cÖvq cvuP nvRvi †jvK‡K LvIqv‡jb, ZLb Dcw¯’Z †jv‡Kiv e‡jwQj, Ò`ywbqv‡Z †h

bexi Avmevi K_v Av‡Q Bwb mwZ¨B †mB bex|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 6:14)

“Then those men, when they had seen the sign that Jesus did, said, “This is truly the Prophet who is to come into the world.” **(**John 6:14) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Cmv (Av.) Zv‡`i K_vi †Kv‡bv cÖwZev` K‡ibwb| Zvi gv‡b wZwb bex wQ‡jb|

wekÖvgev‡i Cmv GK AÜ‡K `„wókw³ `vb K‡ib| G‡Z wekÖvgev‡ii wbqg f½ nIqvq Bû`xiv †ÿ‡c hvq Ges †mB AÜ †jvKwU‡K wRÁvmv K‡i, ÒZzwg Zvi mg‡Ü wK ej? KviY †m †Zv †Zvgvi †PvL Ly‡j w`‡q‡Q|Ó †jvKwU ejj, ÒwZwb GKRb bex|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 9:17)

“They said to the blind man again, “What do you say about Him because He opened your eyes?” He said, “He is a prophet.” **(**John 9:17) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

A_©vr Ab¨vb¨ivI Cmv‡K bex wn‡m‡e wek¦vm Ki‡Zb|

Cmv bvwqb MÖv‡gi GK weaevi g„Z †Q‡j‡K RxweZ K‡ib, †mLvbKvi †jv‡Kiv ZLb e‡j‡Q ÒAvgv‡`i g‡a¨ GKRb gnvb bex Dcw¯’Z n‡q‡Qb|Ó (j~K 7:16)

“Then fear came upon all, and they glorified God, saying, “A great prophet has risen up among us” **(**Luke 7:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

bex wn‡m‡e Cmv D¤§Z msMÖn K‡i‡Qb| †hgb, gw_‡K e‡j‡Qb, ÒG‡mv Avgvi D¤§Z nI|Ó (gw_ 9:9, Av‡iv †`Lyb, gvK© 1:17-19, j~K 5:10, 27, BD‡nvbœv 1:39)

KziAv‡b ejv n‡q‡Q, gviBqv‡gi cyÎ Cmv Avjøvni bex I ev›`v wQ‡jb| (m~iv wbmv 171, m~iv gviBqvg 30)

7. Cmv Avjøvni †Mvjvg wQ‡jb

wKZveyj †gvKvÏ‡m ÔAvjøvni evQvB Kiv ev›`vÕ wk‡ivbv‡g Av‡Q, bex BkvBqvi ga¨ w`‡q GB K_v ejv n‡qwQj, ÒAvgvi †Mvjvg Cmv hv‡K Avwg †e‡Q wb‡qwQ|Ó (gw_ 12:17-18)

“Here is my servant, whom I have chosen.” (Matthew 12:18) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Ab¨Î Av‡Q, gvey` e‡j‡Qb, Ò†`L Avgvi †Mvjvg, hv‡K Avwg mvnvh¨ Kwi; Avgvi evQvB Kiv ev›`v hvi Dci Avwg mš‘ó|Ó (BkvBqv 42:1)

“Here is my servant, whom I uphold, my chosen, in whom my soul delights.” (Isaiah 42:1) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

ÒCmv e‡j‡Qb, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i mwZ¨B ejwQ, †Mvjvg Zvi gvwjK †_‡K eo bq| hv‡K

cvVv‡bv n‡q‡Q †m Zuvi †P‡q eo bq, whwb Zv‡K cvwV‡q‡Qb|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 13:16)

“Most assuredly, I say to you, a servant is not greater than his master; nor is he who is sent greater than he who sent him.” **(**John 13:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Av‡iv ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒCmv †Mvjvg n‡q Ges gvbyl wn‡m‡e Rb¥MÖnY K‡i wb‡R‡K mxwgZ K‡i ivL‡jbÓ (wdwjcxq 2:7, Av‡iv †`Lyb, gw_ 8:20, 9:6, 11:19, 13:37, 16:27, 17:9, 12, 19:28. 20:18, 24:34, 39, 44, 26:2, BD‡nvbœv 9:35, 12:34, 13:31, 1 wZg_xq 2:5)

“But emptied himself, taking the form of a slave, being born in human likeness. And being found in human form.” (Philippians 2:7) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Cmvi wkl¨ivI wek¦vm Ki‡Zb †h, Cmv Avjøvni ev›`v I †Mvjvg wQ‡jb| ÒwcZi ej‡jb, Beªvwng, BmnvK I BqvKz‡ei †Lv`v, A_©vr Avgv‡`i c~e© cyiæl‡`i †Lv`v, GB KvR Øviv wb‡Ri †Mvjvg Cmvi gwngv cÖKvk Kwiqv‡Qb|Ó (†cÖwiZ 3:13)

“The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, glorified His Servant Jesus.” **(**Acts 3:13) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Ab¨Î Av‡Q, ÒCmvi wkl¨iv mw¤§wjZ `yÕAvi g‡a¨ e‡j‡Qb, †Zvgvi cweÎ †Mvjvg Cmv (Your

holy Servant Jesus), hv‡K Zzwg gmxn wnmv‡e wbhy³ K‡iwQ‡j|Ó (†cÖwiZ 4:27)

wÎZ¡ev` LÐb

Trinity-Gi mvaviY A_© ÔwZbZ¡Õ, wZ‡bi mgvnvi ev wZ‡bi mgwó|

wLªóa‡g©i cwifvlvq Gi A_© GK Ck¦iZ‡Ë¡i g‡a¨ **wcZv (God), cyÎ (hxï) I cweÎ AvZ¥v (Holy Spirit)**- GB wZb e¨w³i wgjb| GB cwifvlvi Rb¨ evsjvq ÔwÎZZ¡Õ I ÔwÎZ¡Õ; `yBwU kã e¨envi Kiv nq| wLªóvbiv wek¦vm K‡ib, wcZv, cyÎ I cvKiæn (cweÎ AvZ¥v)- G wZbRb wg‡j cÖK...Z ¯ªóv| A_©vr wZbR‡b wg‡j GK ¯ªóv| Zviv wÎ‡Z¡i e¨vL¨v K‡ib Gfv‡e- 1+1+1= 1 (wcZv+cyÎ+cvKiƒn= ¯ªóv)|

Z‡e wLªóvb ag©¸iæ I cwÐZMY mn mK‡jB GKgZ †h, GB (Trinity) kãwU evB‡e‡ji cyivZb ev bZzb wbq‡gi †Kv_vI †bB| wLª‡ói †Kvb ev‡K¨ KL‡bv GB kãwU ev GB A‡_©i †Kvb kã e¨eüZ nqwb| GgbwK wLª‡ói †cÖwiZMY, wkl¨MY ev Zv‡`i wkl¨MYI GB cwifvlvwU KL‡bv e¨envi K‡ib wb| g~jZ wØZxq-Z... Zxq kZvãx‡Z GB cwifvlvwUi Rb¥| †K GB cwifvlvwU cÖ_g e¨envi K‡iwQ‡jb ZvI wbwðZiƒ‡c Rvbv hvq bv|

wLªóvb ag©¸iæMY g‡b K‡ib †h, wØZxq-Z...Zxq wLªóxq kZvãxi cÖwm× ag©¸iæ Kv‡_©‡Ri †cÖmweUvi (Presbyter) Uv‡U©vwjb (Tertullian), whwb 220

wLªóv‡ãi c‡i g„Zz¨eiY K‡ib, wZwbB me©cÖ_g GB cwifvlvwUi e¨envi K‡ib| ZL‡bv GB cwifvlvwUi A_© I e¨envi ¯úó wQj bv| mwZ¨Kvi A‡_© weMZ 2000 eQ‡i KL‡bv GB cwifvlvwUi A_© ¯úó nqwb| wLªó a‡g©i g‡a¨ AMwYZ `j, Dc`j, gZ‡f` mewKQzB g~jZ GB wek¦vmwUi e¨vL¨v wb‡q| cÖ_g wLªóxq kZK¸‡jv‡Z A‡bK wLªóvb m¤cÖ`vqB G‡Kk¦iev`x wQ‡jb| gvbyl Ck¦i n‡Z cv‡i ev Ck¦i gvby‡li †`n MÖnY Ki‡Z cv‡ib GBiƒc wek¦vm KL‡bvB Bû`x I wLªóvb‡`i g‡a¨ wQj bv|

Z‡e †cŠËwjK †ivgvbM‡Yi g‡a¨ GBiƒc wek¦vm AwZ-cÖPwjZ wQj| Zviv mgªvU‡KI Ck¦i ev Ck¦‡ii cÖwZfy wn‡m‡e c~Rv KiZ| GQvov MÖxK `k©bwfwËK †ivgvb a‡g© ÔcÖÁv (Logos)Õ †K Ck¦‡ii cÖKvk e‡j wek¦vm Kiv n‡Zv|

†cŠj I cÖ_g hy‡Mi wKQz wLªóvb ¸iæ GZ mKj wek¦vm‡K wfwË K‡i cÖ_g ÔhxïiÕ Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgv‡Yi †Póv K‡ib| Gici GB wek¦v‡mi mv‡_ GKZ¡ev‡`i mgš^q Ges hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i mv‡_ gvbe‡Z¡i mgš^q Kivi µgvMZ cÖ‡Póvi P~ovšÍ iƒc n‡jv GB wÎZ¡ev`|

f~wgKv

wÎZ¡ev` cÖgvY Ki‡Z wM‡q wLªóvb ag©vej¤^xiv evB‡ej †_‡K †h D×…wZ †ck K‡ib, Zv n‡jv, ÒZLb Cmv Kv‡Q G‡m Zv‡`i GB K_v ej‡jb, †e‡nk‡Zi I `ywbqvi mg¯Í ÿgZv Avgv‡K †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ †Zvgiv wM‡q mg¯Í RvwZi †jvK‡`i Avgvi D¤§Z Ki| wcZv, cyÎ I cvKiæ‡ni bv‡g Zv‡`i ZwiKve›`x `vI|Ó (gw_ 28: 19)

†KD Avcbv‡K ej‡jb †h, Òjvj wgqv, Kvjv wgqv I mey‡Ri †hŠ_ D‡`¨v‡M †fv‡Ri Av‡qvRb Kiv n‡q‡Q| ZvB D‡jøwLZ wZbR‡bi bv‡g Avcbv‡K Avwg `vIqvZ KiwQ|Ó GK_v ï‡b, Avcwb wK eyS‡eb †h, jvj wgqv, Kvjv wgqv I meyR wZbR‡b wg‡j GKB †`n Ges GKB mË¡v! wZbRb bq; wÎkR‡bi bv‡gI `vIqvZ n‡Z cv‡i, Zvi gv‡b GB bq †h, Zviv mK‡j wg‡j GKB †`n ev GKB mË¡v!

wØZxqZ: hw` Avcwb wÎË¡ev` gv‡bb, Z‡e evB‡e‡ji †h mKj c‡` GKZ¡ev‡`i ¯úó eY©bv i‡q‡Q, †m¸‡jv m¤ú‡K© Avcwb wK ej‡eb? †mLv‡b †Zv ÔGKgvÎÕ ejv Av‡Q|

cÖ_g welq

bZzb wbq‡gi A‡bK ¯’v‡bB D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, c„w_ex‡Z Ck¦i‡K †`Lv hvq bv| †hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 1g Aa¨v‡qi 18 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q :

ÒCk¦i‡K †Kn KL‡bv †`‡L bvB|Ó

“No one has seen God at any time.” (John 1:18) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Zxgw_‡qi cÖwZ †cÖwiZ †cŠ‡ji cÖ_g cÖ‡Îi 6 Aa¨v‡qi 16 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q : Òhuv‡nvK, gbyl¨‡`i g‡a¨ †Kn KLbI †`wL‡Z cvq bvB, †`wL‡Z cv‡iI bv|Ó

“....whom no man has seen or can see....” (1 Timothy 6:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

†hvn‡bi cÖ_g c‡Îi 4_© Aa¨v‡qi 12 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒCk¦i‡K †Kn KLbI †`‡L bvB|Ó

“No one has seen God at any time.” (1 John 4:12) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

G mKj c` Øviv cÖgvwYZ n‡jv †h, hv‡K †`Lv hvq wZwb KL‡bvB Ck¦i n‡Z cv‡ib bv, hw` I Ck¦‡ii ev‡K¨ ev fveevw`M‡Yi ev‡K¨ ev †cÖwiZM‡Yi ev‡K¨ Zuvi(hxïi) wel‡q ÔCk¦iÕ ev Abyifc †Kvb kã e¨envi Kiv nq| Kv‡RB Kv‡iv wel‡q ïay ÔCk¦iÕ ev Abyifc †Kvb k‡ãi cÖ‡qvM †`‡LB †auvKvMÖ¯Í n‡q Zuv‡K Ck¦i e‡j c~Rv Kiv hvq bv|

Ck¦i Qvov Ab¨ Kv‡iv †¶‡Î hw` ÔCk¦iÕ ev Abyifc k‡ãi cÖ‡qvM Kiv nq, Z‡e Zvi Rb¨

wba©vwiZ †Kvb KviY ev m~Î _v‡K| †hgb, †gvwki bv‡g cÖPwjZ ÔcuvP cy¯Í‡KiÕ †Kv_vI †Kv_vI †Kvb †Kvb ¯^M©`~Z ev wdwikZv‡K Ck¦i ejv n‡q‡Q|

[wÎZ¡ev` LÐb Aa¨v‡q cyivZb wbq‡gi †¶‡Î 1844 mv‡j jÛ‡b gyw`ªZ Aviex evB‡ej †_‡K D×„wZ cÖ`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avi bZzb wbq‡gi †¶‡Î 1860 mv‡j ^eiæ‡Z gyw`ªZ Aviex evB‡ej †_‡K D×„wZ cÖ`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q]

1g cÖgvY : Ck¦‡ii `~Z‡K Ck¦i ev m`vcÖfy e‡j AvL¨vwqZ Kiv

Avw`cy¯Í‡Ki 18 Aa¨v‡q D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, wZbwU cyiæl gwgªi G‡jvb e‡bi wbKU Aveªvnvg‡K `k©b †`b| GB wZbwU cyiæl wQ‡jb Ck¦‡ii `~Z ev wdwikZv| Zuviv Aveªvnvg I mviv‡K ÒBmnv‡KiÕ R‡b¥i mymsev` cÖ`vb K‡ib Ges †jv‡Ui kni m‡`v‡gi aŸs‡mi K_v Rvbvb| GB ¯’v‡b wZb `~‡Zi g‡a¨ GKRb `~Z whwb Aveªvnv‡gi mv‡_ K‡_vcK_b K‡ib, Zv‡K evisevi Ck¦i ev m`vcÖfy e‡j AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q| GLv‡b 14 evi `~‡Zi †¶‡Î GB cÖKv‡ii k‡ãi cÖ‡qvM Kiv n‡q‡Q|

“And the Lord went his way, when he had finished speaking to Abraham; and Abraham returned to his place.” (Genesis 18:33) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

2q cÖgvY : Ck¦‡ii `~Z‡K Ck¦i e‡j AvL¨vwqZ Kiv

Avw`cy¯Í‡Ki 32 Aa¨v‡q Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ hv‡Kv‡ei gjøhy‡×i eY©bvq ejv n‡q‡Q : Ò(24) Avi hv‡Kve Z_vq GKvKx iwn‡jb, Ges GKRb cyiæl cÖfvZ ch©šÍ Zuvnvi mwnZ gjøhy× Kwi‡jb; (25) wKš‘ Zuvnv‡K Rq Kwi‡Z cvwi‡jb bv †`wLqv, wZwb hv‡Kv‡ei †kªvwYdj‡K AvNvZ Kwi‡jb| Zuvnvi mwnZ GBifc gjøhy× Kiv‡Z hv‡Kv‡ei DiædjK ¯’vbPz¨Z nBj| (26) c‡i †mB cyiæl Kwn‡jb, Avgv‡K Qvo, †Kbbv cÖfvZ nBj| hv‡Kve Kwn‡jb, Avcwb Avgv‡K Avkxe©v` bv Kwi‡j Avcbv‡K Qvwoe bv| (27) cybð wZwb Kwn‡jb, †Zvgvi bvg wK? wZwb DËi Kwi‡jb, hv‡Kve| (28) wZwb Kwn‡jb, Zywg hv‡Kve bv‡g Avi AvL¨vZ nB‡e bv, wKš‘ Bmªv‡qj(Ck¦‡ii mwnZ hy×Kvix) bv‡g AvL¨vZ nB‡e; †Kbbv Zzwg Ck¦‡ii mwnZ hy× Kwiqv Rqx nBqvQ| (29) ZLb hv‡Kve wRÁvmv Kwiqv Kwn‡jb, webq Kwi, Avcbvi bvg wK? ejyb| wZwb ewj‡jb, wK Rb¨ Avgvi bvg wRÁvmv Ki? c‡i Z_vq hv‡Kve‡K Avkxe©v` Kwi‡jb| (30) ZLb hv‡Kve †mB ¯’v‡bi bvg cb~‡qj(Ck¦‡ii gyL) ivwL‡jb; †Kbbv wZwb Kwn‡jb, Avwg Ck¦i‡K m¤§yLvm¤§ywL nBqv †`wLjvg, Z_vwc Avgvi cÖvY euvwPj|Ó kgixq †Zviv‡n GLv‡b ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒAvwg Ck¦‡ii `~Z‡K m¤§yLvm¤§ywL nBqv †`wLjvg|Ó

“So Jacob called the place Peniel saying, “For I have seen God face to face, and yet my life is preserved.” (Genesis 32:30) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

GLv‡b hv‡Kv‡ei mv‡_ whwb gjøhy× K‡iwQ‡jb Zuv‡K ÔCk¦iÕ ejv n‡q‡Q, A_P wZwb wQ‡jb GKRb `~Z ev wdwikZv| wZbwU welq Zv wbwðZ K‡i; cÖ_gZ, ÔCk¦i‡K gbyl¨‡`i g‡a¨ †Kn KLbI †`wL‡Z cvq bvB, †`wL‡Z cv‡iI bvÕ B‡Zvc~‡e© cvVK Zv †R‡b‡Qb| wØZxqZ, GB gjø‡hv×v hw` ¯^qs Ck¦i ev m`vcÖfy nb, Z‡e cÖgvwYZ n‡e †h, wZwb AZ¨šÍ `ye©j I AwZ A¶g| KviY wZwb mvivivZ a‡i hv‡Kv‡ei mv‡_ jovB K‡iI Zv‡K K,U‡KŠkj Qvov Kvey Ki‡Z cv‡ib wb| Z…ZxqZ, †nv‡kq fveev`xi cy¯Í‡K ¯úóif‡c D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, hv‡Kve g~jZ `~‡Zi mv‡_ hy× K‡i weRqx n‡qwQ‡jb|

3q cÖgvY : fveev`x‡K Ck¦i ejv

hvÎvcy¯Í‡Ki 7g Aa¨v‡qi 1g c`wU wbgœiƒc : ÒZLbI m`vcÖfy †gvwk‡K Kwn‡jb, †`L, Avwg d‡iŠ‡Yi Kv‡Q †Zvgv‡K Ck¦i Kwiqv[10] wbhy³ Kwijvg (I have made thee a god to pharaoh); Avi †Zvgvi åvZv nv‡ivY †Zvgvi fveev`x nB‡e|Ó

---

[10]. evsjv evB‡e‡j: ÒCk¦i ¯^iƒc KwiqvÓ; g~jZ Ò¯^iƒcÓ kãwU AwZwi³|

“So the LORD said to Moses: “See, I have made you as God to Pharaoh.” (Exodus 7:1) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

hvÎvcy¯Í‡Ki 4_© Aa¨v‡qi 16 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q: Ò†Zvgvi cwie‡Z© †m †jvK‡`i Kv‡Q e³v nB‡e; djZt †m †Zvgvi gyL¯^i¡fc nB‡e Ges Zzwg Zvnvi Ck¦i ¯^i¡fc nB‡e|Ó

“So he shall be your spokesman to the people. And he himself shall be as a mouth for you, and you shall be to him as God.” (Exodus 4:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GB c`Ø‡q †gvwki †¶‡Î ÔCk¦iÕ kã e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q ev †gvwk‡K Ck¦i ejv n‡q‡Q|

D‡jøL¨, †gvwki cÖwZ †cÖ‡gi `vwe Ges †gvwk‡K mKj fveev`xi Dc‡i †kªô e‡j `vwe Kiv m‡Ë¡I Bn~`xMY GB ai‡bi c‡`i Dci wbf©i K‡i †gvwk‡K Ck¦‡ii Avm‡b emvbwb|

4_© cÖgvY : mvaviY gvbyl‡K Ck¦i ejv

MxZmswnZvi Aviex Abyev‡`i 81 MxZ I Ab¨vb¨ Abyev‡`i 82 Mx‡Zi 6 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒAvwgB ewjqvwQ, †Zvgiv Ck¦i, †Zvgiv mK‡j civrc‡ii (gnvb Ck¦‡ii) mšÍvb|Ó

“I say, “You are gods, children of the Most High, all of you.” (Psalm 82:6) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

GLv‡b ïay we‡kl gvbyl‡`i‡KB bq; Mofv‡e mvaviY gvbyl‡`i‡K ÒCk¦iÓ I ÒCk¦‡iiÓ cyÎ e‡j D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

5g cÖgvY : kqZvb‡K Ck¦i e‡j AwfwnZ Kiv

Kwiš’xq‡`i cÖwZ †cÖwiZ †cŠ‡ji wØZxq c‡Îi 4 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q: ÒwKš‘ Avgv‡`i mymgvPvi hw` Ave„Z _v‡K, Z‡e hvnviv webvk cvB‡Z‡Q, Zvnv‡`iB Kv‡Q Ave„Z _v‡K| Zvnv‡`i g‡a¨ GB hy‡Mi Ck¦i (God of this world) Awek¦vmx‡`i gb AÜ Kwiqv‡Q, †hb Ck¦‡ii cÖwZg~wZ© †h wLªó Zuvnvi †MŠi‡ei mymgvPv‡ii `xwß Zvnv‡`i cÖwZ D`q bv nq|Ó

“In their case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelievers, to keep them from seeing the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God.” (2 Corinthians 4:4) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

cÖ‡U÷¨v›U cwÐZM‡Yi aviYv Abymv‡i, GLv‡b God of this world ev ÔGB hy‡Mi Ck¦iÕ ej‡Z kqZvb‡K eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q| Zvn‡j †`Lv †Mj, kqZvb‡KI Ck¦i ejv n‡q‡Q evB‡e‡j|

wcÖq cvVK!

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avcwb wbwðZ eyS‡Z †c‡i‡Qb †h, evB‡e‡j ÔCk¦iÕ, Ôm`vcÖfyÕ BZ¨vw` kã A‡bK m„óRxe, e¯Íy ev K‡g©i

†¶‡Î e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q| Kv‡RB GB RvZxq †Kvb kã hw` †Kvb gvbyl ev Abyifc †Kvb m„wói †¶‡Î e¨envi Kiv nq, Zv‡K †Kvbfv‡eB GKRb Ávbx ev eyw×gvb gvbyl GB me k‡ãi wfwË‡Z cÖK…Z ÔCk¦iÕ e‡j g‡b Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| hvi m„wó, cwieZ©b, gvbexq `ye©jZv my¯úó I Bw›`ªqMÖvn¨, Zv‡K Gfv‡e ÔCk¦iÕ ev Ôm`vcÖfyÕ ejvi Kvi‡Y Zv‡K cÖK…Z Ck¦i e‡j wek¦vm Kivi A_© n‡e cweÎ cy¯Í‡Ki mKj my¯úó cÖgvY, evK¨, Ávb I we‡e‡Ki mKj `vwe I cÖgvY‡K A¯^xKvi Kiv|

wØZxq welq

Av`g †_‡K †gvwk ch©šÍ †Kvb RvwZ‡Mvôx ev m¤cÖ`v‡qi g‡a¨ ÔwÎZ¡ev`xqÕ ag©wek¦v‡mi Aw¯ÍZ¡ wQj bv|

evB‡e‡ji g‡a¨ Ggb GKwU evK¨I †bB hv †_‡K eySv hvq †h, wLªóvbM‡Yi c~‡e© Ab¨ †Kvb RvwZi g‡a¨ GB wek¦vm cÖPwjZ wQj|

(†gvwki e¨e¯’v I ag©wek¦v‡m Ges Zuvi Abymvix‡`i g‡a¨ †h wÎZË¡ev‡`i Aw¯ÍZ¡ †bB Zv mK‡jB Rv‡bb| GRb¨ †Kvb c„_K cÖgvY †c‡ki cÖ‡qvRb bvB| †h †KD cÖPwjZ evB‡e‡ji cyivZb wbqg (cÂcy¯ÍK) cvV Ki‡jB Zv eyS‡Z cvi‡eb|)

cÖ_g cwi‡”Q`

hyw³ I eyw×e„wËK cÖgvYvw`i gva¨‡g wÎZ¡ev` LÐb

cÖ_g cÖgvY

Avgiv Rvwb †h, wLªóvbM‡Yi wbKU GKZ¡ev` I wÎZ¡ev` DfqB cÖK…Z I ev¯Íe mZ¨|

GKB wel‡q cÖK…Z ÔwZbÕ I cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ GKwÎZ nIqvi `vwe Ki‡j Ô`yBwU cÖK…Z wecixZ welqÕ GKwÎZ nIqvi `vwe Kiv n‡e|

cÖK…Z ÔwZbÕ A_ev cÖK…Z ÔGKvwaK¨Õ Øviv wbtm‡›`‡n eû Ck¦‡ii Aw¯ÍZ¡ †evSvq Ges cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ Øviv GKZ¡ev` ev G‡Kk¦iev` †evSvq| Kv‡RB whwb Ck¦i‡K cÖK…Z ÔwZbÕ A_©vr wÎ‡Z¡ wek¦vm K‡ib, wZwb KL‡bvB Ck¦i‡K cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ e‡j wek¦vm Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv A_©vr cÖK…Z G‡Kk¦iev`x e‡j MY¨ n‡Z cv‡ib bv|

Zviv e‡j _v‡Kb, ÒGK_v wVK †h, cÖK…Z wÎZ¡ I cÖK…Z GKZ¡ `yBwU ci¯úi-we‡ivax welq Ges Zv GKwÎZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| wKš‘ Zv m„wó RM‡Zi †¶‡Î| mªóv Ck¦‡ii †¶‡Î Zv ci¯úi-we‡ivax welq bq|Ó

`yBwU welq hLb cÖK…Z we‡ivax e‡j cÖgvwYZ nq ZLb GKB e¨w³‡Z¡i †¶‡Î GKB mg‡q GKB w`K †_‡K Zv GKwÎZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| GK_v m„wói †¶‡Î †hgb mZ¨, mªóvi †¶‡Îl †Zgwb mZ¨| j¶¨ Kiæb:

(1) hv cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ Zvi cwic~Y© weky× GK-Z…Zxqvsk _vK‡Z cv‡i bv| wKš‘ ÔwZbÕ-Gi GKwU cwic~Y© weï× GK-Z…Zxqvsk i‡q‡Q, Zv n‡jv ÔGKÕ|

(2) wZb n‡jv ÔwZbwU GKÕ-Gi mgwó| ÔcÖK…Z GKÕ KL‡bv GKvwaK ÔGKÕ-Gi mgwó n‡Z cv‡i bv|

(3) cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ wZb-Gi GKwU Ask| hw` GKB e¯Íy GKB mg‡q ÔwZbÕ I ÔGKÕ nq Z‡e eyS‡Z n‡e †h, e¯ÍywU GKB mg‡q wb‡RB c~Y© Ges wb‡RB wb‡Ri Ask….| hv MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq|

wØZxq cÖgvY

Zuviv `vwe K‡ib †h, Ck¦‡ii mËvi g‡a¨ wZbwU c„_K cwic~Y© ¯^Zš¿ mËv we`¨gvb| hw` GB `vwe mwVK nq Zvn‡j †hgb GKvwaK Abvw` mËvi we`¨gvbZv cÖgvwYZ n‡e, †Zgwb G‡Z cÖgvwYZ n‡e †h, Ck¦‡ii Aw¯ÍZ¡wU ¯^qsm¤ú~Y© bq, eis Ck¦i Av‡cw¶K mgš^‡qi bvg| KviY GKwU e¯‘y hLb GKvwaK ¯^Zš¿ mËvi mswgkª‡Y Aw¯ÍZ¡ jvf K‡i, ZLb Zv Zvi Aw¯Í‡Z¡i Rb¨ cÖwZwU As‡ki gyLv‡c¶x _v‡K|

Abvw`, AbšÍ, wPišÍb mËv Ck¦i KL‡bv Kv‡iv gyLv‡c¶x n‡Z cv‡ib bv|

wLªóxq wek¦vm Abymv‡i ÔCk¦iÕ-Gi wZbwU As‡ki cÖwZwU AskB Ab¨ Ask †_‡K m¤ú~Y© c„_K I ¯^Zš¿ mËv, hw`I Zuviv mK‡jB GKwU ÔmgwóiÕ Ask| Avi hw` cÖ‡Z¨‡KB ¯^Zš¿ mËv nb Ges †KD Kv‡iv gyLv‡c¶x bv nb Z‡e GBifc ¯^Zš¿ wZ‡bi mgš^‡q KL‡bv cÖK…Z ÔGKÕ MwVZ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

†Kvb e¯Íyi Ask †mB e¯‘i c~Y©ifc n‡Z cv‡i bv| G‡¶‡Î cyY©ifcwU Zvi Ask¸‡jvi gyLv‡c¶x| Avi GBifc gyLv‡c¶x e¯Íy KL‡bvB Abvw`, AbšÍ I wPišÍb mËvif‡c MY¨ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

Z…Zxq cÖgvY

hv‡KvevBU wLªóvbM‡Yi g‡Z ÒCk¦i GK I AwØZxq wQ‡jb| Zuvi †Kvb †`nI wQj bv Ges gvbexq mËvI wQj bv| c‡i wZwb †`n MÖnY K‡ib Ges gvbyl if‡c cÖKvwkZ nb|Ó

GB gZwU MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq| KviY Ck¦i‡K gvby‡li if‡c ev AeZvi if‡c wb‡R‡K cÖKvk Kivi †Kvb cÖ‡qvRb †bB|

hw` Zuviv e‡jb †h, Ck¦‡ii ÔcyÎÕ Ask Ck¦‡ii ÔmËvÕ-i g‡a¨I _vK‡jb, Avevi AeZiY K‡i ÔhxïÕ-i †`‡ni mv‡_I wg‡k †M‡jb, Z‡e Zv

evwZj gZ e‡j MY¨ n‡e| KviY GKB mËv wKfv‡e `yB ¯’v‡b AeZiY Ki‡eb?

Avi hw` Zuviv e‡jb †h, wZwb Ck¦‡ii mËvi g‡a¨ Zuvi ¯’vb cwiZ¨vM K‡i hxïi †`n MÖnY K‡ib ev †`‡ni mv‡_ wgwkªZ n‡q hvb, Z‡e G‡Z cÖgvwYZ n‡e †h, Ck¦‡ii mËv Zuvi GKwU Ask nvwi‡q †d‡jb| Ck¦‡ii GKwU Ask Ck¦i †_‡K †ei n‡q P‡j hvq, d‡j Ck¦iB Zuvi Ck¦iZ¡ nvwi‡q †d‡jb|

wØZxq cwi‡”Q`
wLª‡ói ev‡K¨i Øviv wÎZ¡ev` LÐb

cÖ_g evK¨

†hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 17 Aa¨v‡qi 3 c‡` hxïwLªó Ck¦i‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i e‡j‡Qb, ÒAvi BnvB AbšÍ Rxeb †h, Zvnviv †Zvgv‡K, GKgvÎ mZ¨gq Ck¦i‡K, Ges Zzwg huvnv‡K cvVvBqvQ, Zuvnv‡K hxïwLªó‡K, Rvwb‡Z cvq|Ó

“And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent.” (John 17:3) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b hxï AbšÍ Rxeb Kx Zv AwZ my¯úóif‡c D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Rvwb‡q‡Qb †h, AbšÍ Rxeb n‡jv ¯ªóv‡K GKgvÎ mZ¨ Ck¦i ev Dcvm¨ e‡j Rvbv Ges hxïwLªó‡K Zuvi †cÖwiZ e‡j Rvbv|

hxï G K_v e‡jwQ‡jb Ck¦i‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i cÖv_©bvi g‡a¨| hw` mZ¨B ÔwÎ‡Z¡ wek¦v‡miÕ Dci AbšÍ Rxe‡bi wfwË n‡Zv Z‡e wbðqB wZwb GLv‡b D‡jøL Ki‡Zb-ÔBnvB AbšÍ Rxeb †h, Zvnviv Rvwb‡e †Zvgvi mË¡v wZbwU m¤ú~Y© mË¡vi mgš^qÕ|

Dc‡ii wLªóxq evK¨ †_‡K cÖgvwYZ n‡jv †h, AbšÍ Rxeb n‡jv mªóvi cÖK…Z GK‡Z¡ wek¦vm Kiv Ges wLª‡ói †cÖwiZ‡Z¡ wek¦vm Kiv|

wØZxq evK¨

gvK© wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 12 Aa¨v‡q ejv n‡q‡Q, Ò(28) Avi Aa¨vcK‡`i GKRb wbK‡U Avwmqv Zuvnvw`M‡K ZK© weZK© Kwi‡Z ïwbqv, Ges hxï Zuvnvw`M‡K wej¶Y DËi w`qv‡Qb Rvwbqv, Zuvnv‡K wRÁvmv Kwij, mKj AvÁvi g‡a¨ †KvbwU cÖ_g? (29) hxï DËi Kwi‡jb, cÖ_gwU GB, Ô†n Bmªv‡qj, ïb; Avgv‡`i Ck¦i cÖfy GKB cÖfy; (30) Avi Zzwg †Zvgvi mg¯Í AšÍtKiY, †Zvgvi mg¯Í cÖvY, †Zvgvi mg¯Í gb I †Zvgvi mg¯Í kw³ w`qv †Zvgvi Ck¦i cÖfy‡K †cÖg Kwi‡e| (32) Aa¨vcK Zuvnv‡K Kwnj, †ek, ¸iæ, Avcwb mZ¨ ewjqv‡Qb †h, wZwb GK Ges wZwb e¨ZxZ Ab¨ bvB; (33) Avi mg¯Í AšÍtKiY, mg¯Í eyw× I mg¯Í kw³ w`qv Zuvnv‡K †cÖg Kiv Ges cÖwZevmx‡K Avcbvi gZ †cÖg Kiv mg¯Í †nvg I ewj`vb nB‡Z †kªô| (34) ZLb †m eyw×c~e©K DËi w`qv‡Q †`wLqv hxï Zvnv‡K Kwn‡jb, Ck¦‡ii ivR¨ nB‡Z Zzwg `~ieZ©x bI|Ó

“Then one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, perceiving that He had answered them well, asked Him, “Which is the first commandment of all?”

Jesus answered him, “The first of all the commandments is: ‘Hear, O Israel, the LORD our God, the LORD is one. And you shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind, and with all your strength.’ This is the first commandment. And the second, like it, is this: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’ There is no other commandment greater than these.”
So the scribe said to Him, “Well said, Teacher. You have spoken the truth, for there is one God, and there is no other but He. And to love Him with all the heart, with all the understanding, with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love one’s neighbor as oneself, is more than all the whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.”
Now when Jesus saw that he answered wisely, He said to him, “You are not far from the kingdom of God.” (Mark 12:28-34) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

G †_‡K GKwU ev¯Íe gnvmZ¨ Rvbv †Mj| Ck¦‡ii iv‡R¨i ˆbK‡U¨i g~j KviY n‡jv GKZ¡ev`, A_©vr GK_v wek¦vm Kiv †h, Ck¦i GKgvÎ Dcvm¨ Ges wZwb e¨ZxZ Ab¨ †Kvb Dcvm¨ †bB|

hw` wÎZ¡ev‡`i Dc‡i gyw³ wbf©i Ki‡Zv, Z‡e wbðqB Zv cÂcy¯ÍK I Ab¨ mKj fveev`xi MÖ‡š’ cÖ_g AvÁv wn‡m‡e my¯úóiƒ‡c D‡jøL Kiv n‡Zv|

wØZxq weei‡Yi 4_© Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(35) m`vcÖfyB Ck¦i, wZwb e¨ZxZ Avi †Kn bvB, Bnv †hb Zzwg ÁvZ nI...|Ó

“To you it was shown so that you would acknowledge that the Lord is God; there is no other besides him.” **(**Deuteronomy 4:35) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

D³ MÖ‡š’i 6ô Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(4) †n Bmªv‡qj, ïb; Avgv‡`i Ck¦i m`vcÖfy GKB m`vcÖfy; (5) Avi Zzwg †Zvgvi mg¯Í ü`q, †Zvgvi mg¯Í cÖvY, I †Zvgvi mg¯Í kw³ w`qv Avcb Ck¦i m`vcÖfy‡K †cÖg Kwi‡e|Ó

“Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God, the LORD is one! You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength.” **(**Deuteronomy 6:4-5) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

whkvBq fveev`xi cy¯Í‡Ki 45 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(5) AvwgB m`vcÖfy, Avi †Kn bq; Avwg e¨ZxZ Ab¨ Ck¦i bvB; Zzwg Avgv‡K bv Rvwb‡jI Avwg †Zvgvi KwU e× Kwie; (6) †hb m~‡h©v`‡qi ¯’vbvewa(c~e© †_‡K) cwðg w`K ch©šÍ †jv‡K Rvwb‡Z cv‡i †h, Avwg e¨ZxZ Ab¨ bvB; AvwgB m`vcÖfy, Avi †Kn bq|Ó

“I am the Lord, and there is no other; besides me there is no god. I arm you, though you do not know me, so that they may know, from the rising of the sun and from the west, that there is no one besides me; I am the Lord, and there is no other.” (Isaiah 45:5-6) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Zvn‡j Rvbv †Mj †h, c~e© †_‡K cwðg ch©šÍ mKj gvbyl‡K gyw³i Rb¨ Rvb‡Z n‡e †h, Ck¦i GK, wZwb e¨ZxZ Ab¨ †Kvb Dcvm¨ †bB|

whkvBq cy¯Í‡Ki 46 Aa¨v‡qi 9 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q; ÒAvwgB Ck¦i, Avi †Kn bq; Avwg Ck¦i, Avgvi Zzj¨ †Kn bvB|Ó

“for I am God, and there is no other; I am God, and there is no one like me.” (Isaiah 46:9) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Z…Zxq evK¨

gvK© wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 13 Aa¨v‡qi 32 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒwKš‘ †mB w`‡bi ev †mB `‡Ði ZË¡ †KnB Rv‡b bv; ¯^M©¯’ `~ZMYI Rv‡bb bv, cyÎl Rv‡bb bv, †Kej wcZv Rv‡bb| Ó

“But about that day or hour no one knows, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father.” (Mark 13:32) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

hxï GLv‡b my¯úófv‡e D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb †h, wKqvgZ ev webvk w`e‡mi Ávb GKgvÎ Ck¦‡ii Av‡Q, Avi Kv‡iv †bB| Ab¨ mKj m„wói mv‡_ Zuvi wb‡R‡KI wZwb GB Ávb †_‡K ewÂZ e‡j D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| G †¶‡Î wZwbI Ab¨ mKj m„wói mgvb e‡j wZwb D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb|

hw` wZwb Ck¦i n‡Zb Z‡e G K_v ejv KL‡bvB m¤¢e wQj bv|

PZz_© evK¨

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 20 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(20) ZLb wmew`‡qi cyÎ‡`i gvZv Avcbvi `yB cyÎ‡K m‡½ jBqv Zuvnvi wbK‡U Avwmqv cÖwYcvZc~e©K Zuvnvi Kv‡Q wKQz hv”Tv Kwi‡jb| (21) wZwb Zuvnv‡K Kwn‡jb, Zzwg wK PvI? wZwb Kwn‡jb, AvÁv Kiæb, †hb Avcbvi iv‡R¨ Avgvi GB `yB cy‡Îi GK Rb Avcbvi `w¶Y cv‡k¦©, Avi GKRb evg cv‡k¦©, ewm‡Z cvq| (22) wKš‘ hxï DËi Kwiqv Kwn‡jb, ... (23)... wKš‘ hvnv‡`i Rb¨ Zvnvi wcZv KZ...©K ¯’vb cÖ¯‘Z Kiv nBqv‡Q, Zvnv‡`i wfbœ Avi Kvnv‡KI Avgvi `w¶Y cv‡k¦© ev evg cv‡k¦© ewm‡Z w`‡Z Avgvi AwaKvi bvB|Ó

“…but to sit at my right hand and at my left, this is not mine to grant, but it is for those for whom it has been prepared by my Father.” (Matthew 20:23) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

GLv‡b hxï Zvi AwaKvi I ¶gZv A¯^xKvi Ki‡jb Ges GKgvÎ Ck¦‡iiB mKj ¶gZv, Zv †NvlYv Ki‡jb| wZwb Ck¦i n‡j wbðq Zvi wb‡Ri AwaKvi I ¶gZv ¯^xKvi Ki‡Zb|

cÂg evK¨

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 19 Aa¨v‡q ejv n‡q‡Q, Ò(16) Avi †`‡Lv, GK e¨w³ Avwmqv

Zuvnv‡K ewjj, †n mr ¸iæ, AbšÍ Rxeb cvBevi Rb¨ Avwg wKiæc mrKg© Kwie? (17) wZwb Zvnv‡K Kwn‡jb, Avgv‡K †Kb mr Kwn‡Z‡Qb? GKRb e¨ZxZ Avi †KDB mr bb, wZwb Ck¦i|Ó[11]

"So He said to him, "Why do you call Me good? No one is good but One, that is, God." (Matthew 19:17) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

hxï webqf‡i wb‡R‡K mr ej‡ZI AvcwË K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Ck¦i n‡j Zuvi Dci `vwqZ¡ wQj †h, wZwb ej‡eb, ÒwcZv Ges Avwg Ges cweÎ-AvZ¥v Qvov Avi †KDB mr bb|Ó

lô evK¨

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 27 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(46) Avi bq NwUKvi mg‡q hxï D"P i‡e wPrKvi Kwiqv WvwKqv Kwn‡jb, Gjx Gjx jvgv keKZvbx A_©vr Ck¦i Avgvi, Ck¦i Avgvi, Zzwg †Kb Avgvq cwiZ¨vM KwiqvQ? Ó

---

[11] . evsjv evB‡e‡j GB c`Ø‡qi Abyev` Ab¨fv‡e Kiv n‡q‡Q|

1992 mv‡j gyw`ªZ Aviex evB‡e‡ji fvl¨ GKBiƒc| c¶všÍ‡i evsjv evB‡e‡ji fvlv wbgœiƒc: Ò(16) Avi †`‡Lv, GK e¨w³ Avwmqv Zuvnv‡K ewjj, †n ¸iæ, AbšÍ Rxeb cvBevi Rb¨ Avwg wKiƒc mrKg© Kwie? (17) wZwb Zvnv‡K Kwn‡jb, Avgv‡K mr-Gi wel‡q †Kb wRÁvmv K‡iv? mr GKRb gvÎ Av‡Qb|Ó GLv‡b Abyev‡`i cwieZ©b j¶Yxq|

“And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, “Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?” that is, “My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?” (Matthew 27:46) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

hxï hw` Ck¦iB n‡Zb Z‡e ÔCk¦i Avgvi, Ck¦i Avgvi, Zzwg †Kb Avgvq cwiZ¨vM KwiqvQ? Õ e‡j Ab¨ †Kvb Ck¦‡ii wbKU wZwb ÎvY ev mvnvh¨ cÖv_©bv Ki‡Zb bv| KviY Ck¦i Giƒc Amnvq n‡Z cv‡ib bv|

evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abymv‡i hxï huvi Kv‡Q ÎvY cÖv_©bv K‡i wPrKvi K‡iwQ‡jb wZwbB n‡jb cÖK…Z I mZ¨ Ck¦i|

evB‡ej Abymv‡i Ck¦i Abvw`, AbšÍ, hv‡K †Kvb K¬vwšÍ, kªvwšÍ ev `ye©jZv ¯úk© Ki‡Z cv‡i bv, whwb wPiÄxe, cweÎZg|

whkvBqi 40 Aa¨v‡qi 28 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒZzwg wK ÁvZ nI bvB? Zzwg wK ïb bvB? Abvw` AbšÍ Ck¦i, m`vcÖfy, c„w_exi cÖvšÍ mK‡ji m„wóKZ©v K¬všÍ nb bv, kªvšÍ nb bv; Zuvnvi eyw×i AbymÜvb Kiv hvq bv|Ó

“Have you not known? Have you not heard? The everlasting God, the LORD, The Creator of the ends of the earth, Neither faints nor is weary. His understanding is unsearchable.” (Isaiah 40:28) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

D³ MÖ‡š’i 44 Aa¨v‡qi 6 c‡` i‡q‡Q, Òm`vcÖfy, Bmªv‡q‡ji ivRv, Zvnvi gyw³`vZv; evwnbxM‡Yi m`vcÖfy GB K_v K‡nb, AvwgB Avw`, AvwgB AšÍ, Avwg wfbœ Avi †Kvb Ck¦i bvB|Ó

“I am the First and I am the Last; Besides Me there is no God.” (Isaiah 44:6) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

whiwg‡qi 10 Aa¨v‡qi 10 c‡` i‡q‡Q, ÒwKš‘ m`vcÖfy mZ¨ Ck¦i; wZwbB RxešÍ (living) Ck¦i I AbšÍ Kvj¯’vqx ivRv....|Ó

“But the LORD is the true God; He is the living God and the everlasting King.” (Jeremiah 10:10) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

nvev°yK 1g Aa¨v‡qi 12 c‡` i‡q‡Q, Ò†n m`vcÖfy, Avgvi Ck¦i, Avgvi cweÎZg, Zzwg wK Agi bn? (Abvw`Kvj nB‡Z bn?)Ó

“Are You not from everlasting, O LORD my God, my Holy One.” (Habakkuk 1:12) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

1g wZg_x‡qi 1g Aa¨v‡qi 17 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, Òwhwb hyM ch©v‡qi ivRv, A¶q (Immortal) A`„k¨ GKgvÎ Ck¦i...|Ó

“To the King of the ages, immortal, invisible, the only God, be honor and glory forever and ever.” (1 Timothy 1:17) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

mßg evK¨

†hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 20 Aa¨v‡qi 17 c‡` D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q, gºjxbx gwiqg‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i hxï e‡jb, ÒAvgv‡K ¯úk© KwiI bv, †Kbbv GLbI Avwg E‡aŸ© wcZvi wbK‡U hvB bvB; wKš‘ Zzwg Avgvi åvZ…M‡Yi Kv‡Q wMqv Zvnvw`M‡K ej, whwb Avgvi wcZv I †Zvgv‡`i wcZv, Ges Avgvi Ck¦i I †Zvgv‡`i Ck¦i, Zuvnvi wbK‡U Avwg E‡aŸ© hvB‡ZwQ|Ó

“Jesus said to her, “Do not cling to Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father; but go to My brethren and say to them, ‘I am ascending to My Father and your Father, and to My God and your God.” (John 20:17) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b hxï Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ m¤ú‡K©i †¶‡Î Zuvi wb‡R‡K Ab¨ mKj gvby‡li mgvb e‡j D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡j‡Qb, Òwhwb Avgvi wcZv I †Zvgv‡`i wcZv, Ges Avgvi Ck¦i I †Zvgv‡`i Ck¦iÓ| wZwb my¯úófv‡e ej‡jb †h, Zuvi wkl¨ivI ZuviB gZ Ck¦‡ii cyÎ| A_©vr ZvivI †hgb Ck¦‡ii cÖK…Z cyÎ bq, eis ifcK A‡_© ÔCk¦‡ii `vmÕ A‡_© Ck¦‡ii cyÎ, wZwbI wVK †Zgwb ifcK A‡_© ÔCk¦‡ii `vmÕ A‡_© Ck¦‡ii cyÎ; cÖK…Z A‡_© bb| Ck¦i †hgb Zv‡`i mK‡ji Ck¦i, wVK †Zgwbfv‡e wZwb ZuviI Ck¦i|

beg evK¨

†hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 14 Aa¨v‡qi 24 c‡` hxïi wb‡gœi e³e¨ D×„Z Kiv n‡q‡Q, ÒAvi †Zvgiv †h evK¨ ïwb‡Z cvB‡ZQ, Zvnv Avgvi bq, wKš‘ wcZvi, whwb Avgv‡K cvVvBqv‡Qb|Ó

“He who does not love Me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father’s who sent Me.” (John 14:24) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡bI hxï ¯úófv‡e Rvwb‡q‡Qb †h, wZwb Ck¦i bb, eis Ck¦‡ii c¶ †_‡K †cÖwiZ Ges Zuvi gyL †_‡K †h evK¨ Zviv ï‡b‡Q Zv Ck¦‡ii c¶ †_‡K cÖvß Inx A_©vr cÖZ¨v‡`k ev †cÖiYv|

`kg evK¨

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 23 Aa¨v‡qi eY©bv Abymv‡i hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i‡K e‡jb, Ò(9) Avi c„w_ex‡Z Kvnv‡KI ÔwcZvÕ ewjqv m‡¤^vab KwiI bv, KviY †Zvgv‡`i wcZv GK Rb| (10) †Zvgiv ÔAvPvh©Õ ewjqv m¤¢vwlZ nBI bv, KviY †Zvgv‡`i AvPvh© GK Rb, wZwb wLªó|Ó

GLv‡b hxïi Ck¦iZ¡ A¯^xKvi Kiv n‡q‡Q Ges Zuvi †cÖwiZZ¡ cÖgvY Kiv n‡q‡Q| hxï ¯úóZB e‡j‡Qb, mK‡ji wcZv ev Ck¦i GKRbB Avi wZwb AvPvh© ev wk¶K gvÎ|

GKv`k evK¨

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 26 Aa¨v‡q ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒZLb hxï Zuvnv‡`i mwnZ †Mrwkgvbx bvgK GK ¯’v‡b †M‡jb, Avi Avcb wkl¨w`M‡K Kwn‡jb, Avwg hZ¶Y HLv‡b wMqv cÖv_©bv Kwi, ZZ¶Y †Zvgiv GBLv‡b ewmqv _vK| (37) c‡i wZwb wcZi‡K Ges wmew`‡qi `yB cyÎ‡K m‡½ jBqv †M‡jb, Avi `ytLvZ© I e¨vKzj nB‡Z jvwM‡jb| (38) ZLb wZwb Zvnvw`M‡K Kwn‡jb, Avgvi cÖvY giY ch©šÍ `ytLvZ© nBqv‡Q; †Zvgiv GLv‡b _vK, Avgvi m‡½ RvwMqv _vK| (39) c‡i wZwb wKwÂr A‡MÖ wMqv Deyo nBqv cwoqv cÖv_©bv Kwiqv Kwn‡jb, †n Avgvi wcZt, hw` nB‡Z cv‡i, Z‡e GB cvbcvÎ Avgvi wbKU nB‡Z `y‡i hvDK; Z_vwc Avgvi B”QvgZ bv nDK, †Zvgvi B”QvgZ nDK| (40) c‡i wZwb †mB wkl¨‡`i wbK‡U Avwmqv †`wL‡jb... (42) cybivq wZwb wØZxq evi wMqv GB cÖv_©bv Kwi‡jb, †n Avgvi wcZt, Avwg cvb bv Kwi‡j hw` Bnv `~‡i hvB‡Z bv cv‡i, Z‡e †Zvgvi B”Qv wm× nDK| (43) c‡i wZwb Avevi Avwmqv †`wL‡jb... (44) Avi wZwb cybivq Zvnvw`M‡K Qvwoqv wMqv Z...Zxq evi c~e©gZ K_v ewjqv cÖv_©bv Kwi‡jb|Ó

“And He took with Him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and He began to be sorrowful and deeply distressed. Then He said to them, “My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Stay here and watch with Me.” He went a little farther and fell on His face, and prayed, saying, “O My Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as You

will." (Matthew 26:37-39) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Dc‡ii D×„wZ‡Z ewY©Z hxïi Ae¯'v I K_vMy‡jv m‡›`nvZxZfv‡e cÖgvY K‡i †h, wZwb Ck¦i wQ‡jb bv, eis Ck¦‡ii `vm I gvbyl wQ‡jb| Ck¦i wK KL‡bv `ytLvZ©, †e`bvZ© I AvKzj n‡Z cv‡ib? Ck¦i wK g„Zz¨eiY K‡ib? Ck¦i wK Ab¨ Ck¦‡ii Kv‡Q Gfv‡e AvKzj Av‡eM I KvZiZv wb‡q cÖv_©bv K‡ib? KL‡bvB bq|

m‡e©vcwi, wLªóvb‡`i wek¦vm Abymv‡i hxï Ck¦i wQ‡jb, Zuvi i³ w`‡q wek¦evmx‡K biK †_‡K euvPv‡bvi D‡Ï‡k¨B wZwb †`n MÖnY¯K‡i GB we‡k¦ G‡mwQ‡jb| Zvn‡j GB `ytL, †e`bv I AvnvRvwii A_© Kx? Avi m¤¢e n‡j GB cvbcvÎ `~ixf~Z Kivi Rb¨ Ck¦‡ii Kv‡Q cÖv_©bviB ev A_© Kx?

Øv`k evK¨

hxïi Af¨vm wQj, wZwb hLb wb‡Ri m¤ú‡K© ej‡Zb ZLb wb‡R‡K Ôgbyl¨cyÎÕ (son of man) e‡j D‡jøL Ki‡Zb| mymgvPvi¸‡jv ev cÖPwjZ bZzb wbq‡gi cy¯ÍK¸‡jv cvV Ki‡j welqwU LyeB my¯úófv‡e †`Lv hvq| D`vniY¯^ifc ïay gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPvi †_‡KB K‡qKwU ¯'v‡bi D‡jøL KiwQ; 8 Aa¨v‡qi 20 c`, 9 Aa¨v‡qi 6 c`, 16 Aa¨v‡qi 13 I 27 c`, 17 Aa¨v‡qi 9, 12 I 22 c`, 18 Aa¨v‡qi 11 c`, 19 Aa¨v‡qi 28 c`, 20 Aa¨v‡qi 18 I 28 c`, 24 Aa¨v‡qi 27 c`, 26 Aa¨v‡qi 24, 35 I 64 c`|

evn¨Z Ôgbyl¨cyÎÕ gvbyl Qvov Avi wKQzB n‡Z cv‡ib bv|

[wneªæ ev †mwgwUK m¤cÖ`v‡qi g‡a¨ cÖfy A‡_© Ck¦i‡K ÔwcZvÕ ejvi cÖPjb wQj| †Zgwbfv‡e gvbyl‡`i‡K ev Ck¦‡ii wcÖq gvbyl‡`i‡K ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ ejvi cÖPjb wQj| GB A‡_© hxïl Ck¦i‡K wcZv ej‡Zb| Z‡e gvbyl †hb AwZ fw³i Kvi‡Y Zuv‡K cÖK…Z A‡_© ÒCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ e‡j wki&K ev Askx`vwiZvq wbcwZZ bv n‡Z cv‡i, GRb¨ wZwb wb‡R‡K me©`v Ôgbyl¨cyÎÕ e‡j AvL¨vwqZ Ki‡Zb|]

Z…Zxq cwi‡”Q`

wLª‡ói Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ †ckK…Z evK¨vewji

AmviZv cÖgvY

cÖ_g `wjj

hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ †ckK…Z cÖ_g `wjj n‡jv, evB‡e‡j wewfbœ ¯’v‡b hxïi †¶‡Î ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ (Son of God) K_vwUi cÖ‡qvM|

`yÕwU Kvi‡Y GB `wjjwU MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq :

cÖ_gZ, ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ K_vwUi wecix‡Z evB‡e‡j evisevi hxï‡K Ôgbyl¨ cyÎÕ (Son of man) ejv n‡q‡Q hv cvVK B‡Zvc~‡e© Rvb‡Z †c‡i‡Qb| GQvov Zuv‡K evisevi Ô`vD‡`i cyÎÕ ev Ô`vD` mšÍvbÕ (Son of David) e‡jl AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q| (†`Lyb gw_ 1/1, 9/27, 12/23, 15/22, 20/30, 31, 21/9, 15, 22/42; gvK© 10/47, 48, j~K 18/38, 39)

wØZxqZ, ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ (Son of God) K_vwUi g‡a¨ ÔcyÎÕ kãwU KL‡bvB Zvi cÖK…Z I AvwfavwbK A‡_© e¨eüZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| KviY mKj Ávbx GKgZ †h, AvwfavwbK I cÖK…Z A‡_© cyÎ ej‡Z eySv‡bv nq wcZvgvZv Df‡qi ^RweK wgj‡bi gva¨‡g hvi Rb¥| G A_©

ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ (Son of God)-Gi †¶‡Î †Kvbfv‡eB cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

eis ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ K_vwU hxïi †¶‡Î Ôavwg©KÕ A‡_© e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q|

evB‡e‡j wewfbœ ¯’v‡b hxï Qvov Ab¨vb¨ avwg©K e¨w³‡`i †¶‡ÎI ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ K_vwU e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q, †hgbfv‡e ÔcvcxÕi †¶‡Î Ôw`qve‡ji cyÎÕ K_vwU e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q|

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 5 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(9) ab¨ hvnviv wgjb Kwiqv †`q, KviY Zvnviv Ck¦‡ii cyÎ ewjqv AvL¨vZ nB‡e|... (44) wKš‘ Avwg †Zvgvw`M‡K ewj‡ZwQ, †Zvgiv Avcb Avcb kÎæw`M‡K †cÖg KwiI, Ges hvnviv †Zvgvw`M‡K Zvobv K‡i, Zvnv‡`i Rb¨ cÖv_©bv KwiI; (45) †hb †Zvgiv Avcbv‡`i wcZvi mšÍvb nI...|Ó

“Blessed are the peacemakers, For they shall be called sons of God.” (Matthew 5:9)

“But I say to you, love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, that you may be sons of your Father...” (Matthew 5:44-45)

(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

†hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 8g Aa¨v‡q D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, Bû`xMY I L„‡÷i g‡a¨ wbgœiƒc K‡_vcK_b nq : Ò(41) †Zvgv‡`i

wcZvi Kvh© †Zvgiv Kwi‡ZQ| Zvnviv Zuvnv‡K Kwnj, Avgiv e¨wfPviRvZ bwn; Avgv‡`i GKgvÎ wcZv Av‡Qb, wZwb Ck¦i| (42) hxï Zvnvw`M‡K Kwn‡jb, Ck¦i hw` †Zvgv‡`i wcZv nB‡Zb, Z‡e †Zvgiv Avgv‡K †cÖg Kwi‡Z... (44) †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i wcZv w`qve‡ji Ges †Zvgv‡`i wcZvi Awfjvl mKj cvjb KivB †Zvgv‡`i B”Qv; †m Avw` nB‡ZB biNvZK, m‡Z¨ _v‡K bvB, KviY Zvnvi g‡a¨ mZ¨ bvB| †m hLb wg_¨v e‡j, ZLb Avcbv nB‡ZB e‡j, †Kbbv †m wg_¨vev`x I Zvnvi wcZv|Ó

“You do the deeds of your father.” Then they said to Him, “We were not born of fornication; we have one Father-God.” Jesus said to them, “If God were your Father, you would love Me....” (John 8:41-42)

“You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own resources, for he is a liar and the father of it.” (John 8:44)

(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Bny`xMY `vwe K‡ib †h, GKgvÎ GKRbB Zv‡`i wcZv, wZwb n‡”Qb Ck¦i| hxï Zv‡`i‡K ej‡jb; bv, eis †Zvgv‡`i wcZv n‡jv w`qvej|

G K_v †Zv my¯úó †h, w`qvej Zv‡`i cÖK...Z wcZv bq| cyÎ kãwU GLv‡b cÖK...Z A‡_© MÖnY Kiv m¤¢e bq|

Bû`x‡`i e³‡e¨i A_© n‡jv, Avgiv avwg©K I Ck¦‡ii Av‡`k cvjbKvix| Avi hxïi K_vi A_© n‡jv, †Zvgiv avwg©K I Ck¦‡ii Av‡`k cvjbKvix bI, eis †Zvgiv Aavwg©K I w`qve‡ji Av‡`k cvjbKvix|

†hvn‡bi cÖ_g c‡Îi 3 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(9) †h †Kn Ck¦i nB‡Z RvZ, †m cvcvPiY K‡i bv|Ó

“Whoever has been born of God does not sin...” (1 John 3:9) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

D³ c‡Îi 5 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(1) †h †Kn wek¦vm K‡i †h, hxïB †mB wLªó, †m Ck¦i nB‡Z RvZ|Ó

“Whoever believes that Jesus is the Christ is born of God.” (1 John 5:1) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

†ivgxq 8 Aa¨v‡qi 14 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, Ò†Kbbv hZ †jvK Ck¦‡ii AvÁv Øviv PvwjZ nq, ZvnvivB Ck¦‡ii cyÎ|Ó

“For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.” (Romans 8:14) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

wdwjcxq 2 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(14) †Zvgiv ePmv I ZK©weZK© webv mg¯Í Kvh© Ki, (15) †hb †Zvgiv Awb›`bxq I AgvwqK nI, GB Kv‡ji †mB KzwUj I wec_Mvgx †jvK‡`i g‡a¨ Ck¦‡ii wb®‹j¼ mšÍvb nI|Ó

“Do all things without complaining and disputing, that you may become blameless and harmless, children of God without fault in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation.” (Philippians 2:14-15) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Dc‡i DwjøwLZ D×„wZ¸‡jv my¯úóif‡c cÖgvY K‡i, ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ K_vwU hxï I Ab¨vb¨ e¨w³; hviv Ck¦‡ii AvÁv Øviv PvwjZ nq Zv‡`i †¶‡Î Ôavwg©KÕ A‡_©B e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q|

GQvov Av‡iv GKwU welq j¶Yxq| evB‡e‡ji cyivZb I bZzb wbq‡gi cy¯ÍK¸‡jv‡Z Ô**wcZv**Õ I Ô**Ck¦i cyÎ**Õ kãØq‡K AmsL¨ I AMwYZ ¯’v‡b ifcK A‡_© e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q| GLv‡b D`vniY wn‡m‡e K‡qKwU D×„wZ cÖ`vb KiwQ|

cÖ_g : j~K Zuvi mymgvPv‡ii 3 Aa¨v‡q L„‡ói eskvewj eY©bv Ki‡Z †h‡q e‡j‡Qb, ÒAv`g **Ck¦‡ii cyÎ**|Ó (j~K 3/23-38)

wØZxq : hvÎvcy¯ÍK 4 Aa¨v‡q D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, Ck¦i m`vcÖfy, †gvwk‡K wbgœiƒc wb‡`©k cÖ`vb K‡ib, Ò(22) Avi Zzwg d‡iŠY‡K Kwn‡e, m`vcÖfy GB K_v K‡nb, **Bmªv‡qj Avgvi cyÎ**, Avgvi cÖ_gRvZ| (23) Avi Avwg †Zvgv‡K ewjqvwQ, Avgvi †mev KiYv‡_© Avgvi cyÎ‡K Qvwoqv †`I; wKš‘

Zzwg Zvnv‡K Qvwoqv w`‡Z Am¤§Z nB‡j; †`L, Avwg †Zvgvi cyÎ‡K, †Zvgvi cÖ_gRvZ‡K, ea Kwie|Ó

“‘Then you shall say to Pharaoh, ‘Thus says the LORD: “Israel is My son, My firstborn. So I say to you, let My son go that he may serve Me. But if you refuse to let him go, indeed I will kill your son, your firstborn.” (Exodus 4:22-23) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b `yB ¯’v‡b ÔBmªv‡qjÕ-‡K Ck¦‡ii cyÎ ejv n‡q‡Q, Dciš‘ Zv‡K cÖ_gRvZ cyÎ e‡j AvL¨vwqZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Z…Zxq : MxZmswnZvi 88 (cÖPwjZ evB‡e‡j 89) Mx‡Z `vq~` m`vcÖfy Ck¦i‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i e‡j‡Qb, Ò(19) GK`v Zzwg wbR mvay‡K `k©b w`qv K_v KwnqvwQ‡j, ewjqvwQ‡j, Avwg mvnvh¨ Kwievi fvi GKRb exi‡K mgc©Y KwiqvwQ, Avwg cÖRv‡`i g‡a¨ g‡bvbxZ GKRb‡K DbœZ KwiqvwQ| (20) Avgvi `vm `vq~`‡KB cvBqvwQ, Avgvi cweÎ ^Z‡j Zvnv‡K Awfwl³ KwiqvwQ| (26) †m Avgv‡K WvwKqv ewj‡e, Zzwg **Avgvi wcZv**, Avgvi Ck¦i (Thou art my father, my God), I Avgvi cwiÎv‡Yi ^kj| (27) Avevi Avwg Zvnv‡K **cÖ_gRvZ** Kwie, c„w_exi ivRMY nB‡Z m‡e©v”P Kwiqv wbhy³ Kwie|Ó

“Then you spoke in a vision to your faithful one, and said: “I have set the crown on one who is mighty, I have exalted one chosen from the people. I have found my servant David; with my holy oil I have anointed him. He shall cry to me, ‘You are my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation!’ I will make him the firstborn, the highest of the kings of the earth.” (Psalm 89:19-20, 26-27) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

GLv‡b `vq~`‡K exi (Mighty), g‡bvbxZ (Chosen) I Ck¦‡ii cÖ_gRvZ cyÎ (Firstborn) e‡j AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

PZz_© : whiwgq 31 Aa¨v‡qi 9 c‡` Ck¦‡ii wb‡gœv³ evK¨ D×„Z Kiv n‡q‡Q, Ò†h‡nZz Avwg Bmªv‡q‡ji **wcZv** Ges Bd«wqg Avgvi **cÖ_gRvZ cyÎ**|Ó

“For I am a Father to Israel, And Ephraim is My firstborn.” (Jeremiah 31:9) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b †hv‡l‡di wØZxq cyÎ Bd«wqg‡K Ck¦‡ii cÖ_gRvZ cyÎ e‡j AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q| Kv‡RB, Kv‡iv †¶‡Î ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ ev Abyifc kã ejv n‡j hw` Zv‡Z Zvi Bk¦iZ¡ cÖgvwYZ nq, Z‡e B¯ªv‡qj, `vq~` I Bd«wqgB Ck¦i‡Z¡i †ewk AwaKvix; KviY Zv‡`i‡K ÔCk¦‡ii cÖ_gRvZ cyÎÕ ejv n‡q‡Q| Avi Aveivnvg, †gvwk I Ab¨vb¨ c~e©eZ©x fveev`x‡`i e¨e¯’v Abymv‡i cÖ_gRvZ cyÎB m¤§vb I gh©v`vi me©vwaK AwaKvi †fvM K‡ib|

GLv‡b wLªóvbMY ej‡Z cv‡ib †h, hxï‡K bZzb wbq‡gi †Kvb †Kvb cy¯Í‡K ÔCk¦‡ii GKRvZ cyÎ (Only begotten son)Õ ejv n‡q‡Q| G‡Z Zuvi we‡klZ¡ eySv hvq| wKš‘ Avgiv eje †h, G‡¶‡Î ÔGKRvZÕ ev ÔGKgvÎÕ kãwU KL‡bvB Zvi cÖK…Z A‡_© M„nxZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| KviY ¯^qs Ck¦i GB ÔGKRvZ cy‡ÎiÕ Av‡iv A‡bK fvB‡qi K_v D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb, Zv‡`i g‡a¨ wZbRb‡K ÔcÖ_gRvZÕ e‡j D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb| Kv‡RB ÔcyÎÕ ev ÔcÖ_gRvZÕ k‡ãi b¨vq ÔGKRvZÕ kãwUI ifcK A‡_© e¨eüZ n‡q‡Q|

cÂg : 2 kg~‡qj 7 Aa¨v‡q k‡jvg‡bi wel‡q Ck¦‡ii wb‡gœv³ Dw³ D×„Z Kiv n‡q‡Q, ÒAvwg Zvnvi **wcZv** nBe I †m Avgvi **cyÎ** nB‡e|Ó

“I will be his Father, and he shall be My son.” (2 Samuel 7:14) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

hw` Kv‡iv m¤ú‡K© ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ ej‡j Zvi Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvwYZ nq, Z‡e Ck¦i‡Z¡i wel‡q hxïi †P‡qI k‡jvg‡bi `vwe AwaK †Rviv‡jv e‡j cÖgvwYZ n‡e, KviY k‡jvgb hxïi c~e©eZ©x Ges Zuvi wcZvgn‡`i Ab¨Zg|

lô : wØZxq weei‡Yi 14 Aa¨v‡qi 1 c‡`, †nv‡kq 1 Aa¨v‡qi 10 c‡` Bmªv‡qj mšÍvb‡`i

mKj‡KB ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ ev ÔCk¦‡ii mšÍvbÕ (children of the LORD) e‡j AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

mßg : whkvBq 63 Aa¨v‡qi 16 c‡` Ck¦i‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i whkvBq fveev`x e‡j‡Qb, ÒZzwg †Zv Avgv‡`i wcZv; h`¨wc Aveªvnvg Avgvw`M‡K Rv‡bb bv I Bmªv‡qj Avgvw`M‡K ¯^xKvi K‡ib bv, Z_vwc Zzwg m`vcÖfy **Avgv‡`i wcZv**, Abvw`Kvj nB‡Z Avgv‡`i gyw³`vZv, GB †Zvgvi bvg|Ó

“Doubtless You are our Father, Though Abraham was ignorant of us, And Israel does not acknowledge us. You, O LORD, are our Father; Our Redeemer from Everlasting is Your name.” (Isaiah 63:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

D³ cy¯Í‡Ki 64 Aa¨v‡qi 8 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒwKš‘ GLb, †n m`vcÖfy, Zzwg **Avgv‡`i wcZv**|Ó

“But now, O LORD, You are our Father.” (Isaiah 64:8) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Gfv‡e whkvBq fveev`x Zuvi wb‡Ri I mKj Bmªv‡qjxq‡`i wel‡q ej‡jb †h, ÔCk¦i Avgv‡`i wcZvÕ|

Aóg : B‡qve 38 Aa¨v‡qi 7 c‡` i‡q‡Q, ÒZrKv‡j cÖfvZxq b¶ÎMY GKm‡½ Avb›`ie Kwij, **Ck¦‡ii cyÎMY** mK‡j RqaŸwb Kwij|Ó

“When the morning stars sang together, And all the sons of God shouted for joy?” (Job 38:7) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

beg : MxZmswnZvi 67 (cieZ©x ms¯‹i‡Y 68) Mx‡Zi 5 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒCk¦i Avcb cweÎ evm¯’v‡b **wcZ…nxb‡`i wcZv** I weaev‡`i wePviKZ©v|Ó

“A father of the fatherless, a defender of widows, Is God in His holy habitation.” (Psalm 68:5) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b Ck¦i‡K wcZ…nxb‡`i wcZv e‡j D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

`kg :** Avw` cy¯Í‡Ki 6 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(2) ZLb **Ck¦‡ii cy‡Îiv gbyl¨‡`i Kb¨vMY‡K my›`ix †`wLqv hvnvi hvnv‡K B”Qv, †m Zvnv‡K weevn Kwi‡Z jvwMj| (4) ZrKv‡j c„w_ex‡Z gnvexiMY wQj Ges Zrc‡iI Ck¦‡ii cy‡Îiv gbyl¨‡`i Kb¨v‡`i wbK‡U Mgb Kwi‡j Zvnv‡`i M‡f© mšÍvb Rwb¥j, ZvnvivB †mKv‡ji cÖwm× exi|Ó

“that the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they were beautiful; and they took wives for themselves of all whom they chose.” (Genesis 6:2)

“There were giants on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men and they bore children to them. Those were the mighty men.…” (Genesis 6:4)

(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b ÔCk¦‡ii cy‡ÎivÕ ej‡Z AwfRvZ‡`i cyÎ‡`i‡K eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q| Avi Ôgbyl¨‡`i Kb¨vMYÕ ej‡Z mvaviY gvbyl‡`i Kb¨v‡`i‡K eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ 1811 wLªóv‡ã cÖKvwkZ Aviex Abyev‡` Abyev`K cÖ_g c`wUi Abyev‡` wj‡L‡Qb, Ò(2) ZLb **AwfRvZ‡`i cy‡Îiv** mvaviY gvbyl‡`i Kb¨vMY‡K my›`ix †`wLqv hvnviv hvnv‡K B”Qv, †m Zvnv‡K weevn Kwi‡Z jvwMj|Ó

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, evB‡e‡j ÔAwfRvZ gvby‡li cyÎÕ‡KI ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ ejv n‡q‡Q| G †_‡K Rvbv †Mj †h, ÔAwfRvZ gvbylÕ-‡KI evB‡e‡ji cwifvlvq ÔCk¦iÕ ejv hvq|

**GKv`k :** evB‡e‡ji bZzb wbq‡gi cy¯ÍK¸‡jv‡Z A‡bK ¯’v‡bB Ck¦i‡K Ô†Zvgv‡`i wcZvÕ ejv n‡q‡Q| hxïi wkl¨‡`i‡KI Gfv‡e ejv n‡q‡Q Ges Ab¨‡`i‡KI Gfv‡e ejv n‡q‡Q|

Øv`k : wcZv-cy‡Îi b¨vq mym¤úwK©Z nIqvi Kvi‡Y KL‡bv KL‡bv evB‡e‡j ÔwcZvÕ ev ÔmšÍvbÕ kã‡K we‡kl m¤úK© eySv‡Z e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q|

j~K wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 20 Aa¨v‡q hxï RMrgywL gvbyl‡`i‡K ÒRM‡Zi mšÍvb (The children of this world)Ó e‡j‡Qb Ges ¯^M©evmx‡`i‡K Ò**Ck¦‡ii mšÍvb** (Children

of God)Ó I Òcybiæl‡bi mšÍvb (Children of the Resurrection)Ó e‡j‡Qb|

j~K 20: (34) hxï Zvnvw`M‡K Kwn‡jb, GB RM‡Zi mšÍv‡biv weevn K‡i Ges weevwnZv nq| (35) wKš‘ hvnviv †mB RM‡Zi Ges g„ZM‡Yi ga¨ nB‡Z cybiæl‡bi AwaKvix nBevi †hvM¨ MwYZ nBqv‡Q, Zvnviv weevn K‡i bv Ges weevwnZvI nq bv| (36) Zvnviv Avi gwi‡ZI cv‡i bv, †Kbbv Zvnviv `~ZM‡Yi mgZzj¨, Ges cybiæl‡bi mšÍvb nIqv‡Z **Ck¦‡ii mšÍvb**|

“Jesus answered and said to them, “The sons of this age marry and are given in marriage. But those who are counted worthy to attain that age, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry nor are given in marriage; nor can they die anymore, for they are equal to the angels and are sons of God, being sons of the resurrection.” (Luke 20:34-36) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

G evK¨ ‡jv †_‡K eySv hvq †h, avwg©K, hxïi cÖwZ wek¦vmx I Ck¦‡ii wb‡`©k gvb¨Kvix I mrKg©kxj‡`i‡K evB‡e‡j ÔCk¦‡ii cyÎÕ e‡j D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

wØZxq `wjj

hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ †ckK…Z wØZxq `wjj n‡jv, †hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 8 Aa¨v‡qi 23 c‡` i‡q‡Q, ÒwZwb Zvnvw`M‡K Kwn‡jb, †Zvgiv

Aat¯’v‡bi, Avwg EaŸ©¯’v‡bi; †Zvgiv G RM‡Zi, Avwg G RM‡Zi bwn|Ó

wLªóvbMY hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ G K_vwUi e¨vL¨v K‡ib| Zuviv e‡jb, hxï ej‡Qb †h, wZwb G RM‡Zi bb| G‡Z eySv hvq †h, GKwU wbM~p in‡m¨i w`‡K Bw½Z K‡i wZwb G K_v e‡j‡Qb| Avi Zv n‡jv †h, wZwb gvbyliƒcx n‡jI gvbyl bb, eis ¯^‡M©i ev EaŸ©RM‡Zi Ck¦i|

Zv‡`i GB e¨vL¨v `yÕwU Kvi‡Y MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq:

cÖ_gZ, GB e¨vL¨v bZzb I cyivZb wbq‡gi AMwYZ ev‡K¨i mv‡_ mvsNwl©K|

wØZxqZ, hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i †¶‡Îl Giƒc K_v e‡j‡Qb|

†hvn‡bi mymgvPv‡ii 15 Aa¨v‡qi 19 c‡` hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i‡K e‡j‡Qb, Ò†Zvgiv hw` RM‡Zi nB‡Z, Z‡e RMr Avcbvi wbR¯^ ewjqv fvjevwmZ; wKš‘ †Zvgiv Z RM‡Zi bn, eis Avwg †Zvgvw`M‡K RM‡Zi ga¨ nB‡Z g‡bvbxZ KwiqvwQ, GB Rb¨ RMr †Zvgvw`M‡K †Øl K‡i|Ó

“If you were of the world, the world would love its own. Yet because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you.” (John 15:19) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

†hvn‡bi mymgvPv‡ii 17 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, Ò(14) Avwg Zvnvw`M‡K †Zvgvi evK¨ w`qvwQ; Avi RMr Zvnvw`M‡K †Øl Kwiqv‡Q, KviY Zvnviv RM‡Zi bq, †hgb AvwgI RM‡Zi bB| (16) Zvnviv RM‡Zi bq, †hgb AvwgI RM‡Zi bB|Ó

“I have given them Your word; and the world has hated them because they are not of the world, just as I am not of the world.” (John 17:14)
“They are not of the world, just as I am not of the world.” (John 17:16)
(**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

Gfv‡e hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i m¤ú‡K© ej‡jb †h, Zuviv GB RM‡Zi bb| Dciš‘ wZwb ¯úófv‡eB G wel‡q Zuv‡`i‡K ZuviB gZ GKB ch©v‡qi e‡j D‡jøL Ki‡jb| wZwb †hgb G RM‡Zi bb, Zuvi wkl¨ivI wVK †Zgwb G RM‡Zi bb| wLªóvb‡`i `vwe Abymv‡i, hw` G RM‡Zi bv nIqvi Kvi‡Y Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvwYZ nq, Z‡e hxïi wkl¨MY mK‡jB Ck¦i wQ‡jb e‡j cÖgvwYZ n‡e|

hxïi GB ev‡K¨i mwVK A_© n‡jv, †Zvgiv cvw_©e RM‡Zi †jvf-jvjmvi Abymvix I RvMwZK ¯^v_©v‡š^lx| Avi Avwg Z`ªfc bB, eis Avwg EaŸ©RM‡Zi ev ¯^‡M©i gh©v`vi Awfjvmx Ges Ck¦‡ii †cÖg AbymÜvbx|

Z…Zxq `wjj

hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ †ckK…Z Z…Zxq `wjj n‡jv, †hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 10 Aa¨v‡q hxïi wb‡gœv³ evK¨ D×„Z Kiv n‡q‡Q, ÒAvwg I wcZv, Avgiv GK (I and my Father are one)Ó |

wLªóvbMY `vwe K‡ib †h, GB evK¨ hxïi Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvY K‡i| Zviv e‡jb †h, ÔAvwg I wcZv GKÕ GB K_vwU evwn¨K A‡_© MÖnY Kiv hv‡e bv KviY wLª‡ói GKwU gvbexq AvZ¥v I †`n wQj Ges gvbyl wn‡m‡e wZwb GKRb cwic~Y© gvbyl wQ‡jb, eis Gi e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z n‡e| Gi e¨vL¨v n‡jv, Ck¦i‡Z¡i w`K †_‡K wZwb cwic~Y© Ck¦i wQ‡jb| G w`K †_‡K wZwb I wcZv GK wQ‡jb|

`yÕwU Kvi‡Y Zv‡`i GB `vwe MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq:

cÖ_g KviY: L„‡÷i evK¨ hxïi Ab¨vb¨ ev‡K¨i mv‡_ mvgÄm¨ †i‡L e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z n‡e| Zv‡`i GB e¨vL¨v evB‡e‡ji Ab¨vb¨ evYxi mv‡_ mvsNwl©K|

wØZxq KviY: Gifc K_v hxïi wkl¨‡`i †¶‡Îl ejv n‡q‡Q| †hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 17 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q †h, hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i wel‡q e‡jb, Ò(21) †hb Zvnviv mK‡j GK nq (they all may be one); wcZt, **†hgb Zzwg Avgv‡Z I Avwg †Zvgv‡Z, †Zgwb Zvnvivl †hb Avgv‡`i g‡a¨ GK** _v‡K (that they also may be one in us); †hb RMr wek¦vm K‡i †h, Zzwg Avgv‡K †cÖiY KwiqvQ| (22) Avi Zzwg Avgv‡K †h gwngv w`qvQ, Zvnv Avwg

Zvnvw`M‡K w`qvwQ; **†hb Zvnviv GK nq, †hgb Avgiv GK** (that they may be one, even as we are one); (23) **Avwg Zvnv‡`i g‡a¨ I Zzwg Avgv‡Z †hb Zvnviv G‡Ki g‡a¨** cwic~Y©Zv jvf K‡i|[12] (I in them, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one)|Ó

"that they all may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us, that the world may believe that You sent Me. And the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that they may be one just as We are one: I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one." (John 17:21-23) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

GLv‡b hxï e‡j‡Qb Ò†hb Zvnviv mK‡j GK nqÓ, Ò‡hb Zvnviv GK nq †hgb Avgiv GKÓ Ges Ò†hb Zvnviv G‡Ki g‡a¨ cwic~Y©Zv jvf K‡iÓ|

G evK¨¸‡jv †_‡K eySv hvq †h, Zuviv mK‡j GK wQ‡jb| wØZxq ev‡K¨ hxï D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb †h, ÔCk¦‡ii mv‡_ Zuvi GKZ¡Õ †hiƒc ÔZuv‡`i ga¨Kvi GKZ¡Õ-I wVK Z`ªƒc|

G K_v my¯úó †h, hxïi †cÖwiZMY cÖK…Z A‡_© ÔGKmË¡vÕ wQ‡jb bv, wVK †Zgwb hxïI cÖK…Z A‡_© Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ ÔGKmË¡vÕ wQ‡jb bv|

---

[12]. evsjv evB‡e‡ji fvl¨ : †hb Zvnviv wm× nBqv GK nq|

e¯‘Z, ÔCk¦‡ii mv‡_ GKÕ nIqvi A_© n‡jv, Ck¦‡ii B”Qv I wb‡`©‡ki mv‡_ wb‡Ri B”Qv I Kg© GK K‡i †`Iqv, Zuvi cwic~Y© AvbyMZ¨ Kiv I avwg©K Rxeb hvcb Kiv|

Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ Gifc H‡K¨i g~j ch©v‡q wLªó, †cÖwiZMY I mKj wek¦vmx mgvb| cv_©K¨ n‡jv H‡K¨i kw³ I `ye©jZvq| Gifc H‡K¨ wLªó Ab¨‡`i †P‡q AwaK kw³kvjx I Zuvi HK¨ c~Y©Zi|

Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ HK¨ I Askx`vwiZ¡ ej‡Z †h GB A_© eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q Zv evB‡ej †_‡KB cÕgvwYZ nq| †hvnb Zuvi cÖ_g c‡Îi cÖ_g Aa¨v‡q wj‡L‡Qb, Ò(5) Avgiv †h evZ©v Zuvnvi Kv‡Q ïwbqv †Zvgvw`M‡K RvbvB‡ZwQ, Zvnv GB, Ck¦i †R¨vwZ, Ges Zuvnvi g‡a¨ AÜKv‡ii †jkgvÎ bvB| (6) Avgiv hw` ewj †h, Zuvnvi(Ck¦i) mwnZ Avgv‡`i mnfvwMZv(Askx`vwiZ¡) Av‡Q (We have fellowship with him), Avi hw` AÜKv‡i Pwj, Z‡e wg_¨v ewj, mZ¨ AvPiY Kwi bv| (7) **wKš‘ wZwb(Ck¦i) †hgb †R¨vwZ‡Z Av‡Qb, AvgivI hw` †Zgwb †R¨vwZ‡Z Pwj, Z‡e ci¯úi Avgv‡`i mnfvwMZv(Askx`vwiZ¡) Av‡Q** (We have fellowship with one another)|Ó

“This is the message which we have heard from Him and declare to you, that God is light and in Him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with Him, and walk in darkness, we lie and do not practice the truth. But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have

fellowship with one another." (1 John 1:5-7) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

dvm©x Abyev‡`, evB‡e‡j GLv‡b mnfvwMZv ev Askx`vwiZ¡ k‡ãi cwie‡Z© ÔBwËnv`Õ (union) ev ÔGKZ¡Õ kã e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q- ÒAvgiv hw` ewj †h, Zuvnvi mwnZ Avgiv **GK**... Z‡e ci¯ú‡i Avgv‡`i **GK** nBqvwQ....|Ó

G †_‡K Rvbv hvq †h, evB‡e‡ji eY©bv Abymv‡i Ck¦‡ii mv‡_ GK nIqv ev Ck¦‡ii mnfvMx ev Askx`vi nIqvi A_© n‡jv Ck¦‡ii wb‡`©k gZ †R¨vwZ I cy‡Y¨i c‡_ Pjv|

PZz_© `wjj

hxïi Ck¦i‡Z¡i c‡¶ †ckK...Z PZz_© `wjj n‡jv, †hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 14 Aa¨v‡q i‡q‡Q, ÔÔ(9)... †h Avgv‡K †`wLqv‡Q, †m wcZv‡K †`wLqv‡Q; Zzwg †Kgb Kwiqv ewj‡ZQ, wcZv‡K Avgv‡`i †`LvDb? (10) Zzwg wK wek¦vm Ki bv †h, Avwg wcZv‡Z AvwQ Ges wcZv Avgv‡Z Av‡Qb? Avwg †Zvgvw`M‡K †h mKj K_v ewj, Zvnv Avcbv nB‡Z ewj bv; wKš‘ wcZv Avgv‡Z _vwKqv Avcbvi Kvh© mKj mvab K‡ib|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 14:9-10)

wLªóvbMY `vex K‡ib †h, G¸‡jv cÖgvY K‡i, wLªó I Ck¦i GKB mË¡v wQ‡jb, hv Cmvi Ck¦i‡Z¡i cÖgvY| KviY, wZwb e‡j‡Qb †h, Zv‡K †`L‡jB wcZv‡K †`Lv nq Ges wcZv Zvi g‡a¨ i‡q‡Qb|

Zv‡`i GB `vwe `yÕwU Kvi‡Y MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq|

cÖ_gZ, ÔwLªó I Ck¦i GKB mË¡v wQ‡jb, †mKvi‡Y hxï‡K †`LvB nj Ck¦i‡K †`LvÕ- GB e¨vL¨v L„‡÷i Ab¨vb¨ Hk¦wiK ev‡K¨i mv‡_ mvsNwl©K|

gw_ wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 10 Aa¨v‡qi 40 c‡` i‡q‡Q, hxï e‡jb, Ò**†h †Zvgvw`M‡K MÖnY K‡i, †m Avgv‡KB MÖnY K‡i**; Avi **†h Avgv‡K MÖnY K‡i, †m Avgvi †cÖiYKZ©v‡KB MÖnY K‡i**|Ó

“He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me.” (Matthew 10:40) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

j~K wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 9 Aa¨v‡qi 48 c‡` i‡q‡Q, †QvÆ wkïwUi wel‡q wZwb e‡jb, Ò**†h †Kn Avgvi bv‡g GB wkïwU‡K MÖnY K‡i, †m Avgv‡KB MÖnY K‡i**; Ges **†h †Kn Avgv‡K MÖnY K‡i, †m Zuvnv‡KB MÖnY K‡i, whwb Avgv‡K †cÖiY Kwiqv‡Qb**|Ó

“and said to them, “Whoever receives this little child in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me receives Him who sent Me.” (Luke 9:48) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

j~K wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 10 Aa¨v‡qi 16 c‡` i‡q‡Q, †h 70 e¨w³‡K wZwb `yB Rb K‡i wewfbœ kn‡i †cÖiY K‡iwQ‡jb Zv‡`i wel‡q wZwb e‡jb, Ò**†h †Zvgvw`M‡K gv‡b, †m Avgv‡KB gv‡b**; Ges †h †Zvgvw`M‡K AMÖvn¨ K‡i, †m Avgv‡KB AMÖvn¨ K‡i; Avi **†h Avgv‡K AMÖvn¨ K‡i, †m Zuvnv‡KB AMÖvn¨ K‡i, whwb Avgv‡K †cÖiY Kwiqv‡Qb**|Ó

“He who hears you hears Me, he who rejects you rejects Me, and he who rejects Me rejects Him who sent Me.” (Luke 10:16) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

myZivs evB‡e‡ji DwjøwLZ eY©bvq hxï I Ck¦i hw` GKB mË¡v nb, Z‡e hxï I Zvi wkl¨‡`i‡KI GKB mË¡v wn‡m‡e MÖnY Ki‡Z nq| cÖK…Zc‡ÿ hxï I Ck¦i m¤ú~Y© Avjv`v `yÕwU mË¡v|

DwjøwLZ eY©bv¸‡jv jÿ¨ Ki‡j GK_v my¯úófv‡e cÖZxqgvb nq †h, ^bKU¨jvf A‡_©B hxï e‡j‡Qb, Ò†h Avgv‡K †`wLqv‡Q, †m wcZv‡K †`wLqv‡Q|Ó A_©vr †h Avgv‡K ey‡S‡Q I †R‡b‡Q †m cÕK…Zc‡¶ Avgvi

†cÖiYKvix Ck¦i‡KB †R‡b‡Q| GLv‡b Ck¦i‡K †`Lv ej‡Z Ck¦i‡K Rvbv eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q|

wØZxqZ, ÔAvwg wcZv‡Z AvwQ Ges wcZv Avgv‡Z Av‡QbÕ- Giƒc K_v hxïi wkl¨‡`i †¶‡Îl ejv n‡q‡Q|

†hvnb wjwLZ mymgvPv‡ii 14 Aa¨v‡qi 20 c‡` hxï e‡j‡Qb, Ò†mB w`b †Zvgiv Rvwb‡e †h, **Avwg Avgvi wcZv‡Z AvwQ, I †Zvgiv Avgv‡Z AvQ, Ges Avwg †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ AvwQ**|Ó

"At that day you will know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you." (John 14:20) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

wZwb Av‡iv e‡jb, ÒwcZv, Zzwg †hgb Avgvi ms‡M hy³ AvQ Avi Avwg †Zvgvi ms‡M hy³ AvwQ †Zgwb **ZvivI Avgv‡`i ms‡M hy³ _v‡K**|Ó (BD‡nvbœv 17:21)

"that they all may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us." (John 17:21) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

1 Kwiš'xq 6 Aa¨v‡qi 19 c‡`[13] ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒA_ev †Zvgiv wK Rvb †h, †Zvgv‡`i †`n cweÎ AvZ¥vi gw›`i, **whwb †Zvgv‡`i AšÍ‡i**

[13]. evsjvq evB‡e‡j †kl evK¨wU 20 c‡` Ask wn‡m‡e D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q|

_v‡Kb, huvnv‡K †Zvgiv Ck¦i nB‡Z cÖvß nBqvQ? Avi †Zvgiv wb‡Ri bI|Ó

“Or do you not know that your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and you are not your own?” (1 Corinthians 6:19) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

2 Kwiš’xq 6 Aa¨v‡qi 16 c‡` i‡q‡Q, ÒAvi cÖwZgv‡`i mwnZ Ck¦‡ii gw›`‡iiB ev wK m¤úK©? AvgivB Z **RxešÍ Ck¦‡ii gw›`i**, (†hgb Ck¦i ewjqv‡Qb, Avwg Zvnv‡`i g‡a¨ emwZ Kwie)|Ó

“What agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; as God said, “I will live in them...” (2 Corinthians 6:16) (THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE)

Bwdlxq 4_© Aa¨v‡qi 6 c‡` i‡q‡Q, ÒmK‡ji Ck¦i I wcZv GK, wZwb mK‡ji Dc‡i, mK‡ji wbK‡U I **mK‡ji g‡a¨** (In you all)[14] Av‡Qb|

“one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.” (Ephesians 4:6) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

cÖPwjZ BwÄ‡j ejv n‡q‡Q †h, **mK‡ji g‡a¨B** Ck¦i Av‡Q| (1 Kwiš’xq 6:19-20, 2 Kwiš’xq 6:16, Bwdlxq 4:6)

---

[14]. evsjv evB‡e‡j ÒmK‡ji AšÍ‡iÓ|

Z…Zxq `wj‡ji Av‡jvPbvq cvVK †`‡L‡Qb †h, hxï Zuvi wkl¨‡`i wel‡q Ck¦i‡K m‡¤^vab K‡i e‡j‡Qb, Ò**Avwg Zvnv‡`i g‡a¨** I Zzwg Avgv‡Z|Ó

Kv‡iv g‡a¨ Ck¦‡ii _vKv ev Ae¯’vb Kiv hw` D³ e¨w³i mv‡_ Ck¦‡ii GKZ¡ (Union) ev D³ e¨w³i Ck¦iZ¡ cÖgvY K‡i, Z‡e evB‡e‡ji Dchy©³ e³e¨¸‡jvi eY©bvq- hxïi g‡a¨ Ck¦i i‡q‡Qb| myZivs hxï Ck¦i! †mB hxï I wkl¨MY GK Ges †h‡nZz eY©bvbymv‡i wkl¨M‡Yi g‡a¨ hxïi Ae¯’vb cvIqv hvq| Kv‡RB wkl¨MY mK‡jB Ck¦i! GUv †Kv‡bvfv‡eB †hŠw³K bq|

evB‡e‡ji eY©bvq, hxïi g‡a¨ ev †Kv‡bv gvby‡li g‡a¨ Ck¦‡ii Ae¯’v‡bi cÖK…Z A_© n‡jv- Zv‡`i Bev`Z I AvbyM‡Z¨i †K›`ªwe›`y‡Z GKgvÎ Ck¦‡iiB Ae¯’vb| Aciw`‡K Ck¦‡ii g‡a¨ hxïi ev †Kv‡bv gvby‡li Ae¯’v‡bi cÖK…Z A_© n‡jv- GK Ck¦‡ii AvbyM‡Z¨i gv‡SB hxï I Zvi wkl¨iv me©`v Ae¯’vb Ki‡eb| cÿvšÍ‡i †Kv‡bv gvby‡li g‡a¨ hxïi Ae¯’v‡bi cÖK…Z A_© n‡jv- hxï‡K AvbyMZ¨ Kiv ev gvb¨ Kivi gva¨‡g ¯ªóvi AvbyMZ¨ Kiv ev gvb¨ Kiv|

GB A‡_©B †hvn‡bi cÖ_g c‡Îi 3 Aa¨v‡qi 24 c‡` ejv n‡q‡Q, ÒAvi †h e¨w³ Zuvnvi AvÁvmKj cvjb K‡i, †m Zuvnv‡Z _v‡K, I

wZwb Zvnv‡Z _v‡Kb; Avi wZwb Avgvw`M‡K †h AvZ¥v w`qv‡Qb, Zuvnvi Øviv Avgiv Rvwb †h, wZwb Avgv‡`i g‡a¨ _v‡Kb|Ó Ò(And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us)Ó

“Now he who keeps His commandments abides in Him, and He in him. And by this we know that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us.” (1 John 3:24) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

(†cŠ‡ji †Kvb K_v Avgv‡`i wbKU MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq| wZwb wLª‡ói wkl¨ ev †cÖwiZ wQ‡jb bv Ges Hk¦wiK †cÖiYvcÖvßI wQ‡jb bv| Dciš‘ Avgiv Zvi wek¦¯ÍZv‡ZB wek¦vm Kwi bv|

Ck¦‡ii †MŠie cÖgv‡Yi Rb¨ †cŠj wg_¨v K_v ej‡Zb e‡j wb‡RB ¯^xKvi K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡j‡Qb, ÒwKš‘ Avgvi wg_¨vq hw` Ck¦‡ii mZ¨ Zuvnvi †MŠiev‡_© DcwPqv c‡o, Z‡e AvwgI ev GLb cvcx ewjqv Avi wePvwiZ nB‡ZwQ †Kb?Ó (†ivgvb 3/7)

“For if the truth of God has increased through my lie to His glory, why am I also still judged as a sinner?” (Romans 3:7) (**The MacArthur Daily Bible** by John F. MacArthur, Jr)

G †_‡K Rvbv hvq †h, wZwb †h welq‡K ÔCk¦‡ii †MŠieÕ cÖKvkK e‡j Kíbv K‡i‡Qb, †m wel‡q Ck¦i, hxï ev cweÎ AvZ¥vi bv‡g ev‡bvqvU I wg_¨v K_v ej‡Z †gv‡UI wØav Ki‡Zb bv| Kv‡RB Zvi †Kvb K_vB wek¦vm‡hvM¨ bq|)

wKQz mskq I Zvi wbimb

1| gvhnve Kx Ges †Kb

gvhnve GKwU Aviwe kã| Bgvg‡`i M‡elYvjä gZvgZ ev AwfgZ‡K Aviwe‡Z gvhnve ejv nq|

†Kv‡bv GKwU wel‡q ivm~j (mv.) †_‡K GKvwaK Avgj cÖgvwYZ n‡q‡Q| d‡j GKvwaK gZvgZ M‡o D‡V‡Q| †hgb, mvjv‡Z ivm~j (mv.) KL‡bv nvZ †e‡a‡Qb ey‡Ki Dc‡i, KL‡bv ey‡Ki wb‡P, KL‡bv bvwfi mv‡_ wgwj‡q nvZ †e‡a‡Qb, KLbI bvwf msjMœ wb‡P nvZ †e‡a‡Qb| †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv mvnvev ivm~j (mv.) Gi KvQ †_‡K ey‡Ki Dc‡i nvZ evavi AvgjwU MÖnY K‡i‡Qb, †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv mvnvev bvwfi Dc‡i nvZ evavi Avgj MÖnY K‡i‡Qb, Avevi †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv mvnvev bvwf msjMœ wb‡P nvZ evavi AvgjwU MÖnY K‡i‡Qb|

d‡j †h mvnvex †h Avg‡ji †ÿ‡Î ivm~j (mv.) Gi KvQ †_‡K †h c×wZ‡Z wk‡L‡Qb, wZwb †mB c×wZ‡Z Avgj K‡i‡Qb| Zvi QvÎiv (Zv‡eCiv) †mB c×wZ‡Z Avgj K‡i‡Qb| cieZ©x‡Z Zvi QvÎ‡`i QvÎiv (Zv‡e-Zv‡eCiv) †mB c×wZ‡Z Avgj K‡i‡Qb|

Gfv‡e †Kvb GKwU wel‡q ivm~j (mv.) Gi KvQ †_‡K GKvwaK Avgj bvbvfv‡e cÖgvwYZ n‡q‡Q, d‡j G‡ÿ‡Î GKvwaK gvhnve ev gZvgZ ev wfbœgZ ˆZwi n‡q‡Q| myZivs GKB wel‡q GKvwaK Avgj nK n‡Z cv‡i|

cÖwm× gvhnve PviwU- nvbvwd, gv‡jKx, kvwdC, nv¤^jx| wKš‘ Zv‡eCb‡`i hy‡M Av‡iv A‡bK gvhnve wQj| †hgb, Zvevixi gvhnve, mywdqvb mvIixi gvhnve BZ¨vw`|

Pvi gvhnv‡ei CgvgM‡Yi AwfgZ Zv‡`i gvhnv‡e hZUv myweb¨¯Ívf‡e MÖš’vKv‡i msiwÿZ n‡q‡Q, Ab¨ †Kvb Cgv‡gi gZvgZ Gfv‡e myweb¨¯Ívf‡e MÖš’vKv‡i msiwÿZ nqwb| d‡j GB PviRb Cgv‡gi gvhnve †MvUv we‡k¦ mgv`„Z n‡q‡Q|

gvhnve †K Øxb g‡b Kiv wkK©| Øxb nj KziAvb Ges nvw`m gvbv| Avgiv gvhnve gvb‡ev Øxb cvj‡bi DcKiY wn‡m‡e|

hw` gvhnv‡ei †Kvb Cgv‡gi †Kvb gZ nvw`‡mi we‡ivax e‡j Avcwb wbwðZ eyS‡Z cv‡ib Z‡e Avcwb nvw`m gvb‡eb| GUvB mKj gvhnv‡ei Bgvg‡`i AwfgZ|

Avjøvn‡K GK Ges bexwR (mv.)-†K Zuvi me©‡kl ivm~j wn‡m‡e ¯^xK…wZ †`qvi ci Avgiv mK‡jB GK D‡¤§‡Zi AšÍfz©³|

وَاعْتَصِمُوْا بِحَبْلِ اللّٰهِ جَمِيْعًا وَّلَاتَفَرَّقُوْا·

ÒAvi †Zvgiv mK‡j Avjøvni i¾y‡K `„pfv‡e aviY Ki Ges wef³ n‡qv bv|Ó (m~iv Av‡j Bgivb: AvqvZ 103)

2| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z wRnv`

ÔwRnv`Õ k‡ãi A_©- cÖ‡Póv, msMÖvg ev cwikÖg| KziAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Avjøvni weavb cvjb Ges Zuvi `xb cÖPv‡ii mKj cÖ‡Póv‡KB KL‡bv KL‡bv ÔwRnv`Õ ejv n‡q‡Q| †hgb, Awek¦vmx I gybvwdK‡`i cÖwZ `vIqvZ cÖ`vb Ges Zv‡`i Ab¨vq Kg©Kv‡Ði cÖwZev` Kiv‡K wRnv‡`i AšÍf©y³ Kiv n‡q‡Q| Rvwjg kvm‡Ki m¤§y‡L mZ¨ I b¨v‡qi c‡¶ K_v ejv‡K me©‡kÖô wRnv` ejv n‡q‡Q| n¾‡K me©‡kÖô wRnv` ejv n‡q‡Q| Z‡e Bmjvgx cwifvlv I wdKn Abyhvqx, wRnv` g~jZ ÔwKZvjÕ ev Bmjvgx iv‡óªi c¶ †_‡K cwiPvwjZ mk¯¿ hy×‡KB †evSv‡bv n‡q _v‡K|

gw`bvi ivóª cÖwZôvi ci †_‡K ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi †bZ…‡Z¡ gymwjgMY A‡bK ÔwKZvjÕ K‡i‡Qb|

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) `vIqv‡Zi gva¨‡g Bmjvgx mgvR wewbg©vY K‡ib| `vIqv‡Zi wfwË‡Z gw`bvi msL¨vMwiô RbMY Bmjvgx

Rxebe¨e¯’v †g‡b †bb Ges ivm~jyjøvn (mv.)-†K Zuv‡`i ivóªcÖavb wnmv‡e MÖnY K‡ib| Gfv‡e `vIqv‡Zi gva¨‡g Bmjvgx ivóª cÖwZwôZ nq|

g°vi †Kvivqk‡`i AZ¨vPv‡i Ges Zv‡`i loh‡š¿i gy‡L gymjgvbiv gw`bvq wnRiZ K‡i|

gymjgvbiv Kv‡di‡`i Kej †_‡K †ewi‡q †M‡Q Ges gw`bvq wbivc` AvkÖq Lyu‡R †c‡q‡Q, GUv †`‡L Kv‡di‡`i †µva Av‡iv †e‡o hvq|

†Kvivqkiv gymjgvb‡`i Lei cvVv‡jv, †Zvgiv g‡b K‡iv bv, g°v †_‡K wM‡q wbivc‡` _vK‡e; Avgiv Bqvm‡ie †cuŠ‡Q †Zvgv‡`i me©bvk K‡i Qvo‡ev| (ivngvZzj wjj Avjvwgb, cÖ_g LÛ, c„ôv. 116)

Gici Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv bvwhj K‡ib-
اُذِنَ لِلَّذِيْنَ يُقٰتَلُوْنَ بِاَنَّهُمْ ظُلِمُوْا ؕ وَاِنَّ اللّٰــهَ عَلٰى نَصْرِهِمْ لَقَدِيْرُ ۙ39
Ôhv‡`i mv‡_ hy× Kiv n‡”Q, Zv‡`i‡K hy‡×i AbygwZ cÖ`vb Kiv nj, †Kbbv Zviv gRjyg, wbðqB Avjøvn Zv‡`i‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡Z m¶g|Õ (m~iv Avj-nv¾: AvqvZ 39)

†Zvgiv gykwiK‡`i‡K †hLv‡bB cvI nZ¨v Ki...??

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb,

ÒAvjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji cÿ †_‡K m¤úK©‡”Q‡`i †NvlYv gykwiK‡`i ga¨ †_‡K hv‡`i mv‡_ †Zvgiv Pzw³e× n‡qwQ‡j Zv‡`i cÖwZ| myZivs †Zvgiv hgx‡b wePiY Ki Pvi gvm, Avi †R‡b ivL, †Zvgiv Avjøvn‡K Aÿg Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv, Avi wbðq Avjøvn Kvwdi‡`i Ac`¯’Kvix| Avi gnvb n‡¾i w`b gvby‡li cÖwZ Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji cÿ †_‡K †NvlYv, wbðq Avjøvn gykwiK‡`i †_‡K `vqgy³ Ges Zuvi ivm~jI| AZGe hw` †Zvgiv Zvlev K‡iv, Zvn‡j Zv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ DËg| Avi hw` †Zvgiv wd‡i hvI, Zvn‡j †R‡b iv‡Lv, †Zvgiv Avjøvn‡K Aÿg Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| Avi hviv Kzdix K‡i‡Q Zzwg Zv‡`i‡K hš¿Yv`vqK kvw¯Íi mymsev` `vI| Z‡e gykwiK‡`i ga¨ †_‡K hv‡`i mv‡_ †Zvgiv Pzw³e× n‡q‡Qv, AZtci Zviv †Zvgv‡`i mv‡_ †Kv‡bv ÎæwU K‡iwb Ges †Zvgv‡`i weiæ‡× KvD‡K mvnvh¨ K‡iwb, †Zvgiv Zv‡`i‡K †`Iqv Pzw³ Zv‡`i wbw`©ó †gqv` ch©šÍ c~Y© Ki| wbðq Avjøvn gyËvKx‡`i fvjev‡mb| AZtci hLb wbwl× gvm¸‡jv (‡NvwlZ 4 gvm) AwZevwnZ n‡q hv‡e, ZLb †Zvgiv gykwiK‡`i‡K †hLv‡bB cvI nZ¨v Ki, Zv‡`i‡K cvKovI Ki, Zv‡`i‡K Ae‡iva Ki Ges Zv‡`i Rb¨ cÖwZwU NvwU‡Z e‡m Z‡e Zv‡`i c_ †Q‡o `vI| wbðq Avjøvn eoB ÿgvkxj, cig KiæYvgq|

Avi hw` gykwiK‡`i †KD †Zvgvi Kv‡Q AvkÖq Pvq, Zvn‡j Zv‡K AvkÖq `vI, hv‡Z †m Avjøvni Kvjvg ï‡b, AZtci Zv‡K Zvi wbivc` AvkÖ‡q †cuŠ‡Q `vI| Zv GRb¨ †h Zviv AÁ m¤úª`vq| Kxfv‡e gykwiK‡`i Rb¨ Pzw³-A½xKvi _vK‡e Avjøvni Kv‡Q I Zuvi ivm~‡ji Kv‡Q? Aek¨ gmwR‡` nviv‡gi Kv‡Q hv‡`i mv‡_ †Zvgiv A½xKvie× n‡q‡Qv Zv‡`i K_v Avjv`v| hZÿY Zviv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ wVK _v‡K, ZZÿY †ZvgivI Zv‡`i Rb¨ wVK _vK| wbðq Avjøvn gyËvKx‡`i fvjev‡mb|Ó (m~iv AvZ-ZvIev: AvqvZ 1-7)

D³ Avqv‡Z Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡j‡Qb- ÒhLb wbwl× gvm¸‡jv (†NvwlZ 4 gvm) AwZevwnZ n‡q hv‡e, ZLb †Zvgiv gykwiK‡`i‡K †hLv‡bB cvI nZ¨v Ki…Ó

A‡bK mgq hviv Bmjvg we‡Ølx Zviv KziAv‡bi Ab¨vb¨ AvqvZ D‡jøL bv K‡i Ges G AvqvZ¸‡jv c~‡e©i I c‡ii e³e¨ e¨wZ‡i‡K D‡jøL K‡i `vwe K‡ib †h, Bmjv‡g mKj Kvwdi ev Agymwjg‡K nZ¨v Kivi wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| A_P Avqv‡Z my¯úóZB ejv n‡q‡Q, †h mKj Kvwdi Rb‡Mvôxi mv‡_ ev †h mKj Kexjv ev MÖvg iv‡ói mv‡_ (ZrKvjxb †cÖÿvc‡U) †Zvgv‡`i Pzw³ i‡q‡Q Zv‡`i g‡a¨ hviv Pzw³ f½ K‡iwb Zv‡`i Pzw³ envj _vK‡e| Avi hviv Pzw³ f½ K‡i‡Q Zv‡`i‡K †Zvgv‡`i cÿ †_‡K

Pzw³ evwZj I K,U‰bwZK m¤úK© wQbœ Kivi †NvlYv w`‡q Pvi gv‡mi mgq `vI| G mg‡qi g‡a¨ Zviv hw` `xb MÖnY K‡i ev ek¨Zv MÖnY K‡i wbivcËv cÖv_©bv K‡i Z‡e Zv‡`i‡K wbivcËv w`‡e| Ab¨vb¨‡`i †ÿ‡Î †NvwlZ Pvi gvm AwZµvšÍ nIqvi c‡i hy×ve¯’v weivR Ki‡e| Zv‡`i evwnbx‡K †hLv‡b cvIqv hv‡e Avµgb Kiv n‡e Ges nZ¨v ev e›`x Kiv n‡e|

GLv‡b A‡hv×v gykwiK‡`i‡K nZ¨v Kivi wb‡`©k †`Iqv nqwb| G Avqv‡Zi wb‡`©k cvj‡b KL‡bvB ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) A‡hv×v gykwiK‡`i‡K c‡_ cÖvšÍ‡i a‡i nZ¨v Ki‡Z wb‡`©k †`bwb|

Ab¨Î Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb,

ÒAvjøvni iv¯Ívq hy× Ki Zv‡`i weiæ‡× hviv †Zvgv‡`i mv‡_ hy× Ki‡Q Ges mxgvj•Nb K‡iv bv|Ó (m~iv Avj-evKviv: AvqvZ 190)

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) mvaviY Agymwjg bvMwiK‡K nZ¨v KwVbfv‡e wb‡la K‡i‡Qb|

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb: Òhw` †Kv‡bv e¨w³ gymwjg iv‡óªi g‡a¨ emevmKvix Agymwjg bvMwiK ev Agymwjg †`‡ki Agymwjg bvMwiK‡K nZ¨v K‡i Z‡e †m Rvbœv‡Zi myMÜI jvf Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv, hw`I

Rvbœv‡Zi myMÜ Pwjøk erm‡ii `yiZ¡ †_‡K jvf Kiv hvq|Ó

gykwiKMY ej‡Z hv‡`i weiæ‡× hy‡×i †NvlYv †`Iqv n‡jv †m mKj Pzw³f½Kvix gykwiK Rb‡Mvôx ev Kexjv iv‡óªi †hv×v‡`i‡K eySv‡bv n‡q‡Q| GLv‡b cÖ_‡g, †k‡l I gv‡S evisevi Pzw³iÿvKvix‡`i Pzw³ iÿv Ki‡Z I wbivcËvcÖv_©x‡`i wbivcËv w`‡Z wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| cvkvcvwk evwK mK‡ji weiæ‡× hy‡×i wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| AZwK©Z ev †Mvcb AvµgY bv K‡i my¯úó †NvlYv w`‡q Pvi gv‡mi mgq †`Iqv n‡q‡Q, hv wbtm‡›`‡n gvbe BwZnv‡m hy‡×i Rb¨ me©‡kÖô gvbweK †NvlYv|

3| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vm-`vmx MÖnY

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vm-`vmx MÖnY †Kejgvî hy×cieZ©x Kvwdi hy×e›`x‡`i †ÿ‡Î cÖ‡hvR¨| G‡ÿ‡Î hviv Bmjv‡gi weiæ‡× A¯¿aviY K‡i †Kejgvî Zv‡`i cwievi‡K hy×e›`x wn‡m‡e e›`x Kiv nq| Z‡e cwiev‡ii †KD gymwjg n‡j Zv‡K e›`x Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv, Bmjvgx kixqZ Abyhvqx|

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vm-`vmx MÖnY, Zv‡`i mv‡_ AvPiY, cvðv‡Z¨i `vmZ¡/`vm-`vmxi

msÁv †_‡K m¤ú~Y© wfbœ| e`‡ii hy‡× 70 Rb e›`xi mv‡_ gymjgvb‡`i AvPiY †Kgb wQj Zv jÿ Kiv hvK|

e`‡ii hy‡× †gvk‡iK‡`i 70 Rb wbnZ Ges 70 Rb e›`x nq| G hy‡× gymjgvb‡`i weRq jv‡fi ci ivm~j (mv.) wZb w`b e`i cÖvšÍ‡i Ae¯’vb K‡ib| PZz_© w`b wZwb gw`bvi c‡_ hvÎv K‡ib| hvÎvc‡_ mvdiv cÖvšÍ‡i bex (mv.) bhi Be‡b nv‡im‡K nZ¨vi wb‡`©k †`b| e‡ov †Kvivqk Acivax‡`i Ab¨Zg G †jvKwU e`‡ii hy‡× †gvk‡iK‡`i cZvKv enb KiwQ‡jv| Bmjv‡gi kÎæZvq Ges ivm~j (mv.)-†K Kó`v‡b †m mxgv Qvwo‡q wM‡qwQ‡jv| Gici ivm~j (mv.) AviKzh hvwiqvq †cuŠ‡Q †mLv‡b IKev Be‡b Avey †gvqvqZ‡K nZ¨vi wb‡`©k †`b| G †jvKwUB bvgvh Av`vqiZ Ae¯’vq ivm~j (mv.) Gi wc‡V D‡Ui bvwofzuwo Pvwc‡q w`‡qwQ‡jv Ges Mjvq Pv`i Rwo‡q nZ¨v Ki‡Z †P‡qwQ‡jv| nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) mgqg‡Zv Dcw¯’Z bv n‡j G `ye„©Ë ivm~j (mv.)-†K Mjv wU‡c nZ¨vB K‡i †d‡jwQ‡jv|

hy‡×i `„wó‡KvY †_‡K G `yB `ye©„Ë‡K nZ¨v Kiv wQ‡jv Riæix| †Kbbv Zviv ïay hy×e›`xB wQ‡jv bv; eis AvaywbK cwifvlvq hy×vcivaxI wQ‡jv|

ivm~j (mv.) gw`bvq Avmvi GKw`b ci hy×e›`xiv G‡m †cuŠ‡Q| wZwb mvnvev‡q †Kivg‡K hy×e›`x‡`i mv‡_ fv‡jv e¨envi Kivi Dc‡`k †`b| G Dc‡`‡ki d‡j mvnvev‡q †Kivg wb‡Riv †LRyi †L‡q _vK‡Zb, wKš‘ K‡q`x‡`i iæwU †L‡Z w`‡Zb| cÖm½Z D‡jøL¨, gw`bvq †LRy‡ii †P‡q iæwUi g~j¨ I ¸iæZ¡ wQ‡jv AwaK|

gw`bvq †cuŠQvi ci ivm~j (mv.) mvnvev‡q †Kiv‡gi m‡½ Aewkó hy×e›`x‡`i e¨vcv‡i civgk© K‡ib| nhiZ Avey eKi wmwÏK (iv.) †dw`qv (gyw³cY) wb‡q hy×e›`x‡`i †Q‡o †`qvi civgk© †`b| nhiZ Igi Be‡b LvËve (iv.) hy×e›`x‡`i wki‡ñ` Kivi civgk© †`b|

ivm~j (mv.) nhiZ Avey eK‡ii civgk© cQ›` K‡ib| †gvk‡iK‡`i KvQ †_‡K **†dw`qv ev gyw³cY** †bqvi wm×všÍ M„nxZ nq| †dw`qvi cwigvY wQ‡jv GK nvRvi, wZb nvRvi Ges Pvi nvRvi †`invg ch©šÍ|

g°vevmxiv †jLvcov Rvb‡Zv| cÿvšÍ‡i gw`bvevmxiv cov‡jLvi mv‡_ cwiwPZ wQ‡jv bv| G Kvi‡Y Gifc wm×všÍI ivLv n‡qwQ‡jv, hv‡`i gyw³cY cÖ`v‡bi mvg_© †bB, Zviv gw`bvq `kwU K‡i wkï‡K †jLvcov †kLv‡e| wkïiv fv‡jvfv‡e †jLvcov wkÿv Ki‡j wkÿK K‡q`x‡`i Rb¨ †mUvB n‡e †dw`qv ev

gyw³cY| Bmjvg hy×e›`x‡`i mv‡_ Gifc gvbweK AvPiY‡KB DrmvwnZ K‡i|

ivm~j (mv.) e`‡ii hy‡×i K‡qKRb e›`xi Ici AbyMÖn K‡i Zv‡`i KvQ †_‡K †dw`qv MÖnY K‡ibwb, Zv‡`i Ggwb‡ZB gyw³ †`qv nq| Zviv n‡"Q †gvËv‡je Be‡b nvbZve, mvBdx Be‡b Avey †idvqv Ges Avey Avhhv Rygvnx|

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z hy×e›`x `vm-`vmx MÖn‡Yi D‡Ïk¨

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z hy×e›`x `vm-`vmx MÖn‡Yi g~j D‡Ïk¨ nj Amnv‡qi `vwqZ¡ †bqv, gwnjv I ev"Pv‡`i‡K AvkÖq †`qv, DËg AvPi‡Yi Øviv Zv‡`i‡K Bmjv‡gi w`‡K AvK...ó Kiv, Zv‡`i‡K Avw_©Kfv‡e ¯^"Qj nevi my‡hvM w`‡q gyw³i c_ myMg Kiv| Zv‡`i‡K eÈb K‡i gymwjg †hv×viv wbR wbR wR¤§vq wb‡e Ges GKBmv‡_ Zv‡`i AvkÖq I LvIqv-civi `vwqZ¡ wb‡e| †h `vwqZ¡ cvj‡b Aÿg n‡e, †m wewµ K‡i Av‡iKRb †h `vwqZ¡ cvj‡b mÿg Zvi wR¤§vq w`‡e|

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ô`vm †Zvgvi fvB †h †Zvgvi Aaxb¯'| Zzwg hv LvI Zv †_‡KB Zv‡K †L‡Z `vI| Zzwg hv cwiavb Ki Zv †_‡KB Zv‡K civI| mva¨vZxZ Kv‡Ri †evSv PvwcI bv|

mv‡a¨i evB‡i KvR n‡j Zv‡K mvnvh¨ Ki| (mnxn eyLvix-2377)

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z Zv‡`i‡K ÔAvgvi `vmÕ-Gfv‡e m‡¤^vab KivI wb‡la| WvKvi mgq ÔAvgvi evjKÕ ev ÔAvgvi Lvw`gÕ- Gfv‡e WvK‡Z wb‡`©k †`qv n‡q‡Q| (wZiwghx nv.bs: 1949)

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vm-`vmx‡K cÖnvi Kiv wbwl×| †KD hw` cÖnvi K‡i Z‡e Zv‡K Zvi `vm ev `vmx‡K gy³ K‡i w`‡Z n‡e|

bexwR (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ô‡KD hw` Zvi `vm‡K Po †`q ev wcUvq Zvi cÖvqwðË nj †m Zv‡K gy³ K‡i †`‡e|Õ (mnxn gymwjg-1657)

kixq‡Zi weavb Abyhvqx `vm hw` Pvq Z‡e †m wb‡R‡K gy³ Kivi Pzw³ Ki‡Z cvi‡e|

m~iv b~‡ii 33 bs Avqv‡Z Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,
وَالَّذِيْنَ يَبْتَغُوْنَ الْكِتٰبَ مِمَّا مَلَكَتْ اَيْمَانُكُمْ فَكَاتِبُوْهُمْ .
ÔAvi †Zvgv‡`i gvwjKvbvaxb `vm-`vmx‡`i g‡a¨ hviv gyw³i Rb¨ wjwLZ Pzw³ Ki‡Z Pvq Zv‡`i mv‡_ †Zvgiv wjwLZ Pzw³ Ki|Õ

Avjøvni mš‘wói Rb¨ `vm gy³ Kiv‡K Bmjvg DrmvwnZ K‡i‡Q| ivm~j (mv.) 63 Rb `vm

gy³ K‡i‡Qb| mvnvexivI bvbvb mg‡q `vm gy³ K‡i‡Qb|

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z hy×e›`x `vmx ev DccZœx

Bmjvgx kixqZ hy×e›`x `vmx‡`i †ÿ‡Î †h‡Kv‡bv ai‡bi cvkweK AvPiY K‡Vvifv‡e wb‡la K‡i‡Q, Zv‡`i‡K mvgvwRK wbivcËv `vb K‡i‡Q Ges Zv‡`i B¾Z iÿ‡Yi e¨vcv‡i wbðqZv w`‡q‡Q|

eÈb I gvwjKvbv MÖn‡Yi gva¨‡g GKRb gymwjg GKRb ew›`bx‡K AvkÖq w`‡e I Zvi LvIqv-civi hveZxq `vwqZ¡ wb‡e| Bmjvg †hŠbKvgbv‡KI gvby‡li GKwU †gŠwjK cÖ‡qvRb g‡b K‡i| `vmxiI Pvwn`v _vK‡e, ¯^vfvweK| Bmjvg Zv‡`i †hŠb Pvwn`v Zv‡`i m¤§wZ‡Z gvwjKvbvi Øviv ˆeafv‡e c~iY Kivi GLwZqvi w`‡q‡Q|

Gfv‡e Bmjvg hy×e›`x `vmx‡`i‡K DccZ¥xi gh©v`v w`‡q‡Q| A_©vr cZœxi †_‡K Kg gh©v`vi wKš‘ Zv‡`i fiY‡cvlY mgvb|

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z hy×e›`x `vmx‡`i mvgvwRK wbivcËv I gh©v`v

eÈb Ges gvwjKvbv MÖn‡Yi c~‡e© †KD Zv‡`i‡K ¯úk© Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| †KD gvwjKvbv eÈ‡bi Av‡M mnevm Ki‡j †m e¨wfPvix MY¨ n‡e Ges H gymwjg‡K cv_i Qzu‡o nZ¨v Kiv n‡e|

GKRb hy×e›`x `vmx/ew›`bxi mv‡_ Zuvi m¤§wZ †gvZv‡eK †KejgvÎ Zvi gvwjKB mnevm Ki‡Z cvi‡e Ges †mUv n‡e ew›`bxi GKevi gvwmK nevi ci|

gvwj‡Ki mv‡_ mnev‡m †Kv‡bv `vmxi N‡i hw` mšÍvb nq Zvn‡j H `vmx‡K Zvi gvwjK Avi wewµ Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| H `vmx mvivRxeb Zvi DccZœxi gh©v`vq f,wlZ n‡e| G Ae¯’vq H gymwj‡gi ¯¿xi mšÍvb Ges Zvi `vmxi mšÍvb mgvb gh©v`v cv‡e; GgbwK m¤úwËi †ÿ‡ÎI|

A‡bK mgq GKRb ew›`bx K‡qKRb gymwj‡gi gvwjKvbvq †`Iqv nq| G Ae¯’vq H ew›`bx Kv‡iv Rb¨B ^ea bq|

D‡jøL¨, (1) ¯^vgx-¯¿x GKmv‡_ e›`x n‡j †Kvb gymwjg †mbv ¯¿xi Mv‡q nvZ w`‡Z cvi‡e bv| (2) g~wZ©c~RK `vmx Zvi gvwj‡Ki Rb¨ †Kv‡bvfv‡e ^ea bq hZÿY †m Bmjvg-wLªó-Bûw` a‡g©i †KvbUv MÖnY bv K‡i| (3) `v‡mi mv‡_ Zvi gvwjK gwnjv m¤úK© Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| `vm PvB‡j Ab¨ †Kv‡bv gwnjv‡K we‡q Ki‡Z cvi‡e|

`vmxi †hŠb Kvgbv Zvi c~Y© m¤§wZ‡Z gvwj‡Ki Øviv c~iY n‡Z cv‡i|

`vmx hw` Zvi gvwjK‡K Lywk bv K‡i, Zvn‡j gvwjK Zv‡K †Rvi Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv Ges Zv‡K wewµ K‡i w`‡e| nq‡Zv †m bZzb gvwjK‡K cQ›` Ki‡e I Zv‡K Lywk Ki‡e| Avey hi (iv.)

†_‡K ewY©Z, bexwR (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò`vm‡`i g‡a¨ hviv †Zvgv‡`i mš‘ó K‡i Zv‡`i‡K †Zvgv‡`i Lvbv †_‡K LvIqvI, †Zvgv‡`i †cvkvK †_‡K civI| wKš‘ hviv †Zvgv‡`i mš‘ó K‡i bv Zv‡`i‡K wewµ K‡i `vI| Ges Avjøvni m„wó‡K kvw¯Í w`I bv|Ó (Avey `vD`, nvw`m bs: 5142)

A_ev `vm-`vmx hw` Ab¨ †Kv_vI we‡q em‡Z Pvq Z‡e Gi gva¨‡gI Zviv †hŠbKvgbv c~iY Ki‡Z cv‡i| gvwjK Zv‡`i‡K we‡qi †ÿ‡Î evav w`‡ebv Ges we‡qi ci H `vmx Avi gvwj‡Ki Rb¨ ^ea _vK‡e bv|
Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
وَاَنْكِحُوا الْاَيَامٰى مِنْكُمْ وَالصّٰلِحِيْنَ مِنْ عِبَادِكُمْ وَاِمَائِكُمْ ؕ اِنْ يَّكُوْنُوْا فُقَرَ اۤءَ يُغْنِهِمُ اللّٰهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهٖ ؕ وَاللّٰهُ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيْمٌ.
Ò†Zvgv‡`i Aweevwn‡Zi Rb¨ we‡qi e¨e¯’v K‡iv| Ges †Zvgv‡`i mÿg `vm`vmx‡`i Rb¨I| Ó (m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 32)

`vmx hw` Bmjvg MÖnY K‡i Z‡e gvwjK PvB‡j `vmx‡K gy³ K‡i we‡q Ki‡Z cv‡i|
Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-
وَلَا تَنْكِحُوا الْمُشْرِكٰتِ حَتّٰى يُؤْمِنَّ ؕ وَلَاَمَةٌ مُّؤْمِنَةٌ خَيْرٌ مِّنْ مُّشْرِكَةٍ وَّلَوْ اَعْجَبَتْكُمْ ۚ وَلَا تُنْكِحُوا الْمُشْرِكِيْنَ حَتّٰى يُؤْمِنُوْا ؕ وَلَعَبْدٌ مُّؤْمِنٌ خَيْرٌ مِّنْ مُّشْرِكٍ وَّلَوْ اَعْجَبَكُمْ ؕ اُولٰٓئِكَ يَدْعُوْنَ اِلَى النَّارِ ۚ وَاللّٰهُ يَدْعُوْٓا اِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَالْمَغْفِرَةِ بِاِذْنِهٖ ۚ وَيُبَيِّنُ اٰيٰتِهٖ لِلنَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُوْنَ.

ÒgykwiK bvix‡`i we‡q K‡iv bv hw` bv Zviv gymjgvb nq| gykwiK bvixi †P‡q †Zv gymwjg `vmxB DËg, hw`I gykwiK bvix †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q gy»Ki jv‡M|Ó (m~iv Avj-evKvivn: AvqvZ 221)

†hgb, ivm~j (mv.) mvwdq¨v (iv.)-†K Bmjv‡gi `vIqvZ w`‡j wZwb üówP‡Ë Bmjvg Keyj K‡ib| Gici wZwb nhiZ mvwdq¨v (iv.)-†K Avhv` K‡i †`b Ges Zv‡K weevn K‡ib|

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z `vm-`vmx MÖn‡Yi `yÕwU †ÿÎ Avgiv Rvb‡Z cvijvg|

1| Kvwdi hy×e›`x‡`i †ÿ‡Î| †hgb, eby †Kvivqhvi hy‡× hy×e›`x gwnjv‡`i g‡a¨ ivqnvbv web‡Z Avgi Be‡b Lvbvdv‡K ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) wb‡Ri R‡b¨ cQ›` K‡ib|

2| GKRb gvwjK Zvi hy×e›`x `vm ev `vmx‡K Av‡iKR‡bi Kv‡Q wewµ Ki‡j| AZtci Av‡iKRb H `vm ev `vmxi bZzb gvwjK wn‡m‡e MY¨ n‡e|

Av‡iv GKwU †ÿ‡Î `vm-`vmx MÖnY Bmjvgx kixq‡Z Aby‡gvw`Z|

3| GKRb gvwjK Zvi hy×e›`x `vm ev `vmx‡K Av‡iKR‡bi wbKU Dcnvi¯^iƒc Ac©Y Ki‡j| †hgb, ivm~j (mv.)-†K wgk‡ii ev`kvn †gvKvIwKm Dc‡XŠKb¯^iƒc gvwiqv wKewZqv Ges wmixb; `yRb‡K †cÖiY K‡ib| ivm~j (mv.) gvwiqv‡K wb‡Ri Kv‡Q †i‡LwQ‡jb|

4| ¯¿xMY km¨‡ÿÎ- m‡e©vËg Dcgv bv gh©v`vnvwb?

Avi‡ei Bqvû`x‡`i wek¦vm wQj, hw` ¯¿xi mv‡_ †cQb w`K n‡Z †hvwbc‡_ mnevm Kiv nq, Z‡e †mB m½‡g mšÍvb Rb¥ wb‡j Zvi Pÿz †Uiv n‡e|
Avbmvix bvixiv, hviv GKmgq Bû`x wQj ZvivI GB Kzms¯‹vi Abymv‡i GB wbq‡g mnevm cQ›` Ki‡Zv bv|

AZtci Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv m~iv evKvivi 223 bs AvqvZ bvwhj K‡ib,
نِسَاؤُكُمْ حَــرْثٌ لَّكُمْ·فَــاْتُوْا حَــرْثَكُمْ اَنّٰى شِــئْتُمْ ·وَقَدِّمُوْا لِاَنْفُسِكُمْ·ۭوَاتَّقُوا اللّٰهَ وَاعْلَمُوْٓا اَنَّكُمْ مُّلٰقُوْهُ ·ۭوَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ.
Ò‡Zvgv‡`i ¯¿xMY †Zvgv‡`i km¨‡ÿÎ| †hw`K w`‡q B‡”Q km¨‡ÿ‡Î cÖ‡ek Ki Ges wb‡R‡`i Rb¨ fwel¨‡Zi e¨e¯’v Ki| Ges Avjøvn‡K fq Ki| Ges †R‡b ivL Avjøvni mv‡_ †Zvgv‡`i gyjvKvZ n‡eB| wek¦vmx‡`i Rb¨ mymsev`| Ó

bvixi Mf© mšÍvb aviY K‡i, wVK †hgb km¨‡ÿÎ Avgv‡`i‡K dmj †`q Ges D³ AvqvZ Abymv‡i mšÍvb aviY Ki‡Z †hvwbc‡_

†h‡Kv‡bv w`K w`‡qB mnevm Kiv hv‡e, †hfv‡e km¨‡ÿ‡Î †hw`K w`‡q B‡”Q exR ecb, mvi BZ¨vw` cwiPh©v K‡i fwel¨Z dmjvw`i e¨e¯’v Kiv hvq| †m‡ÿ‡Î fwel¨Z mšÍv‡bi †Kv‡bv ÿwZ n‡ebv| ¯¿xMY km¨‡ÿÎ; Gi †_‡K m‡e©vËg Dcgv Avi wK n‡Z cv‡i|

5| Bmjvgx ivóª e¨e¯’vq Agymwjg‡`i KvQ †_‡K wRwhqv

Bmjvgx iv‡óª Agymwjg‡`i wbivc‡` emevm Ges Zv‡`i Rxeb-m¤ú` I Bh&hZ-Aveªæi wbivcËv jv‡fi wewbgq wn‡m‡e Zv‡`i Ici Av‡ivwcZ wbw`©ó cwigvY m¤ú`‡K ÔwRwhqvÕ ejv nq| G wRwhqv MÖnY Agymwjg‡`i AwaKvi Le© Kiv bq, eis Zv‡`iB wbivcËv mywbwðZ Kiv| Bmjvgx iv‡óª Agymwj‡gi Rvb-gvj-Bh&hZ-Aveªæ gymwj‡gi Rvb-gvj I Bh&hZ-Aveªæi g‡ZvB cweÎ|

wRwhqv ïaygvÎ hy× Ki‡Z mÿg †jvK‡`i †_‡K †`k iÿvi `vwqZ¡ †_‡K Ae¨vnwZ †bIqvi wewbg‡q cÖwZ eQi Av`vq Kiv nq|

Aciw`‡K hviv hy× Ki‡Z mÿg bq Zv‡`i †_‡K Bmjvgx iv‡óªi wRwhqv MÖnY Bmjvgx kixq‡Z Aby‡gvw`Z bq| †hgb, wkï-wK‡kvi,

bvix, cvMj, kvixwiKfv‡e A¶g, AwZ e‡qve„× ev Amy¯’Zvq Avµvš Í †ivMx|

Agymwjg‡`i GB wRwhqv †`Iqvi wewbg‡q hy‡×i mgq Bmjvgx ivóª Zv‡`i‡K myiÿv I wbivcËv w`‡e| gymwjg iv‡óª emevmiZ †Kv‡bv Agymwjg ivóªxq hy‡× Ask wb‡Z eva¨ bq, Z‡e hw` †m mvgwiK `vwqZ¡ cvjb K‡i Z‡e Zv‡K wRwhqv cÖ`vb †_‡K Ae¨vnwZ †`Iqv n‡e|

Bmjvgx ivóªe¨e¯’vq Agymwjgiv gymjgvb‡`i gZB mKj my‡hvM myweav †fvM Ki‡e| ïaygvÎ wbivcËvi ¯^v‡_© Zv‡`i‡K wRwhqv cÖ`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

wRwhqvi cwigvY wba©viY:

wRwhqvi cwigvY Avw_©K m½wZ ev m¶gZv Abyhvqx wba©viY Kiv nq| AwaKvsk Bgv‡gi g‡Z wRwhqvi †Kv‡bv we‡kl cwigvY wba©vwiZ †bB| miKvi Zv‡`i Avw_©K m½wZ we‡ePbv K‡i Zv‡`i Rb¨ mnR‡eva¨ †h‡Kv‡bv cwigvY wba©viY Ki‡e| G Ki Av`v‡q Zv‡`i Ici †Kvbiƒc K‡VviZv cÖ`k©b Kiv wbwl×|

ivm~j (mv.) e‡jb, Ò†hB e¨w³ Bmjvgx iv‡óªi Agymwjg bvMwiK‡`i‡K Kó †`‡e, Avwg Zvi weiæ‡×| †kl wePv‡ii w`b Avwg Zvi weiæ‡× Awf‡hvM Ki‡ev|Ó

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) bvRivbevmx L„óvb‡`i mv‡_ m¤úvw`Z Pzw³c‡Î D‡jøL K‡ib, ÒbvRivbevmx Ges Zv‡`i m½xiv Avjøvn& I Zvi ivm~‡ji cÿ †_‡K wbivcËv jvf Ki‡Q Zv‡`i ab-m¤ú`, Zv‡`i Dcvmbvjq Ges Avi hv wKQz Zv‡`i Av‡Q Zvi R‡b¨|Ó

Dgvi (iv.) †RiæRv‡jgevmx L„óvb‡`i mv‡_ m¤úvw`Z Pzw³c‡Î wj‡Lb, Òa‡g©i e¨vcv‡i Zv‡`i Dci †Kv‡bv evovevwo n‡e bv| Zv‡`i Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv Awbó Kiv n‡e bv|Ó

Avjøvn&i ivm~j (mv.) Gi nvw`m Abyhvqx Bmjvgx AvBb wekvi`MY e‡jb- Agymwjg bvMwiK‡`i wbivcËv weavb IqvwRe Ges Zv‡`i‡K Kó †`Iqv nvivg|

Agymwjg‡`i †KD AfveMÖ¯Í n‡q co‡j Zv‡K wRwhqv †_‡K Ae¨vnwZ †`Iqv n‡Zv Ges evqZzj gvj †_‡K Zvi Rb¨ fvZv eivÏ Kiv n‡Zv|

wRwhqv Av`vq bv K‡i †Kvb Agymwjg gviv †M‡j †mUv Zvi †i‡L hvIqv m¤úwË †_‡K Av`vq Kiv wKsev Zvi DËivwaKvix‡`i Dci `vq-`vwqZ¡ Pvcv‡bv Bmjvgx kixq‡Z Aby‡gvw`Z bq|

6| D¤§yj gywgwbb

bexwRi cÖ_g ¯¿x gv nhiZ Lvw`Rv (iv.)

bexwR (mv.) †hŠe‡bi GK `xN© mgq (cÖvq wZwik eQiKvj) GKRb ¯¿xi mv‡_B AwZevwnZ K‡ib| wZwb wQ‡jb gv Lvw`Rv (iv.)| gv Lvw`Rv (iv.) wQ‡jb g°vi Ab¨Zg m¤ú`kxjv Ges m¤£všÍ GKRb bvix| wZwb wb‡RB bexwR (mv.) †K Zuvi mZZv, wek¦¯ÍZv I AvgvbZ`vixZvq gy» n‡q we‡qi cÖ¯Íve w`‡qwQ‡jb| wZwb wQ‡jb eq¯‹v GKRb bvix Ges GKBmv‡_ GKRb weaev ev ZvjvKcÖvßv bvix| bexwR (mv.) Zvi cÖ¯Íve mv`‡i MÖnY K‡ib| ZLb ivm~j (mv.) Gi eqm wQ‡jv cuwPk Ges gv Lvw`Rvi (iv.) eqm wQ‡jv Pwjøk|

bex gynv¤§v` (mv.) Gi beyIqv‡Zi †NvlYvi mv‡_ mv‡_B whwb Zuvi cÖwZ Cgvb Av‡bb wZwb n‡jb D¤§yj †gv‡gwbb nhiZ Lvw`RvZzj Kzeiv (iv.)| wZwb Cgv‡bi †NvlYvi mv‡_ mv‡_ wb‡Ri mg¯Í m¤ú` Avjøvni ivm~‡ji nv‡Z †mvc`© K‡i †`b|
ivm~j (mv.) Lvw`Rv (iv.) Gi mg¯Í m¤ú` Øxb Bmjv‡gi wL`g‡ZB e¨q K‡ib| m¤ú` Øviv bexwR (mv.) KL‡bvB `ywbqvi †gvnMÖ¯Í nbwb|

gv mvl`v (iv.) †K weevn

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Zvui cÖ_g ¯¿x Lvw`Rv (iv.) Gi mv‡_ cÂvk eQi eqm ch©šÍ msmvi

K‡ib| hZw`b ch©šÍ Lvw`Rv (iv.) †eu‡P wQ‡jb, ZZw`b wZwb Ab¨ †Kv‡bv we‡q K‡ibwb| Av¤§vRvb nhiZ Lvw`Rv ivw`qvjøvû Avbnvi Idv‡Zi ci ivm~j (mv.) Av‡iKRb eq¯‹v I weaev bvix‡K we‡q K‡ib| wZwb n‡jb nhiZ mvI`v (iv.)| mvI`v (iv.) Gi ¯^vgx gviv hvIqvq wZwb Zuv‡K we‡q K‡ib|

Bmjv‡gi Rb¨ wb‡ew`Z cÖvY bexwRi Ab¨Zg mvnvexMY, Pvi Lyjvdv‡q iv‡k`xb‡K Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv bexwR (mv.) Gi mv‡_ Nwbô AvZ¥xqZvi eÜ‡b Ave× K‡ib| ivm~j (mv.) nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) Gi Kb¨v nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Ges nhiZ Igi (iv.) Gi Kb¨v nhiZ nvdmv (iv.) †K ¯¿x wn‡m‡e MÖnY K‡ib| GKBfv‡e nhiZ Imgvb (iv.) Gi mv‡_ ci ci `yB Kb¨v‡K weevn †`b Ges nhiZ Avjx (iv.) Gi mv‡_ wcÖq Kb¨v nhiZ dv‡Zgv (iv.) Gi weevn †`b|

D³ PviRb mvnvex µvwšÍKv‡j Bmjv‡gi ˆmwbK wnmv‡e AZzjbxq Z¨vM-wZwZÿvi cwiPq w`‡qwQ‡jb|

gv nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) †K weevn

beyq‡Zi GKv`k e‡l©i kvIqvj gv‡m ivm~j (mv.) nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi mv‡_ weevn

eÜ‡b Ave× nb| ZLb nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi eqm gvÎ Qq eQi| wnRi‡Zi cÖ_g eQi kvIqvj gv‡m nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) ¯^vgx M„‡n Mgb K‡ib| †m mgq Zuvi eqm wQ‡jv bq eQi|[15] (mnxn eyLvix, 1g LÛ, c„. 550)

nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Áv‡b I cÖÁvq ZrKvjxb Avie Kb¨v‡`i g‡a¨ wQ‡jb †kÖô| me‡P‡q †ewk nv`xm eY©bvKvix‡`i g‡a¨ nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi Ae¯’vb PZz_©|

Avey gymv Avj AvkAvwi (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡j‡Qb- ÒGgb KL‡bv nqwb (wdKwn wel‡q) Avgiv †Kv‡bv wKQzi mgvav‡bi Rb¨ Av‡qkv (iv.) Gi Kv‡Q †Mjvg, wKš‘ m‡šÍvlRbK DËi cvBwb|Ó

Av‡qkv (iv.) e¨ZxZ ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Avi †Kv‡bv Kzgvix bvix‡K weevn K‡ibwb| wZwb Qvov bexwR (mv.) Gi Ab¨vb¨ ¯¿xMY nq weaev wQ‡jb wKsev ZvjvK¡cÖvßv, eq‡mI mevB wQ‡jb c~Y©eq¯‹v|
Av‡qkv (iv.) †h bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg-Gi ¯¿x n‡eb, †mUv Avjøvn Zvqvjvi cÿ †_‡KB ûKzgcÖvß|

[15]. bvw¯ÍK‡`i Bmjvg we‡Ø‡li Rev‡e cÖm½Z D‡jøL¨, wPwKrmvweÁvb Abyhvqx †g‡q‡`i eqtmwÜKvj 8-13 eQi eqm Ges Av‡qkv (iv.) ¯^vgx M„‡n Mgb K‡ib bq eQi eq‡m|

eyLvixi nvw`‡m ewY©Z, ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg nhiZ Av‡qkv (iv.) †K GKevi ej‡jbÑ Ò(†n Av‡qkv) Avwg †Zvgv‡K `yBevi ¯^‡cœ †`‡LwQjvg| GKwU †ik‡gi Ic‡i Kvi †hb gyLwPý| Avwg hLb †ik‡gi Ici †_‡K AveiY mivjvg, Avwg †`Ljvg †mUv †Zvgvi gyLveqe| ZLb †KD GKRb Avgv‡K ejj, (†n gynv¤§v`) GUv †Zvgvi ¯¿x| Avwg ejjvg, hw` GUv Avjøvni cÿ †_‡K wba©vwiZ nq, Zvn‡j GUvB n‡e|Ó

gv nhiZ hqbe web&Z Rvnvk (iv.) †K weevn

Rv‡njx hy‡Mi GKwU ixwZ Avie mgv‡R `xN©w`b cyiælvbyµ‡g P‡j AvmwQ‡jv| Zv n‡jv, KvD‡K cvjKcyÎ wn‡m‡e MÖnY Ki‡j †m Avmj cy‡Îi gh©v`v I AwaKvi †fvM Ki‡Zv| G wbqg Avie mgv‡R GgbB `„pfv‡e †cÖvw_Z n‡q e‡mwQ‡jv, hv we‡jvc Kiv mnRmva¨ welq wQ‡jv bv| A_P G wbqg Bmjv‡gi weevn, ZvjvK, m¤úwË AvBb Ges Ab¨vb¨ wel‡qi mv‡_ wQ‡jv gvivZ¥Kfv‡e msNvZc~Y©|

Rv‡njx hy‡Mi G Kzms¯‹vi wbg©~‡j Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv ivm~j (mv.) Gi mv‡_ nhiZ hqbe web‡Z Rvn‡ki we‡qi dvqmvjv †`b|

nhiZ hqbe (iv.) cÖ_‡g nhiZ hvq‡`i ¯¿x wQ‡jb, Avi hvq` (iv.) wQ‡jb ivm~j (mv.) Gi cvjKcyÎ| ¯^vgx-¯¿xi g‡a¨ ewbebv bv nIqvq nhiZ hvq` (iv.) ¯¿x‡K ZvjvK †`qvi wm×všÍ †bb| GUv †m mg‡qi K_v hLb mKj Kv‡di kw³ Avjøvni ivm~‡ji weiæ‡× HK¨e× wQ‡jv| Kv‡diiv †m mgq L›`K hy‡×i cÖ¯‘wZ wbw”Q‡jv| Gw`‡K cvjKcyÎ welqK Rv‡njx hy‡Mi ixwZ wbg©~‡j Avjøvni wb‡`©k †NvwlZ n‡q‡Q| ivm~j (mv.) aviYv Ki‡jb, eZ©gvb cwiw¯’wZ‡Z hw` hvq` Zvi ¯¿x‡K ZvjvK †`q Ges wZwb hvq‡`i ZvjvK †`qv ¯¿x‡K weevn Ki‡Z nq, Zvn‡j †gvbv‡dK, †gvk‡iKiv Zuvi weiæ‡× cÖej †cÖvcvMvÛv ïiæ Ki‡e Ges mijcÖvY gymjgvb‡`i bvbv iK‡gi Kzgš¿Yvq wb‡ÿc K‡i Zv‡`i g‡b weivU cÖwZwµqv m„wó Ki‡e| ZvB ivm~j (mv.) G †PóvB K‡ib †hb nhiZ hvq` (iv.) ¯¿x‡K ZvjvK bv †`b| G‡Z Zvi ZvjvK †`qv ¯¿x‡K ivm~j (mv.) Gi we‡q Kivi cÖkœ IV‡e bv, wKš‘ Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv GUv cQ›` K‡ibwb|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv Gikv` K‡ib,
وَاِذْتَقُوْلُ لِلَّذِیْٓ اَنْعَمَ اللّٰهُ عَلَیْهِ وَاَنْعَمْتَ عَلَیْهِ اَمْسِكْ عَلَیْكَ زَوْجَكَ وَاتَّقِ اللّٰهَ وَتُخْفِیْ فِیْ نَفْسِكَ مَا اللّٰهُ مُبْدِیْهِ وَتَخْشَی النَّاسَ وَاللّٰهُ اَحَقُّ اَنْ تَخْشٰىهُ ؕ فَلَمَّا قَضٰی زَیْدٌ مِّنْهَا وَطَرًا زَوَّجْنٰكَهَا لِكَیْ لَایَكُوْنَ عَلَی

الْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ حَرَجٌ فِيْٓ اَزْوَاجِ اَدْعِيَاۤئِهِمْ اِذَا قَضَوْا مِنْهُنَّ وَطَرًاۗ وَكَانَ اَمْرُ اللّٰهِ مَفْعُوْلًا.
Ô¯§iY K‡iv, Avjøvn Zvqvjv hv‡K AbyMÖn K‡i‡Qb Ges ZzwgI hvi cÖwZ AbyMÖn K‡i‡Qv, Zzwg Zv‡K ejwQ‡j, Zzwg †Zvgvi ¯¿xi mv‡_ m¤úK© eRvq iv‡Lv Ges Avjøvn‡K fq K‡iv, Zzwg †Zvgvi AšÍ‡i hv †Mvcb Ki‡Qv Avjøvn Zvqvjv Zv cÖKvk K‡i w`‡”Qb, Zzwg †jvKfq KiwQ‡j, A_P Avjøvn‡K fq KivB †Zvgvi c‡ÿ AwaKZi m½Z|Õ (m~iv Avnhve, AvqvZ 37)

Ae‡k‡l nhiZ hvq` (iv.) nhiZ hqbe‡K ZvjvK †`b| Gici BÏZKvj †kl n‡q †M‡j Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv nhiZ hqbe (iv.)-Gi mv‡_ ivm~j (mv.)-Gi we‡qi dvqmvjv Rvwb‡q †`b Ges G we‡q Zuvi R‡b¨ AZ¨vek¨K K‡i †`b| †`ix Kivi †Kv‡bv AeKvkI ivLv nqwb| G cÖm‡½ Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv bvwhj K‡ib,

ÔAZci hvq` hLb Zvi mv‡_ we‡qi m¤úK© wQbœ Ki‡jv ZLb Avwg Zv‡K †Zvgvi mv‡_ weevn eÜ‡b Ave× Kijvg, hv‡Z cvjK cyÎ‡`i ¯¿x‡`i e¨vcv‡i gywgb‡`i †Kvb Amyweav bv _v‡K; hLb Zviv Zv‡`i ¯¿x‡`i mv‡_ weevnm¤úK© wQbœ K‡i| Avi Avjøvni Av‡`k Kvh©Ki n‡q _v‡K|Õ (m~iv Avnhve, AvqvZ 37)

G e¨e¯’vi D‡Ïk¨ wQ‡jv, cvwjZ cy‡Îi e¨vcv‡i Rv‡njx hy‡Mi ixwZ-bxwZ Kvh©Kifv‡e DrLvZ Kiv| Gi Av‡MB KziAv‡bi Avqv‡Zi gva¨‡g G Kzms¯‹v‡ii g~‡jvrcvUb Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avjøvn Zvqvjv e‡jb,

اُدْعُوْهُمْ لِاٰبَآئِهِمْ هُوَ اَقْسَطُ عِنْدَ اللّٰهِ .

Ô†Zvgiv I‡`i Wv‡Kv I‡`i wcZ... cwiP‡q, Avjøvni `„wó‡Z GUvB b¨vqm½Z|Õ (m~iv Avnhve, AvqvZ 5)

mgvRRxe‡b †Kv‡bv †iIqvR e×g~j n‡q †M‡j ZLb ïay K_v w`‡q Zvi cwieZ©b m¤¢e nq bv; eis whwb †mB †iIqv‡Ri cwieZ©b Pvb Zv‡K Kv‡Ri gva¨‡g ev¯Íe `„óvšÍ Dc¯’vcb Ki‡Z nq|

†hgb, mvnvexMY bex Kixg (mv.)-Gi R‡b¨ Rxeb †`qv, Zuvi R‡b¨ †eu‡P _vKv‡K wb‡R‡`i †mŠfvM¨ Ges mvdj¨ g‡b Ki‡Zb| A_P †nv`vqweqvi Pzw³ m¤úv`‡bi ci ivm~j (mv.) hLb Zv‡`i wbR wbR †Kvievbxi cï RevB Ki‡Z wb‡`©k †`b, ZLb †KD mvov †`bwb| ivm~j (mv.) ZLb fxlY g‡bvK‡ó fzMwQ‡jb| nhiZ D‡¤§ mvjvgv (iv.) ZLb ivm~j (mv.)-†K civgk© †`b, Avcwb wb‡Ri †Kvievbxi cï RevB Kiæb| wZwb ZvB K‡ib| ZLb cÖ‡Z¨‡KB ivm~j (mv.)-Gi Abymi‡Yi R‡b¨ cÖwZ‡hvwMZv ïiæ K‡i †`b| Zviv Qz‡U wM‡q wb‡R‡`i †Kvievbxi cï RevB K‡ib| G

NUbv †_‡K ¯úóZB †evSv hvq, kw³kvjx †Kv‡bv img †iIqv‡Ri cwieZ©b mva‡b K_v I Kv‡Ri cv_©K¨ K‡Zv †ekx| Avi Rv‡njx hy‡Mi cvwjZ cyÎ welqK †iIqvR wbim‡bi j‡ÿ¨B Avjøvn Zvqvjv ivm~j (mv.)-Gi cvwjZ cy‡Îi ZvjvKcÖvßv ¯¿xi mv‡_ Zuvi weevn †`b|

G we‡q m¤úbœ nIqvi ci †gvbv‡dKiv ivm~j (mv.)-Gi weiæ‡× wg_¨v †cÖvcvMvÛv Pvjv‡Z ïiæ K‡i| Zviv bvbv ai‡bi ¸Re iUv‡Z _v‡K| Gi wKQzUv cÖfve mijcÖvY gymjgvb‡`i IciI G‡m c‡o| G †cÖvcvMvÛv‡K kw³kvjx Ki‡Z †gvbv‡dKiv kixq‡Zi GKwU hyw³I Lyu‡R †bq| Zviv cÖPvi K‡i, Bmjvg PviwU we‡q ˆea K‡i‡Q, A_P ivm~j (mv.) Zuvi cvwjZ cyÎ hvq‡`i ZvjvKcÖvßv ¯¿x‡K cÂg ¯¿x wn‡m‡e MÖnY K‡i‡Qb| GKRb gymjgv‡bi R‡b¨ PviR‡bi AwaK ¯¿x MÖnY †Zv Bmjv‡g ˆeaB bq| cÖPvi-†cÖvcvMvÛvi g~j welq wQ‡jv, nhiZ hvq` (iv.) †K ivm~j (mv.)-Gi †Q‡j g‡b Kiv n‡Zv, †Q‡ji ¯¿x‡K wb‡Ri ¯¿x wn‡m‡e MÖnY Kiv †Zv wbj©¾Zvc~Y© N„Y¨ KvR| Ae‡k‡l Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv m~iv Avnhv‡e DwjøwLZ `ywU wel‡qi Ici Av‡jvKcvZ K‡i AvqvZ bvwhj K‡ib| Avjøvn Zvqvjv Ab¨ GK Avqv‡Z e‡jb, Ô†gvnv¤§` †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨Kvi cyiæl‡`i Kv‡iv

wcZv bb, eis wZwb Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.) Ges LvZvgyb bexÕ|

mvnvexiv ZLb eyS‡Z cv‡ib, Bmjv‡g cvwjZ cy‡Îi †Kv‡bv g~j¨ †bB|

D‡jøL¨, Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv Zuvi Amxg Áv‡bi wfwË‡ZB ivm~j (mv.) †K we‡qi msL¨vi †ÿ‡Î e¨vcKZv w`‡q‡Qb, hv Ab¨ KvD‡K †`Iqv nqwb|

hviv Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji (mv.) cÖwZ Cgvb G‡b‡Q, Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

وَاِنْ خِفْتُمْ اَلَّا تُقْسِطُوْا فِى الْيَتٰمٰى فَانْكِحُوْا مَاطَابَ لَكُمْ مِّنَ النِّسَاۤءِ مَثْنٰى وَثُلٰثَ وَرُبٰعَ فَاِنْ خِفْتُمْ اَلَّا تَعْدِلُوْا فَوَاحِدَةً اَوْ مَامَلَكَتْ اَيْمَانُكُمْ ؕذٰلِكَ اَدْنٰى اَلَّا تَعُوْلُوْا .

A_©: Avi hw` †Zvgiv fq K‡iv †h, †Zvgiv mywePvi Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv BqvZxg †g‡q‡`i cÖwZ, Zvn‡j we‡q K‡iv bvix‡`i ga¨ †_‡K hv‡`i †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q fv‡jv jv‡M- `yB, wZb, ev PviRb| Z‡e hw` Avk¼v K‡iv †h, (Zv‡`i g‡a¨) mgZv eRvq ivL‡Z cvi‡e bv, Z‡e GKwU (K‡iv) A_ev †Zvgv‡`i Wvb nvZ hvi gvwjK n‡q‡Q (AwaKvifz³ `vmx); GUv AwaKZi wbKUeZ©x †h, †Zvgiv AwePvi Ki‡e bv| (m~iv Avb-wbmv, AvqvZ: 3)

D¤§yj gywgwbb‡`i mv‡_ ivm~j (mv.) AZ¨šÍ AvwfRvZ¨c~Y©, m¤§vbRbK, D”P ch©v‡qi DËg Rxeb hvcb Ki‡Zb| bexmnawg©Yxiv

b¤ªZv, f`ªZv, kvjxbZv, ^ah© mwnòzZv, †mevcivqYZv, ¯^vgxi AwaKvi c~iY BZ¨vw` mKj wel‡qB wQ‡jb cÖksmbxq f,wgKv cvjbKvwiYx|

bexRxi ¯¿xMY mK‡jB Avjøvn Zvqvjv Ges Zuvi ivm~j‡K cÖvavb¨ w`‡q‡Qb| Zv‡`i †kÖôZ¡, gh©v`v G †_‡KB Abygvb Kiv hvq, Zv‡`i †KDB `ywbqvi cÖwZ Szu‡K c‡obwb| bex Kixg (mv.) bqRb ¯¿x †i‡L BbwZKvj K‡iwQ‡jb|

Dciš‘, cÖ‡Z¨‡KB GKwU cwiev‡ii m`m¨| ZvB cwiev‡i ivm~j (mv.) Kxifc AvPiY K‡i‡Qb †mUv Rvbvi ¸iæZ¡ Acwimxg, Avi †mUv GKgvÎ ¯¿x‡`i c‡ÿB Rvbv‡bv m¤¢e| GB wekvj cwigvY Áv‡bi Drm Zvui ¯¿x‡`i †_‡K cvIqv †M‡Q| Zv‡`i e³e¨ †_‡K Zvui e¨w³MZ Rxe‡bi cÖwZwU LuywUbvwU e¨vcvi Rvbv m¤¢e n‡q‡Q| wZwb Kxfv‡e †L‡Zb, Nygv‡Zb, Kxfv‡e ¯¿x‡`i mv‡_ AvPiY Ki‡Zb, `vm‡`i mv‡_ Zuvi e¨envi †Kgb wQj, Gme wel‡q eû nv`xm D¤§yj gywgbxb‡`i gva¨‡g Rvbv hvq|
Gfv‡eB Avjøvn ZvAvjv bexwRi (mv.) me mybœvn cieZ©x mKj cÖR‡b¥i Kv‡Q †cŠu‡Q w`‡q‡Qb|

kvjxb, myk„•Lj I fvimvg¨c~Y© GKwU mgvR wewbg©vY

1| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z c`©vi weavb

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv cÖ‡Z¨K gywgb cyiæl‡K Zvi †PvL Ges j¾v¯’vb wndvRZ Ki‡Z ûKzg w`‡q‡Qb| G‡Z GKw`‡K †m whbv-e¨vwfPv‡ii cvc †_‡K wb‡R‡K m¤ú~Y© weiZ ivL‡Z mÿg n‡e, Aciw`‡K Zvi ¯¿xi AwaKvi myiwÿZ _vK‡e|

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,
قُــلْ لِّلْمُــؤْمِنِيْنَ يَغُضُّــوْا مِنْ اَبْصَــارِهِمْ وَيَحْفَظُــوْا فُــرُوْجَهُمْ ؕ ذٰلِــكَ اَزْكٰى لَهُمْ ؕ اِنَّ اللّٰــهَ خَبِيْرٌ ۢبِمَــا يَصْنَعُوْنَ.
Ògywgb cyiæl‡`i ejyb, Zviv †hb Zv‡`i `„wó‡K mshZ iv‡L Ges Zv‡`i j¾v¯’v‡bi wndvRZ K‡i| GUvB Zv‡`i R‡b¨ AwaK cweÎ| wbðq Zviv hv K‡i, †m m¤ú‡K© Avjøvn mg¨K AewnZ|Ó (m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 30)

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv gywgb bvix‡`i‡K Zv‡`i †mŠ›`h© †Mvcb ivL‡Z ûKzg w`‡q‡Qb|

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,

يٰٓاَيُّهَـا النَّبِىُّ قُـلْ لِّاَزْوَاجِـكَ وَبَنٰتِـكَ وَنِسَاءِ الْمُـؤْمِنِيْنَ يُـدْنِيْنَ عَلَيْهِنَّ مِنْ جَلَابِيْبِهِنَّ ؕ ذٰلِـكَ اَدْنٰٓى اَنْ يُّعْـرَفْنَ فَلَا يُؤْذَيْنَ ؕ وَكَانَ اللّٰهُ غَفُوْرًا رَّحِيْمًا .

Ò†n bex, Avcwb Avcbvi ¯¿x‡`i I Kb¨v‡`i Ges gywgb bvix‡`i e‡j w`b, Zviv †hb Zv‡`i Pv`‡ii wKQz Ask wb‡R‡`i Ici †U‡b †bq| G‡Z Zv‡`i †Pbv mnRZi n‡e| d‡j Zv‡`i DË¨³ Kiv n‡e bv| Avjøvn ÿgvkxj, cig `qvjy|Ó (m~iv Avj-Avnhve: AvqvZ 59)

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv m~iv Avb-b~i Gi 31 bs Avqv‡Z Av‡iv e‡jb,

وَقُـلْ لِّلْمُـؤْمِنٰتِ يَغْضُضْـنَ مِنْ اَبْصَـارِهِنَّ وَيَحْفَظْنَ فُـرُوجَهُنَّ وَلَا يُبْـدِيْنَ زِيْنَتَهُنَّ اِلَّا مَـا ظَهَـرَ مِنْهَـا وَلْيَضْرِبْنَ بِخُمُرِهِنَّ عَلٰى جُيُـوْبِهِنَّ ۖ وَلَا يُبْـدِيْنَ زِيْنَتَهُنَّ اِلَّا لِبُعُوْلَتِهِنَّ اَوْ اٰبَائِهِنَّ اَوْ اٰبَاۤءِ بُعُـوْلَتِهِنَّ اَوْ اَبْنَائِهِنَّ اَوْ اَبْنَاۤءِ بُعُـوْلَتِهِنَّ اَوْ اِخْـوَانِهِنَّ اَوْ بَنِىْٓ اِخْـوَانِهِنَّ اَوْ بَنِىْٓ اَخَوٰتِهِنَّ اَوْ نِسَآئِهِنَّ اَوْ مَـا مَلَكَتْ اَيْمَـانُهُنَّ اَوِ التّٰبِعِيْنَ غَيْـرِ اُولِى الْاِرْبَـةِ مِنَ الرِّجَـالِ اَوِ الطِّفْـلِ الَّذِيْنَ لَمْ يَظْهَرُوْا عَلٰى عَـوْرٰتِ النِّسَاۤءِ ۖ وَلَا يَضْـرِبْنَ بِاَرْجُلِهِنَّ لِيُعْلَمَ مَا يُخْفِيْنَ مِنْ زِيْنَتِهِنَّ ؕ وَتُوْبُوْٓا اِلَى اللّٰـهِ جَمِيْعًـا اَيُّهَ الْمُؤْمِنُوْنَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُوْنَ .

Ògywgb bvix‡`i ejyb, Zviv †hb Zv‡`i `„wó I j¾v¯’v‡bi wndvRZ K‡i| Zviv †hb mvaviYZ hv cÖKvkgvb, Zv Qvov Zv‡`i †mŠ›`h© cÖKvk bv K‡i| Zv‡`i MÖxev I eÿ‡`k †hb gv_vi Kvco Øviv Ave„Z K‡i iv‡L| Zviv †hb

Zv‡`i ¯^vgx, wcZv, k¦ïi, cyÎ, ¯^vgxi cyÎ, fvB, fvB‡qi †Q‡j, †ev‡bi †Q‡j, Avcb bvixMY, Zv‡`i gvwjKvbvaxb `vmx, Aaxb¯’ †hŠbKvgbvgy³ cyiæl A_ev bvix‡`i †Mvcb A½ m¤ú‡K© AÁ evjK Qvov KviI Kv‡Q wb‡R‡`i †mŠ›`h© cÖKvk bv K‡i| Avi Zviv †hb wb‡R‡`i †Mvcb †mŠ›`h© cÖKvk Kivi D‡Ï‡k¨ m‡Rv‡i c`PviYv bv K‡i| †n gywgbMY, †Zvgiv mK‡jB Avjøvni wbKU ZvIev K‡iv, hv‡Z †Zvgiv mdjKvg n‡Z cv‡iv| Ó (m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 31)

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†g‡qiv hLb evwjKv n‡q hvq, ZLb Zv‡`i kix‡ii †Kv‡bv Ask †`Lv ev †`Lv‡bv Rv‡qR bq|Ó (mnxn gymwjg)

nhiZ Be‡b gvmD` (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z| bex Kixg (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ògwnjviv n‡jv c`©vq _vKvi e¯‘| Zviv hLb c`©v D‡cÿv K‡i evB‡i Av‡m, ZLb kqZvb Zv‡`i‡K Ab¨ cyiæ‡li †Pv‡L AvKl©Yxq K‡i †`Lvq|Ó (wZiwghx kixd)

bvixiv K_vevZ©vi gva¨‡g cyiæl‡K AvKl©Y Ki‡Z bv cv‡i †m j‡ÿ¨ Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡j‡Qb,

يٰنِسَاءَ النَّبِيِّ لَسْتُنَّ كَاَحَدٍ مِّنَ النِّسَاءِ اِنِ اتَّقَيْتُنَّ فَلَا تَخْضَعْنَ بِالْقَوْلِ فَيَطْمَعَ الَّذِيْ فِيْ قَلْبِهٖ مَرَضٌ وَّقُلْنَ قَوْلًا مَّعْرُوْفًا .

Ò‡n bexcZœxMY, †Zvgiv Ab¨ bvix‡`i gZ bI| hw` †Zvgiv Avjøvn‡K fq K‡iv, Z‡e cicyiæ‡li mv‡_ †Kvgj I AvKl©Yxq fw½‡Z K_v †ev‡jv bv, hv‡Z AšÍ‡i hvi e¨vwa †m cÖjyä bv nq| †Zvgiv msMZ K_vevZ©v ej‡e|Ó (m~iv Avj-Avnhve: AvqvZ 32)

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,

وَلَاتَقْرَبُوا الزِّنٰى اِنَّهٗ كَانَ فَاحِشَةً ؕ وَسَاءَ سَبِيْلًا.

Ò†Zvgiv e¨wfPv‡ii wbKUeZ©x n‡qv bv| wbðq Zv GKwU Akøxj KvR I Lvivc cš’v|Ó (m~iv ebx BmivCj: AvqvZ 32)

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†Kv‡bv †eMvbv bvixi cÖwZ `„wó †`Iqv †Pv‡Li whbv, Akøxj K_vevZ©v ejv wRnŸvi whbv, A‰eafv‡e KvD‡K ¯úk© Kiv nv‡Zi whbv, e¨wfPv‡ii D‡Ï‡k¨ †n‡U hvIqv cv‡qi whbv, Lvivc K_v †kvbv Kv‡bi whbv Avi whbvi Kíbv Kiv I AvKv•Lv Kiv g‡bi whbv| AZtci j¾v¯’vb G‡K c~Y©Zv †`q A_ev Am¤ú~Y© †i‡L †`q|Ó (mnxn eyLvix)

nhiZ eyivB`v (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z| wZwb e‡jb, ivm~j (mv.) Avjx (iv.)-†K jÿ¨ K‡i ej‡jb, †n Avjx! †Kvb AcwiwPZ gwnjvi Dci nVvr `„wó c‡o †M‡j Zv wdwi‡q wb‡e Ges wØZxqevi Zvi cÖwZ Avi `„wócvZ Ki‡ebv| †Kbbv cÖ_g `„wó †Zvgvi Avi wØZxqwU †Zvgvi bq (kqZv‡bi)| (Avey `vD` I wZiwghx)

bex (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†h e¨w³ †Kvb AcwiwPZ bvixi cÖwZ †hŠb †jvjyc `„wó wb‡ÿc K‡i, wKqvg‡Zi w`‡b Zvi †Pv‡L DËß MwjZ †jvnv †X‡j †`qv n‡e|Ó (Kv`xi)

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†Kv‡bv cyiæl hLb †Kv‡bv gwnjvi mv‡_ wbR©‡b wgwjZ nq, ZLb Zv‡`i Z…Zxq m½x nq kqZvb|Ó (wZiwghx)

Ò†eMvbv bvix †K ¯úk© Kiv K‡Zv eo cvc| wbðqB †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡iv gv_vq †c‡iK Xz‡K †`qv H gwnjv‡K ¯úk© Kiv †_‡K A‡bK fv‡jv, †h Zvi Rb¨ nvjvj bq|Ó (Zvevivbx Qnxûj Rv‡g nvw`m)

kixÔAvZ c`©v dih K‡i‡Q, bvix-cyiæl Dfq‡K `„wó mshZ ivL‡Z e‡j‡Q Ges Mv‡qi gvnivg ¯¿x‡jvK‡`i m‡½ wbR©‡b wgwjZ nIqv‡K K‡Vvifv‡e wb‡la K‡i‡Q| Gfv‡e e¨wfPv‡ii mKj Dcvq eÜ K‡i †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|

D¤§yj gywgbxb D‡¤§ mvjvgv (iv.) eY©bv K‡ib| ÒAvwg Ges gvBgybv (iv.) ivm~j (mv.) Gi Kv‡Q Dcw¯’Z wQjvg| Ggb mgq GKRb AÜ mvnvex Be‡b D‡¤§ gvLZzg (iv.) †mLv‡b Avm‡Z jvM‡jb| ZLb ivm~j (mv.) ej‡jb, Ô†Zvgiv Zvi †_‡K c`©v Ki, Avuov‡j P‡j hvI|Õ Avwg ejjvg, Bqv ivm~jyjøvn wZwb †Zv AÜ| wZwb †Zv Avgv‡`i †`L‡Z cv‡”Qb bv| ZLb ivm~j (mv.) ej‡jb,

Ô†ZvgivI wK AÜ| †Zvgiv wK Zv‡K †`L‡Z cv‡”QvbvÕ|Ó (Avey `vD`)

Avbvm (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,

Òbvix hLb cuvP Iqv³ mvjvZ Av`vq K‡i, ivgv`v‡bi wmqvg cvjb K‡i, j¾v¯’v‡bi wndvhZ K‡i I ¯^vgxi AvbyMZ¨ K‡i ZLb †m Rvbœv‡Zi †h‡Kvb `iRv w`‡q B”Qv cÖ‡ek Ki‡Z cvi‡e|Ó (gymbv‡` Avngv`: 1661)

2| Bmjv‡g wcZvgvZvi gh©v`v

Bmjvg wcZvgvZvi mv‡_ mšÍv‡bi ÔDdÕ kãwU ejvI Aby‡gv`b K‡iwb|

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,

وَقَضٰى رَبُّكَ اَلَّاتَعْبُدُوْا اِلَّا اِيَّاهُ وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ اِحْسَانًا ؕ اِمَّا يَبْلُغَنَّ عِنْدَكَ الْكِبَرَ اَحَدُهُمَا اَوْ كِلٰهُمَا فَلَاتَقُلْ لَّهُمَا اُفٍّ وَّلَاتَنْهَرْهُمَا وَقُلْ لَّهُمَا قَوْلًا كَرِيْمًا.

ÒAvi †Zvgvi ie Av‡`k w`‡q‡Qb †h, †Zvgiv Zuv‡K Qvov Ab¨ Kv‡iv Bev`vZ Ki‡e bv Ges wcZv-gvZvi mv‡_ m`vPviY Ki‡e| Zv‡`i GKRb A_ev Df‡qB hw` †Zvgvi RxeÏkvq eva©‡K¨ DcbxZ nq, Z‡e Zv‡`i‡K ÔDdÕ e‡jv bv Ges Zv‡`i‡K agK w`I bv| Avi Zv‡`i mv‡_ K_v ej‡e m¤§vbm~PK b¤ªfv‡e|Ó (m~iv ewb BmivCj: AvqvZ 23)

wcZv n‡”Q Rvbœv‡Zi `iRv¸‡jvi gv‡S ga¨eZ©x `iRv, PvI †Zv Zv bó K‡i `vI Ges PvI †Zv Zv wndvhZ K‡iv|

(wZigxwh, wKZveyj wei‡i Iqvm wmjv, 3/359, nv`xm bs-1906)

3| Bmjv‡g hvKvZ e¨e¯’v

hvKvZ Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg GKwU ¯Í¤¢| mvjv‡Zi c‡i GiB Dci me©vwaK ¸iæZ¡ Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Bmjvgx ivóª e¨e¯’vq cÖ‡Z¨K gymwjg e¨w³, hvi Kv‡Q wbmve cwigvY m¤ú` Av‡Q, Zv‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| bM` UvKv-cqmv, †mvbv-ifcv, M„ncvwjZ cï, Kj-KviLvbv, †`vKvb-cvU, cY¨ `ªe¨, Rwgi Drcbœ dmj, LwbR `ªe¨ BZ¨vw` mKj m¤ú‡`iB hvKvZ w`‡Z nq| hvKvZ m¤ú`‡K cweÎ K‡i|

mvaviYfv‡e wb‡Ri ab-m¤ú‡`i GKwU wbw`©ó Ask (2.5 kZvsk) Mixe-wgmKxb I AfveMÖ¯Í †jvK‡`i gv‡S eÈb K‡i wb‡Ri m¤ú`‡K cweÎ Kiv‡K hvKvZ ejv nq|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

خُذْ مِنْ اَمْوَالِهِمْ صَدَقَةً تُطَهِّرُهُمْ وَتُزَكِّيْهِمْ بِهَا وَصَلِّ عَلَيْهِمْ ؕ اِنَّ صَلٰوتَكَ سَكَنٌ لَّهُمْ ؕ وَاللّٰهُ سَمِيْعٌ عَلِيْمٌ.

ÒZzwg Zv‡`i‡K cweÎ I cwi‡kvab Kivi Rb¨ Zv‡`i m¤ú` †_‡K mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) MÖnY K‡iv....|Ó (m~iv AvZ-ZvIev: AvqvZ 103)

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv m~iv AvZ-ZvIevi 60 bs Avqv‡Z AvU †kÖwYi †jv‡Kiv hviv hvKvZ jv‡fi †hvM¨, Zv‡`i K_v e‡j‡Qb| Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

اِنَّمَا الصَّـدَقٰتُ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ وَالْمَسٰـكِيْنِ وَالْعٰمِلِيْنَ عَلَيْهَـا وَالْمُؤَلَّفَـةِ قُلُـوْبُهُمْ وَفِى الرِّقَـابِ وَالْغٰـرِمِيْنَ وَفِىْ سَبِيْلِ اللّٰهِ وَابْنِ السَـبِيْلِ ؕ فَرِيْضَـةً مِّنَ اللّٰهِ ؕ وَاللّٰـهُ عَلِيْمٌ حَكِيْمٌ.

ÔhvKvZ †Zv †Kej `wi`ª, wgmKxb, Zv Av`v‡qi m‡½ mswkøó Kg©Pvix‡`i Rb¨, (m‡Z¨i w`‡K) hv‡`i gb AvK...ó Kiv cÖ‡qvRb Zv‡`i Rb¨, `vmgyw³i Rb¨, FYMÖ¯Í‡`i Rb¨, Avjøvni c‡_ wRnv`Kvix‡`i Rb¨ Ges (mnvq-m¤^jnxb) cw_‡Ki Rb¨| GUv Avjøvni Aek¨cvjbxq weavb| Avjøvn gnvÁvbx, cÖÁvgq|Õ

gyÔAvh Beb& Rvevj (iv.) n‡Z ewY©Z, bex (mv.) hLb Zv‡K B‡q‡g‡b cvVvb ZLb Zv‡K e‡jwQ‡jb,

Ò...Zv‡`i Rvwb‡q w`‡qv †h, Avjøvn Zv‡`i m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ cÖ`vb eva¨Zvg~jK K‡i‡Qb| Avi GB hvKvZ Zv‡`i ga¨Kvi abx‡`i †_‡K

wb‡q `wi`ª‡`i g‡a¨ weZiY Kiv n‡e...Ó (mnxn eyLvix, LÛ 5, Aa¨vq 59, nvw`m bs-634)

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z hvKvZ e¨e¯’vq Bmjvgx iv‡óªi cwiPvjKMY abx‡`i wbKU †_‡K wnmve †gvZv‡eK hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡e Ges hvKv‡Zi A_© `wi`ª, Aÿg, AfveMÖ¯Í, FYMÖ¯Í, †eKvi, GZxg I Ab¨wea `y`©kvMÖ¯Í‡`i g‡a¨ weZiY Ki‡e|

GKgvÎ hvKvZ e¨e¯’vi gva¨‡gB iv‡óªi bvMwiK‡`i g‡a¨ A_©‰bwZK fvimvg¨ i¶v nq Ges mK‡jiB m”QjZv Av‡m|

ivm~jyjøvni (mv.) hy‡MB myôz hvKvZ e¨e¯’v Kv‡qg nq| weËevb‡`i KvQ †_‡K hvKvZ Av`vq K‡i Zv AfveMÖ¯Í‡`i g‡a¨ e›Ub Kiv n‡Zv|

Bmjvgx ivóªe¨e¯’vq GKgvÎ hvKv‡Zi gva¨‡gB A_©‰bwZK ˆelg¨nxb GKwU mgvR MVb m¤¢e|
Aek¨cvjbxq weavb hvKv‡Zi evB‡iI Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv gymwjg‡`i‡K Drmvn w`‡q‡Qb mvaviY `vb-m`Kvn Ki‡Z|
Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb, Ô‡Zvgiv m`Kvn K‡iv, GUv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨B fv‡jv; hw` †Zvgiv Rvb‡Z|Õ (Avj-evKvivn, 2: 280)

e¨w³, cwievi, mgvR I ivóª MV‡bi Ggb Af~Zc~e© w`K-wb‡`©kbv †Kej Bmjvgx

kixq‡ZB cvIqv hvq| KziAvb I nvw`m Aa¨qb Ki‡j G K_v my¯úófv‡e cÖZxqgvb nq †h, Bmjvg GKwU cwic~Y© Rxebe¨e¯'v|

4| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z kvw¯Íi weavb:

ÔBmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBbÕ- Ôgvbe RvwZi Kj¨vY mvab I mvgvwRK kvwšÍ-k„•Ljv cÖwZôvB hvi jÿ¨Õ

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi D‡Ïk¨-

1| RbM‡Yi Rxeb I m¤ú‡`i wbivcËvi e¨e¯'v Kiv Ges Zv‡`i gvb-m¤§vb I B¾Z-Aveªæ i¶v Kiv|

2| mgv‡Ri mvwe©K Kj¨vY mvab Kiv|

3| mgv‡R Ab¨vq I hyjy‡gi we¯Ívi I e¨vcKZv cÖwZ‡iva Kiv|

4| kvw¯Í Kvh©Ki Kivi ci Bmjvg Acivax‡K Zvi †`vl †_‡K gy³ g‡b K‡i Ges GKBmv‡_ Zv‡K cwiï× K‡i Zvi ciKvjxb Avhve †_‡K Zv‡K iÿv K‡i Ges mgv‡R Zvi nviv‡bv gh©v`v cybtcÖwZôv K‡i|

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi c~e©kZ©-

1| Aciva kZfvM cÖgvwYZ nIqv, Acivax mve¨¯Í nIqvi †¶‡Î †Kvb m‡›`‡ni AeKvk bv ivLv|

2| Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qvM Ki‡Z n‡e Bmjvgx iv‡óª, Ab¨ †Kv_vI bq|

3| Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi c~‡e© Bmjvgx miKv‡ii KZ©e¨- Bmjv‡gi `„wó‡Z Aciva msµvšÍ Kg©¸‡jv RbMY‡K fv‡jvfv‡e AewnZ Kiv| hvKvZ e¨e¯’vi gva¨‡g A_© ‰bwZK fvimvg¨ ˆZwi KivI Bmjvgx AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi c~e©kZ©, hv‡Z †Kv‡bv e¨w³ Afv‡ei Zvobvq wb‡R‡K Amr c‡_ cwiPvwjZ bv K‡i| Z`ycwi Bmjvgx AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi c~‡e© Bmjvgx miKv‡ii KZ©e¨- †hŠb D‡ËRK DcKiY, Akøxj we‡bv`b mgvR †_‡K wbg~©j Kiv, †hb †KD A‰ea †hŠb K‡g© Rwo‡q bv c‡o| m‡e©vcwi gvby‡li Rb¨ Acivagy³ Rxeb hvc‡bi AbyK¸j cwi‡ek m„wó Kiv I cÖwZwU gvby‡li †gŠwjK cÖ‡qvRb; †hgb- ÿzav‡Z©i Rb¨ Abœ, e¯¿nxb‡`i Rb¨ e¯¿, iæMœ e¨w³i Rb¨ wPwKrmv cÖf…wZ cÖ‡qvRb c~i‡Yi e¨e¯’v wbwðZ Kiv Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi c~e©kZ©|

4| Acivax cÖvßeq¯‹, my¯’ we‡eKm¤úbœ nIqv|

5| Acivax gymwjg ev Bmjvgx iv‡óªi ¯’vqx Agymwjg bvMwiK nIqv| hw` †Kv‡bv Agymwjg nvÏ RvZxq †Kv‡bv Aciv‡a (†hgb- Pzwi, WvKvwZ, whbv I whbvi Acev` Av‡ivc

cÖf…wZ) wjß nq, Zvn‡j Zv‡`i‡K H mKj Aciv‡ai Rb¨ wba©vwiZ kvw¯Í †fvM Ki‡Z n‡e| G‡ÿ‡Î gymwjg-Agymwjg wbwe©‡k‡l mK‡ji Rb¨ AvBb mgvbfv‡e cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e| Z‡e Bmjvg a‡g© g`¨cvb wbwl× nIqv m‡Ë¡I †Kv‡bv Agymwj‡gi Dci g`¨cv‡bi kvw¯Í cÖ‡qvM Kiv hv‡e bv| KviY g`¨cvb Zv‡`i ag©g‡Z ˆea| Agymwjg‡`i e¨w³MZ I cvwievwiK Kvh©Kjvc Zv‡`i ag©gZ Abyhvqx m¤úbœ nq weavq †hme KvR Bmjv‡g wbwl× Ges Zv‡`i a‡g© ˆea, Zv Zviv Zv‡`i AvevwmK GjvKvq Ki‡Z cv‡i| Z‡e Zviv hw` gv`K †meb K‡i †bkvMÖ¯Í n‡q c‡o Zvn‡j Zv‡`i Dci kvw¯Í cÖ‡qvM Kiv n‡e| †Kbbv †bkv Kiv cÖ‡Z¨K a‡g©B wbwl×| hw` Zviv gymwjg Rbc‡`i g‡a¨ cÖKv‡k¨ g` †meb K‡i, Zvn‡jI Zv‡`i‡K mvaviY `Ð †`qv hv‡e|

Bmjvgx iv‡óª emevmKvix gymwjg I Agymwjg wbwe©‡k‡l mK‡ji Rb¨ nZ¨vKv‡Ði †ÿ‡Î wKmv‡mi weavb mgvbfv‡e cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e| hw` †Kv‡bv gymwjg †Kv‡bv Agymwjg‡K wKsev †Kv‡bv Agymwjg Aci †Kv‡bv Agymwjg‡K A_ev †Kv‡bv gymwjg‡K B”QvK…Zfv‡e nZ¨v K‡i, Zvn‡j nZ¨vKvixi kvw¯Í nj- g„Zz¨`Ð| G‡ÿ‡Î gymwjg I Agymwj‡gi g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv ifc ˆelg¨ Kiv hv‡e bv| Agymwj‡gi gvj gymwjg Pzwi Ki‡j wKsev gymwj‡gi gvj Agymwjg Pzwi Ki‡j Dfq Ae¯’v‡ZB †Pv‡ii nvZ KvUv n‡e| †Kv‡bv

gymwjg †Kv‡bv Agymwjg bvixi mv‡_ wKsev †Kv‡bv Agymwjg †Kv‡bv gymwjg bvixi mv‡_ e¨vwfPvi Ki‡j Dfq Ae¯’v‡ZB GKB kvw¯Íi weavb cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e|

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi AwaKvix †K?

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb Kvh©Ki Kivi GKgvÎ `vwqZ¡kxj n‡”Qb miKvi cÖavb wKsev Zvi cÖwZwbwaMY (†hgb- cÖkvmb I wePvi wefvMxq Kg©KZ©vMY)|

nÏ I nÏ‡hvM¨ Aciva:

nÏ GKwU Aviex kã| Gi AvwfavwbK A_©-†iva Kiv| †Kvb †Kvb kvw¯Í‡K nÏ ejv nq GRb¨ †h, kixq‡Zi `Ð nÏ Gme Aciva‡K †iva K‡i| dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, nÏ GKwU wbw`©ó `Ð, hv Avjøvni nK web‡ói Kvi‡Y IqvwRe nq|

†hme Aciv‡a nÏ IqvwRe nq †m¸‡jv nj- Pzwi, WvKvwZ, e¨wfPvi, wg_¨v Acev`, g`¨cvb, ag©‡`ªvwnZv I ivóª‡`ªvwnZv| Aek¨ ivóª‡`ªvwnZvi e¨vcv‡i wfbœgZ i‡q‡Q|

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb (KziAvb I mybœvn‡Z ewY©Z wewfbœ Aciv‡ai mywba©vwiZ kvw¯Í)-

1| Pzwii kvw¯Í:

Pzwii `Ð cÖ`v‡bi GKwU kZ© nj- PzwiK...Z m¤ú‡`i b¨~bZg †bmve cwigvY g~j¨gvb _vK‡Z n‡e|

KziAv‡b Pzwii `Ð mve¨¯Í Kiv n‡q‡Q- n¯Í KZ©b|

cweÎ KziAv‡b Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

وَالسَّـارِقُ وَالسَّـارِقَةُ فَـاقْطَعُوْا اَيْـدِيَهُمَا جَزَاءً ۢبِمَـا كَسَبَا نَكَالًا مِّنَ اللّٰهِ ؕ وَاللّٰهُ عَزِيْزٌ حَكِيْمٌ.

Òcyiæl †Pvi I bvix †Pvi Df‡qi nvZ †K‡U `vl| GUv Zviv hv DcvR©b K‡i‡Q Zvi cÖwZdj Ges Avjøvni cÿ †_‡K `„óvšÍ| Avi Avjøvn gnvcivµgkvjx, cÖÁvgq|Ó (m~iv Avj-gv‡q`v: AvqvZ 38)

Pvi gvhnv‡ei BgvgM‡Yi gZvgZ Abyhvqx, cÖ_gevi Pzwii kvw¯Í- Wvb nvZ KewR ch©šÍ KZ©b| †Kbbv, Wvb nvZ ØvivB Pzwii KvR m¤úbœ n‡q _v‡K| ZvB Pzwii Aciv‡a Wvb nvZ KZ©b KivUvB AwaKZi h_v_© kvw¯Í|

2| WvKvwZi kvw¯Í:

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z mk¯¿ WvKvZ I c_`my¨‡`i †¶‡Î mywbw`©ófv‡e Pvi ai‡bi kvw¯Íi K_v D‡jøL i‡q‡Q| G¸‡jv nj- nZ¨v Kiv, k~jwe×KiY, nvZ I cv wecixZ w`K †_‡K †K‡U †djv Ges †`k †_‡K wPi wbe©vmb|

G cÖm‡½ Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

اِنَّمَا جَزٰٓؤُا الَّذِيْنَ يُحَارِبُوْنَ اللّٰهَ وَرَسُـوْلَهٗ وَيَسْـعَوْنَ فِى الْاَرْضِ فَسَـادًا اَنْ يُّقَتَّلُـوْٓا اَوْ يُصَـلَّبُوْٓا اَوْ تُقَطَّعَ

اَيْــدِيْهِمْ وَاَرْجُلُهُمْ مِّنْ خِلَافٍ اَوْ يُنْفَــوْا مِنَ الْاَرْضِ ؕ ذٰلِكَ لَهُمْ خِزْیٌ فِی الـدُّنْیَا وَلَهُمْ فِی الْاٰخِـرَةِ عَـذَابٌ عَظِیْمٌ ۙ33

Ò†hme †jvK Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji weiæ‡× mk¯¿ AvµgY Pvjvq Ges †`‡k nv½vgv m„wó Ki‡Z †Póv K‡i Zv‡`i kvw¯Í n‡"Q- Zv‡`i nZ¨v Kiv n‡e ev k~‡j Pov‡bv n‡e wKsev Zv‡`i nvZ I cv wecixZ ci¤úivq †K‡U †djv n‡e| wKsev Zv‡`i wbe©vwmZ Kiv n‡e| GB Acgvb †Zv Zv‡`i Rb¨ `ywbqvq Avi ciKv‡j Zv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q K‡Vvi kvw¯Í|Ó (m~iv Avj-gv‡q`v: AvqvZ 33)

kvwdÔC I nv¤^jx BgvgM‡Yi gZvgZ Abymv‡i, Aciv‡ai cÖK…wZ I gvÎv Abyhvqx G kvw¯Ímg~‡ni †h‡Kv‡bv GKwU cÖ‡qvM Ki‡Z n‡e| †hgb- †h nZ¨vKvÐ NUvj Ges m¤ú` jyU Kij Zv‡K k~‡j Pwo‡q g„Zz¨`Ð w`‡Z n‡e| Avi †h nZ¨v Kij; †Kv‡bv m¤ú` jyU Kij bv, Zv‡K ïay g„Zz¨`Ð cÖ‡qvM Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` ïay m¤ú` jyU K‡i, nZ¨v bv K‡i _v‡K, Zvn‡j Zvi Wvb nvZ I evg cv KZ©b n‡e| Avi hw` ïaygvÎ Îvm m„wó K‡i; nZ¨v ev ab-m¤ú` jyU bv K‡i _v‡K, Z‡e Zv‡K †`kvšÍi Kiv n‡e|

cÿvšÍ‡i nvbvdx I gvwjKx BgvgM‡Yi gZvgZ Abyhvqx, wePvi‡Ki G GLwZqvi i‡q‡Q †h, wZwb B"Qv Ki‡j DwjøwLZ PviwU kvw¯Íi †h‡Kv‡bv GKwU, G ch©v‡qi †h‡Kv‡bv Aciv‡a Zuvi mywe‡ePbv Abyhvqx cÖ‡qvM Ki‡Z cv‡ib|

3| whbv ev e¨wfPv‡ii kvw¯Í:

Bmjvgx kixq‡Z e¨wfPvixi msÁv nj-
Ggb †Kv‡bv RxweZ bvixi mv‡_ m½g Kiv, †h bvix Zvi weevwnZv ¯¿x wKsev gvwjKvbvaxb `vmx bq| bvix‡K ZLbB e¨wfPvwiYx ejv hv‡e, hLb †m †¯^”Qvq Ggb cyiæl‡K m½‡g m¤§wZ †`‡e|

nhiZ ÔDev`vn Bebym mvwgZ (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, ivm~jyjøvn (mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg) e‡j‡Qb,

Ò†Zvgiv Avgvi wbKU †_‡K MÖnY K‡iv, †Zvgiv Avgvi wbKU †_‡K MÖnY K‡iv| Avjøvn ZvÔAvjv Zv‡`i Rb¨ GKwU e¨e¯’v K‡i w`‡q‡Qb| Zv n‡jv, AweevwnZ hyeK-hyeZx‡`i Rb¨ GKkZ †eÎvNvZ I GK eQ‡ii wbe©vmb Ges weevwnZ‡`i Rb¨ GKkZ †eÎvNvZ I cÖ¯Íi wb‡ÿ‡c nZ¨v|Ó[16]

Aweevwn‡Zi whbvi kvw¯Í:

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb,
اَلزَّانِيَةُ وَالزَّانِىْ فَاجْلِـدُوْا كُـلَّ وَاحِـدٍ مِّنْهُمَـا مِائَةَ جَلْدَةٍ.

[16]. mnxn gymwjg, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 1690; Ave~`vD`, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 4415|

Òe¨wfPvix cyiæl I e¨wfPvwiYx bvix- Zv‡`i cÖ‡Z¨K‡K GKkwU K‡i †eÎvNvZ (†`viiv) K‡iv| Ó (m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 2)

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,

ÒAweevwnZ bvix-cyiæl whbv Ki‡j GKkZ †eÎvNvZ|Ó[17]

AweevwnZ e¨wfPvix‡K †eÎvNv‡Zi wel‡q BgvgMY mK‡jB GKgZ| Z‡e kvw¯Íi Ask wn‡m‡e AweevwnZ e¨wfPvix bvix-cyiæl‡K GKk †`viiv gvivi cvkvcvwk GK eQ‡ii Rb¨ †`kvšÍi Kiv n‡e wKbv- G e¨vcv‡i gZ‡f` i‡q‡Q|

Bgvg Avey nvwbdv (in.) Gi g‡Z, AweevwnZ e¨wfPvix‡K (bvix †nvK ev cyiæl)- ïay GKk †`viiv gvi‡Z n‡e; Avi wKQz bq| Zuv‡`i gZ n‡jv, cweÎ KziAv‡b Zv‡`i kvw¯Í wn‡m‡e †Kej †eÎvNv‡Zi K_vB D‡jøL i‡q‡Q|

Bgvg kvwdC (in.) I Bgvg Avng` Be‡b nv¤^j (in.) Gi g‡Z, e¨wfPvix‡K (cyiæl †nvK ev bvix)- GKk †`viiv gvivi mv‡_ mv‡_ †`kvšÍi KivI IqvwRe| GB †`kvšÍ‡ii A_© nj- Zv‡`i‡K GZUzKz `~i‡Z¡ cvVv‡Z n‡e †hLv‡b †h‡Z AšÍZ GKw`b GK iv‡Zi mgq AwZevwnZ nq| Zuv‡`i cÖavb `jxj nj, B‡Zvtc~‡e© ewY©Z

[17]. mnxn gymwjg, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 1690; Ave~`vD`, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 4415|

nhiZ ÔDev`vn Bebym mvwgZ (iv.) ewY©Z nv`xm|

Bgvg gv‡jK (in.) e‡jb, ïaygvÎ e¨wfPvix cyiæl‡KB GK eQ‡ii Rb¨ †`kvšÍi Kiv n‡e, e¨wfPvix bvix‡K bq| Zuvi gZ nj- †Kv‡bv e¨wfPvix bvix‡K †`kvšÍi Kiv n‡j †m m¤ú~Y©if‡c AiwÿZ n‡q hv‡e Ges Zvi PvwiwÎK öj‡bi Avk¼vI Av‡iv †e‡o hv‡e| Aciw`‡K †Kv‡bv gynivg‡K Zvi mv‡_ wbe©vwmZ Kiv n‡j, Zv n‡e- †h Acivax bq Zv‡K kvw¯Í cÖ`vb Kiv| Bgvg gv‡jK (in.) Gi G AwfgZ AwaKvs‡ki Kv‡Q MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡q‡Q|

weevwn‡Zi whbvi kvw¯Í:

weevwnZ Ae¯’vq whbv Ki‡j- cyiæl †nvK ev bvix- Zvi Rb¨ mve¨¯Í `Ð nj- ÔiRgÕ Z_v cÖ¯Íi wb‡¶‡c g„Zz¨`Ð Kvh©Ki Kiv| nvw`‡m ewY©Z n‡q‡Q, gbx‡ei ¯¿xi mv‡_ R‰bK gRy‡ii whbvi NUbvq ivm~j (mv.) nhiZ Dbvqm Avj-Avmjvgx (iv.)-†K wb‡`©k w`‡qwQ‡jb-

Òhw` †g‡qwU ¯^xKvi K‡i, Zvn‡j Zzwg Zv‡K cÖ¯ÍivNv‡Z g„Zz¨`Ð `vl|Ó †g‡qwU e¨wfPv‡ii K_v ¯^xKvi K‡i Ges Zv‡K cÖ¯ÍivNv‡Z g„Zz¨`Ð †`Iqv nq|[18]

[18]. mnxn Avj eyLvix, (wKZveyk ïiæZ), nv.bs: 2575; mnxn gymwjg, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 1697|

whbvKvix‡`i ciKvjxb kvw¯Í:

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, ÒAvwg ¯^‡cœ GKwU Pzjv †`L‡Z †cjvg hvi Dc‡ii Ask wQj Pvcv Avi wb‡Pi Ask wQj cÖk¯Í Avi †hLv‡b Av¸b DËß nw”Qj| wfZ‡i bvix cyiæliv wPjøvwPwjø KiwQj| Av¸‡bi wkLv Dc‡i DV‡j Zviv Dc‡i DV‡Q, Avevi Av¸b w¯ÍwgZ n‡j Zviv wb‡P hvw”Qj, me©`v Zv‡`i G Ae¯’v PjwQj| Avwg wReixj (Av.)-†K wRÁvmv Kijvg, Giv Kviv? wReixj (Av.) ej‡jv ÒZviv nj A‰ea †hŠbvPviKvix bvix I cyiæl|Ó (mnxn eyLvix)

4| mgKvwgZvi kvw¯Í:

Ò†h e¨w³ j~Z m¤úª`v‡qi b¨vq KzKg© Ki‡e| KzKg©Kvix I hvi mv‡_ KzKg© Kiv n‡q‡Q Zv‡K †g‡i †djv n‡e|Ó (mybvb Beby gvRvn, nv.bs: 2561)

Ave`yjøvn Beby Dgi ivw`qvjøvû Avbû e‡jb, wKqvg‡Zi w`b mgKvgx‡`i‡K evbi I wLbhx‡ii (ïqvi) AvK…wZ‡Z DVv‡bv n‡e|

gyRvwn` (in.) e‡jb, †Kv‡bv e¨w³ hw` j~Z m¤úª`v‡qi b¨vq KzK‡g© wjß n‡q Avmgv‡b hZ †duvUv cvwb Av‡Q Zv me w`‡q †Mvmj K‡i Avi hgx‡bi cvwb w`‡q bvcvKx `~i K‡i ZeyI Zvi bvcvKx `~i n‡e bv|

Rv‡ei web hv‡q` e‡jb, mgKvgx‡K cÖ¯ÍivNvZ Kiv n‡e|

Bgvg Avngv`, hynix, gv‡jK, kvwdC cÖgyL Zv‡eqxMYI Abyifc gZ e¨³ K‡i‡Qb| A_©vr mgKvgx‡K cÖ¯‘ivNvZ Kiv n‡e| †m weevwnZ †nvK wKsev AweevwnZ †nvK|

mgKvgx‡`i e¨vcv‡i KziAvbyj Kvix‡g ewY©Z kvw¯Í¸‡jv n‡jv- f,wg aŸ‡m hvIqv, cv_i wb‡ÿc, Rvnvbœv‡g cÖ‡ek Kiv|

cyiæl‡`i mgKvwgZvi kvw¯Í:

hw` `yÕRb cyiæl mgKvwgZvi gZ N„Y¨ Aciv‡a wjß nq, Z‡e G‡¶‡Î `Ð cÖ`v‡b nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi gZ nj- Zv‡`i‡K ZvÔhxi Ki‡Z n‡e Ges e›`x Ae¯’vq ivL‡Z n‡e; hZw`b bv Zviv ZvIev K‡i ¯^vfvweK my¯’ Rxe‡b wd‡i Av‡m bZzev g„Zz¨eiY K‡i| hw` †KD mgKvwgZvq Af¨¯Í n‡q c‡o, Zvn‡j wePviK iv‡óªi ¯^v_© we‡ePbv K‡i Zv‡K g„Zz¨`Ð cÖ`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡e- †nvK †m weevwnZ wKsev AweevwnZ| Z‡e Zv‡`i Ici whbvi nÏ cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e bv, †h‡nZz G Aciva whbvi AšÍf©y³ bq|

Bgvg Ave~ BDm~d I Bgvg gynv¤§v` Ges nv¤^jx dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, mgKvgx `yR‡bi IciB whbvi nÏ Kv‡qg Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` Zviv AweevwnZ nq, Zvn‡j Zv‡`i‡K †eÎvNvZ Kiv n‡e| Avi hw` weevwnZ nq, Zvn‡j Zv‡`i‡K cÖ¯Íi wb‡ÿc K‡i g„Zz¨`Ð †`Iqv n‡e|

gvwjKx dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, mgKvgx‡`i‡K me©ve¯’vq cÖ¯Íi wb‡ÿc K‡i g„Zz¨`Ð w`‡Z n‡e; †nvK Zviv weevwnZ wKsev AweevwnZ|

kvwdC dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, mgKvgx KZ©vi Ici whbvi nÏ cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e Avi AciRb‡K †eÎvNvZ Ges wbe©vmb `Ð †`Iqv n‡e, †m weevwnZ †nvK wKsev AweevwnZ|

gwnjv‡`i mgKvwgZvi kvw¯Í:

gwnjv‡`i mgKvwgZvI GKwU N„Y¨ I Mwn©Z Aciva| ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb, Ògwnjv‡`i mgKvwgZvI whbvwe‡kl|Ó[19]

Beby nvRi Avj AvmKvjvbx (in.) G Aciva‡K Kexiv ¸bvn wn‡m‡e MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e BgvgMY G wel‡q GKgZ †h, G Aciva †h‡nZz whbvi msÁvi AvIZvq c‡o bv, ZvB G Aciv‡ai Rb¨ whbvi nÏ cÖ`vb Kiv n‡e bv| G‡¶‡Î ZvÔhxi[20] Kiv n‡e|

---

[19]. Avj-gvIm~**Ô**AvZzj wdKwnq¨vn, L.24, c„.252|

[20]. †h me Aciv‡ai Rb¨ kixqZ wbw`©ó †Kv‡bv kvw¯Í wba©viY K‡i †`qwb †m me Aciv‡ai kvw¯Í‡K **ZvÔhxi** ejv nq| †hgb- †eMvbv gwnjv‡K Pz‡gv †`qv, whbv e¨wZ‡i‡K KvD‡K Ab¨ †Kv‡bv Aciv‡ai Acev` †`qv, webv †ndvh‡Zi gvj Pzwi Kiv, Lv‡`¨ †fRvj †`qv, gv‡c Kg †`qv, Mvwj-MvjvR Kiv, gviai Kiv, cÖZviYv Kiv, wg_¨v mvÿ¨ †`qv I Nyl LvIqv cÖf…wZ|

G‡ÿ‡Î Aciva, Acivax, mgq I cwi‡e‡ki cÖwZ jÿ¨ †i‡L wePviK hZUzKz I †hifc kvw¯Í `vb Kiv †hŠw³K g‡b Ki‡eb, ZZUzKzB †`‡eb|

ZvÔhxix kvw¯Íi wewfbœ aib- g„Zz¨`Ð, †eÎvNvZ, e›`x Kiv, wbe©vmb, eqKU, m¤ú` ev‡Rqvß Kiv, Avw_©K `Ð BZ¨vw`|

5| ÔKvhvdÕ Z_v Acev`-Gi kvw¯Í:

hw` †KD †Kvb cyiæl ev bvixi weiæ‡× e¨wfPvi ev mgKvwgZvi Awf‡hvM DÌvcb K‡i Ges Zv hw` Dchy³ PviRb mv¶xi gva¨‡g cÖgvwYZ bv nq, Z‡e D³ Awf‡hvM‡K ÔKvhvdÕ wn‡m‡e MY¨ Kiv nq|

Avjøvn ZvÕAvjv e‡jb-

وَالَّذِيْنَ يَرْمُوْنَ الْمُحْصَنٰتِ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَاْتُوْا بِاَرْبَعَةِ شُهَدَاۤءَ فَاجْلِدُوْهُمْ ثَمٰنِيْنَ جَلْدَةً وَّلَا تَقْبَلُوْا لَهُمْ شَهَادَةً اَبَدًا ۚ وَاُولٰۤىِٕكَ هُمُ الْفٰسِقُوْنَ ۙ اِلَّا الَّذِيْنَ تَابُوْا مِنْۢ بَعْدِ ذٰلِكَ وَاَصْلَحُوْا فَاِنَّ اللّٰهَ غَفُوْرٌ رَّحِيْمٌ ۝

Òhviv mZx-mvaŸx bvixi cÖwZ whbvi Awf‡hvM Av‡ivc K‡i, c‡i PviRb mvÿx Dcw¯’Z K‡i bv, Zv‡`i‡K AvwkwU †Kvov gv‡iv| Dciš‘, Zv‡`i mvÿ¨ KL‡bvB MÖnY Ki‡e bv| Zviv dvwmK| Z‡e hviv Gici ZvIev Ki‡e Ges wb‡R‡`i ms‡kvab K‡i †b‡e, wbðqB Avjøvn (Zv‡`i Rb¨) ÿgvkxj, AZxe `qvevb|Ó
(m~iv Avb-b~i: AvqvZ 4-5)

G Avqv‡Z ïay gwnjv‡`i cÖwZ whbvi Awf‡hv‡Mi K_v ejv n‡jI cyiæl‡`i cÖwZ Awf‡hv‡Mi †¶‡Î GKB weavb cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e|

D×„Z AvqvZ n‡Z `ywbqv‡Z ÔKvhvdÕ-Gi `yÕcÖKv‡ii kvw¯Íi weavb wba©vwiZ i‡q‡Q| GKwU kvw¯Í nj- 80wU †eÎvNvZ| Aci kvw¯Í nj- wPiw`‡bi Rb¨ Acev` `vbKvixi mvÿ¨ cÖZ¨vL¨vb|

Acev` Av‡ivcKvixi mvÿ¨ cÖZ¨vL¨vb

BgvgMY mK‡jB G wel‡q GKgZ †h, Acev` `vbKvixi Zvlev e¨ZxZ Zvi †Kv‡bv mvÿ¨ KL‡bvB MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡e bv Ges †m Rxe‡bi evwK mgq dvwmK wn‡m‡eB cwiMwYZ n‡e| hw` †m Zvlev K‡i, ZeyI †m mviv Rxeb dvwmK wn‡m‡e cwiMwYZ n‡e wKbv Ges Zvi †Kv‡bv mvÿ¨ MÖnY Kiv n‡e wKbv- G wel‡q BgvgM‡Yi g‡a¨ wfbœgZ j¶Yxq|

nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, Zvlev Ki‡j Acev` Av‡ivcKvixi Dci †_‡K dvwm‡Ki Kj¼ gy‡Q hv‡e; Z‡e Zvi mvÿ¨ KL‡bvB MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡e bv| Zuv‡`i gZ n‡jv, وَلَاتَقْبَلُوْا لَهُمْ شَهَادَةً اَبَدًا ÒKL‡bv Zv‡`i †Kvb mv¶¨ MÖnY K‡iv bv|Ó- e‡j KziAvb Ø¨_©nxb dvqmvjv w`‡q‡Q|

nvw`‡mI ewY©Z n‡q‡Q, ÒGK gymjgvb Aci gymjgv‡bi Rb¨ mv¶¨ †`qvi e¨vcv‡i LyeB b¨vqwbô, wKš‘ Zv‡`i mv¶¨ MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq hviv wg_¨v Acev` Av‡iv‡ci Aciv‡a `wÐZ n‡q‡Q|Ó

Ab¨vb¨ BgvgM‡Yi gZ nj- Zvlevi ci dvwm‡Ki Kj¼ gy‡Q hv‡e Ges GKBmv‡_ Zv‡`i mvÿ¨I MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡e| Zv‡`i gZ nj, Zvlev Kivi gva¨‡g hveZxq cvc gy‡Q hvq|

ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, ÒcvcKg© †_‡K ZvlevKvix Ggb e¨w³i g‡Zv n‡q hvq, hvi †Kv‡bv cvc †bB|Ó[21]

[21]. Beby gvRvn, (eve: whKiæZ Zvlevn), nv.bs: 4250;

G nv`x‡mi †cÖwÿ‡Z Zv‡`i AwfgZ nj, Kzdix Acev` †_‡KI eo Aciva| Kvwdi Zvlev K‡i gymwjg nIqvi ci hw` Zvi mvÿ¨ MÖnY Kiv nq, Z‡e gymwjg Zvlev Ki‡j Zvi mvÿ¨I MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡e|

Bgvg kvÔex I `vn&nv‡Ki AwfgZ nj- ¯^xKv‡ivw³ Øviv Acev` Av‡ivc cÖgvwYZ nIqvi ci Acev` `vbKvix Lvwjm Zvlevn Ki‡j †m‡¶‡Î Zvi mvÿ¨ MÖnY‡hvM¨ n‡Z cv‡i, hw` Zvi AvPi‡Y Zvlevi cÖgvY cvIqv hvq|

6| g` †me‡bi kvw¯Í:

CgvgMY mK‡jB GKgZ †h, g`¨cvqxi kvw¯Í nj- †eÎvNvZ| Z‡e †eÎvNv‡Zi msL¨v wb‡q Zvu‡`i g‡a¨ gZcv_©K¨ i‡q‡Q|

nvbvdx I gvwjKx dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, g`¨cv‡bi kvw¯Í nj- AvwkwU †eÎvNvZ| Zuv‡`i gZ nj, nhiZ Avbvm (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb, Òivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg gv`K `ªe¨ †me‡bi Aciv‡a †LRy‡ii `ywU Wvwj w`‡q PwjøkwU AvNvZ w`‡Zb| Ave~ eKi (iv.)I Zv-B K‡i‡Qb Ges Dgi (iv.) g`¨cvqx‡`i kvw¯Í wba©vi‡Yi Rb¨ mvnvexM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K civgk© PvB‡jb| ZLb nhiZ Ave`yi ingvb Beb AvId (iv.) ej‡jb, ÒZvi kvw¯Í nvjKvZg nÏ- AvwkwU †eÎvNvZB wba©viY Kiæb|Ó ZLb nhiZ Dgi (iv.) G `ÐB Kvh©Ki Ki‡Z wb‡`©k w`‡jb|[22]

---

evqnvKx, Avm-mybvb Avj-Kzeiv, nv.bs: 20348, 20349|

[22]. mnxn gymwjg, (wKZveyj û`~`), nv.bs: 1706|

kvwdC I nv¤^jx dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z, g`¨cv‡bi wba©vwiZ kvw¯Í nj- PwjøkwU †eÎvNvZ| Z‡e wePvi‡Ki G GLwZqvi i‡q‡Q †h, wZwb Acivaxi Ae¯’v I Aciv‡ai gvÎv we‡ePbv K‡i Acivax‡K 80wU ch©šÍ †eÎvNvZ Ki‡Z cvi‡eb|

Zuv‡`i `jxj nj, ivm~j (mv.) PwjøkwU †eÎvNvZ K‡i‡Qb Ges nhiZ Ave~ evKi (iv.)I Zv-B Kvh©Ki K‡i‡Qb| nhiZ Dmgvb (iv.) Acivaxi Ae¯’v I Aciv‡ai gvÎv we‡ePbv K‡i KL‡bv 40wU, Avevi KL‡bv 80wU †eÎvNv‡Zi kvw¯Í cÖ`vb Ki‡Zb|

GQvov Bmjvgx ivóª wewfbœ †QvULv‡Uv Aciv‡ai kvw¯Í¯^ifc wb¤œwjwLZ kvw¯Í¸‡jv cÖ`vb Ki‡Z cv‡i| †hgb, †eÎvNvZ, e›`x Kiv, m¤ú` ev‡Rqvß, Avw_©K `Ð BZ¨vw`|

wKmvm

ÔwKmvmÕ k‡ãi DrcwË ÔKvmmvÕ †_‡K| ÔKvmmvÕ k‡ãi AvwfavwbK A_© ÔKZ©b KivÕ| Bmjvgx kixq‡Zi cwifvlvq wKmvm A_©- hLg, A½nvwb wKsev nZ¨vi Kvi‡Y Acivax‡KI kvw¯Í¯^ifc hLg Kiv, A½nvwb wKsev nZ¨v Kiv A_©vr Acivax‡K Zvi Aciva m`„k kvw¯Í cÖ`vb|

kixqZ gvby‡li Rxeb i¶vi Rb¨ Kvmv‡mi weavb w`‡q‡Q| Rxe‡bi gZ gvbe‡`‡ni A½-cÖZ¨‡½i wbivcËv weavbI ¸iæZ¡c~Y©|

wKmv‡mi ûKzg:

wKmvm n‡jv- †Kvb e¨w³i nK web‡ói cwie‡Z© mywbw`©ó kvw¯Íi weavb, hv IqvwRe|

†Kv‡bv e¨w³ hw` Aci †Kvb e¨w³‡K †¯^”Qvq nZ¨v K‡i, Z‡e nZ¨vKvix‡KI nZ¨vi e`jvq nZ¨v Kiv wKmv‡mi AšÍf©y³| Z‡e wbnZ e¨w³i IqvwimM‡Yi nZ¨vKvix‡K ÿgv K‡i †`qvi GLwZqvi i‡q‡Q A_ev Zviv B‡”Q Ki‡j w`qvZ wb‡q wKmvm ¶gv K‡i w`‡Z cv‡i|

Abyiƒcfv‡e †Kv‡bv e¨w³ Aci †Kv‡bv e¨w³‡K †¯^”Qvq hLg Ki‡j A_ev †`‡ni †Kv‡bv A½ ev Zvi Askwe‡kl wew”Qbœ K‡i †dj‡j nZ¨vKvix e¨w³‡K Aciva m`„k kvw¯Í cÖ`vb wKmv‡mi AšÍf©y³|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb-

إِلَّا الَّذِيْنَ تَابُوْا مِنْ قَبْلِ اَنْ تَقْدِرُوْا عَلَيْهِمْ ۠ فَـاعْلَمُوْٓا اَنَّ اللّٰهَ غَفُوْرٌ رَّحِيْمٌ .

ÒZv‡`i Rb¨ Avgiv Zv‡Z weavb wba©viY K‡iwQjvg †h, cÖv‡Yi e`‡j cÖvY, †Pv‡Li e`‡j †PvL, bv‡Ki e`‡j bvK, Kv‡bi e`‡j Kvb, `uv‡Zi e`‡j `uvZ Ges hLgmg~‡ni e`‡j Abyiƒc hLg| Avi †h ÿgv K‡i †`q, Zv Zvi cv‡ci Rb¨ Kvddviv n‡e|Ó (m~iv Avj-gv‡q`v: AvqvZ 34)

ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb,

Òhvi †Kv‡bv e¨w³ wbnZ n‡e, Zvi `ywU BLwZqvi i‡q‡Q| †m B‡”Q Ki‡j i³g~j¨I wb‡Z

cvi‡e, B‡”Q Ki‡j wKmvmI MÖnY Ki‡Z cvi‡e| Ó[23]

wKmvm cÖ‡qv‡Mi †¶‡Î Ab¨Zg GKwU kZ© n‡jv- †h A‡½i wKmvm †blqv n‡e, †mB A½wU Acivaxi A‡½i m`„k n‡Z n‡e| †hb wKmvm wb‡Z wM‡q Acivaxi cÖwZ Ryjyg Kiv bv nq| Abyifc A½B kvw¯Í wn‡m‡e KvUv hv‡e| Wvb nv‡Zi e`‡j evg nv‡Z ev evg nv‡Zi e`‡j Wvb nv‡Z, Dc‡ii `uv‡Zi e`‡j wb‡Pi `uv‡Z, wb‡Pi `uv‡Zi e`‡j Dc‡ii `uv‡Z, mvg‡bi `uv‡Zi e`‡j gvwoi `uv‡Z, gvwoi `uv‡Zi e`‡j mvg‡bi `vu‡Z, e„×v½ywji e`‡j ZR©bx‡Z, ZR©bxi e`‡j e„×v½ywj‡Z wKmvm †bqv hv‡e bv|

D‡jøL¨, †hme †ÿ‡Î hL‡gi mgcwigvY e`jv †bqv m¤¢e, †Kej †mme †¶‡ÎB wKmvm cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e Ges †h †ÿ‡Î Zv m¤¢e bq (†hgb, Kv‡iv nvZ ev cv †f‡½ †dj‡j, wKmvm¯^ifc KZ©bKvixi nvZ ev cv KvUv hv‡e bv, KviY G‡ÿ‡Î Aciv‡ai mv‡_ mgZv iÿv K‡i Acivaxi nvZ ev cv KvUv m¤¢e bq) †m‡ÿ‡Î w`qvZ A_ev Ab¨ †Kv‡bv mvaviY `Ð Kvh©Ki n‡e|

A_©vr †Kvb MÖwš’mwÜ †_‡K mswkøó A½ wew”Qbœ n‡jB †Kej †m‡¶‡Î wKmvm cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e|

---

[23]. mnxn eyLvix, (wKZvey` w`qvZ), nv.bs: 6486; Ave~`vD` (wKZvey` w`qvZ), nv.bs: 4505|

w`qvZ

w`qvZ nj- Ly‡bi `v‡q nZ¨vKvixi Ici wKsev gvbe‡`‡ni A½-cÖZ¨‡½ ¶wZmva‡bi `v‡q Acivaxi Ici Av‡ivwcZ mywbw`©ó cwigvY cÖ‡`q m¤ú`|

fzjekZ nZ¨vi w`qvZ-

fzjekZ nZ¨vi †Kv‡bv wKmvm †bB| Z‡e G‡¶‡Î nZ¨vKvix I Zvi es‡ki cyiæl †jvK‡`i Ici w`qvZ eva¨Zvg~jK nq|

ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb,

ÒfzjekZ nZ¨vi w`qvZ cuvP †kÖYx‡Z wef³| G¸‡jv nj- GK ermi eq‡mi wekwU DU I wekwU Dóªx, `yÕermi eq‡mi wekwU Dóªx, wZb ermi eq‡mi wekwU Dóªx Ges Pvi ermi eq‡mi wekwU Dóªx|Ó (Beby ÔAvew`j evii, AvZ-Zvgnx`, L.4, c„.64, L.17, c„.250)

w`qvZ¯^iƒc D‡Ui cwie‡Z© GK nvRvi `xbvi ev `k nvRvi w`invg A_ev Gi mgcwigvY †h‡Kv‡bv A_©m¤ú`I Av`vq Kiv hv‡e|

B”QvK…Z nZ¨vi w`qvZ-

ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb,

Ò†h e¨w³ Aci‡K B”QvK…Zfv‡e nZ¨v Kij, Zv‡K wbnZ e¨w³i AwffveK‡`i Kv‡Q mgc©Y Kiv n‡e| Zviv B”Qv Ki‡j Zv‡K nZ¨v Ki‡e

A_ev B”Qv Ki‡j w`qvZ MÖnY Ki‡e| w`qv‡Zi cwigvY nj- wÎkwU wZb ermi eq‡mi, 30wU Pvi ermi eq‡mi Ges 40wU Mf©eZx Dóªx| Avi hw` Zviv mg‡SvZv K‡i Z‡e †h cwigv‡Yi wewbg‡q mg‡SvZv n‡q‡Q, Zv-B Zviv cv‡e| G weavb w`qv‡Z K‡VviZv m„wói Rb¨ Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q|Ó[24]

D‡jøL¨, c~Y© w`qv‡Zi cwigvY nj- GKk DU ev Zvi mgZzj¨ g~j¨| (Avm-mvivLmx, Avj-gvem~Z, L.26, c„. 68)

A½-cÖZ¨‡½i ¶wZmva‡bi w`qvZ-

kix‡i †h me A½ `yÕwU i‡q‡Q (†hgb- nvZ, cv, †PvL, Kvb, Iô, åƒ, ¯Íb, AÐ, †Pvqvj), Acivax `ywUB KZ©b Ki‡j A_ev Zvi Kg©ÿgZv bó K‡i w`‡j c~Y© w`qvZ cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e| Avi †Kv‡bv GKwU KZ©b Ki‡j wKsev wew”Qbœ Ki‡j A_ev Zvi Kg©ÿgZv bó K‡i w`‡j A‡a©K w`qvZ cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e|

nvZ wKsev cv‡qi me Av½y‡j ÿwZmvab Ki‡j c~Y© w`qvZ cÖ‡hvR¨ n‡e| GK-GKwU Av½y‡j ¶wZmva‡bi Rb¨ GK-`kgvsk w`qvZ avh© n‡e| (Avm-mvivLmx, Avj-gvem~Z, L.26, c„.71)

Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb †hgb K‡Vvi Kiv n‡q‡Q †Zgwb Zvi cÖ‡qvM A‡bK kZ©mv‡c¶ Kiv n‡q‡Q, †hb wbiciva †Kvb e¨w³ †Kv‡bvfv‡eB kvw¯Í bv cvq| Aciva kZfvM cÖgvwYZ nIqv,

[24]. Beby gvRvn, (wKZvey` w`qvZ), nv.bs: 2626|

Acivax mve¨¯Í nIqvi e¨vcv‡i †Kv‡bvifc Ihi bv _vKv Ges Aciv‡ai kvw¯Í‡hvM¨Zvi ch©vq wbwðZ nIqv Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb cÖ‡qv‡Mi Ab¨Zg c~e©kZ©¸‡jvi g‡a¨ AšÍf©y³| mvgvb¨ m‡›`n n‡j wePviK A‡cÿvK…Z nvjKv kvw¯Í cÖ`vb Ki‡eb, †hb Acivaxi Ici mvgvb¨Zg hyjyg bv nq|

Bmjvgx AvBbB GKgvÎ AvBb, hv mKj Aciva wbg~©j K‡i gvbyl‡K c~Y© kvwšÍ I wbivcËv w`‡Z m¶g| G AvBb me©`vB gvbe iwPZ AvB‡bi E‡aŸ©| gvbe iwPZ AvBb me©hy‡M-me©Kv‡j ivóª cwiPvjbvq e¨_© cÖgvwYZ n‡q‡Q|

ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg Bmjvgx AvBb ev¯Ívq‡bi gva¨‡g gw`bvq gvÎ `k eQ‡ii e¨eav‡b cvwievwiK, mvgvwRK, ivóª‰bwZK I A_©‰bwZK mKj w`K †_‡K GKwU myk„•Lj mgvR MVb Ki‡Z m¶g nb| wZwb gw`bvq M‡o †Zv‡jb wbivcËv I cweÎZvi GK AZzjbxq mgvR I ivóªe¨e¯’v|

we`vq n‡¾i w`b ivm~j (mv.) e‡jb, ÔAvwg †kl bex, Avgvi c‡i Avi †Kv‡bv bex Avm‡e bv| Avgvi gva¨‡g Iqvnxi cwimgvwß n‡Z hv‡”Q| Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ `ywU e¯‘ †i‡L hvw”Q| hZw`b †Zvgiv GB `ywU e¯‘ AuvK‡o _vK‡e, ZZw`b †Zvgiv wbtm‡›`‡n c_åó n‡ebv| GKwU **Avjøvni wKZve** I AciwU **ivm~‡ji (mv.) mybœvn**|Õ

5| ˆelg¨nxb mgvR wewbg©vY

Bmjvgx mgv‡R †kÖYxwe‡f`, Rb¥MZ ev mvgvwRK ˆelg¨ I cv_©‡K¨i we›`ygvÎ AeKvk _vK‡Z cv‡i bv| cÖ‡Z¨K e¨w³B mgvb gh©v`v I mgvb m¤§v‡bi AwaKvix| bex Kixg (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,

ÒKv‡iv Dci Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv †kÖôZ¡ ev ˆewkó¨ †bB| Zv cÖwZcbœ n‡Z cv‡i GKgvÎ Øxb Bmjvg m¤úwK©Z Ávb, Kg© I ZvKIqvi Kg †ekxi Kvi‡Y| me gvbylB Av`‡gi mšÍvb; Avi Av`g gvwU n‡Z m„ó| Avieevmxi Abvi‡ei Dci †Kv‡bv †kÖôZ¡ †bB, Avbvie‡`iI †Kv‡bv †kÖôZ¡ †bB Avieevmx‡`i Dci| Z`vbyifc †k¦Zvs‡Mi K…òvs‡Mi Dci Ges K…òvs‡MiI †k¦Zvs‡Mi Dci †Kv‡bvB †kÖôZ¡ ev ˆewkó¨ †bB|…. Kv‡iv †kÖôZ¡¡ ¯^xKvi n‡Z cv‡i GKgvÎ ZvKIqvi Kvi‡Y|Ó

KziAvbyj Kvix‡g Beivnxg (Av.) I Zvi cÖZ¨veZ©b

وَاِذْ قَالَ اِبْرٰهِيْمُ لِاَبِيْهِ اٰزَرَاَتَـتَّخِذُ اَصْـنَامًا اٰلِهَـةً ۚ اِنِّىْ اَرٰكَ وَقَوْمَكَ فِى ضَـلٰلٍ مُّبِيْنٍ.وَكَـذٰلِكَ نُـرِىْٓ اِبْـرٰهِيْمَ مَلَكُوْتَ السَّـمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ وَلِيَكُـوْنَ مِنَ الْمُـوقِنِيْنَ. فَلَمَّا جَنَّ عَلَيْـهِ اللَّيْـلُ رَاٰكَوْكَبًا ۚ قَـالَ هٰــذَا رَبِّى ۚ فَلَمَّا اَفَلَ قَالَ لَآ اُحِبُّ الْاٰفِلِيْنَ. فَلَمَّا رَاَ الْقَمَرَ بَازِغًـا قَالَ هٰـذَا رَبِّىْ ۚ فَلَمَّا اَفَـلَ قَـالَ لَئِنْ لَّمْ يَهْـدِنِىْ رَبِّىْ لَاَكُوْنَنَّ مِنَ الْقَوْمِ الضَّآلِّيْنَ. فَلَمَّا رَاَ الشَّمْسَ بَازِغَـةً قَالَ هٰـذَا رَبِّىْ هٰـذَآ اَكْبَرُ ۚ فَلَمَّا اَفَلَتْ قَالَ يٰقَوْمِ اِنِّىْ بَرِىْٓءٌ مِّمَّا تُشْرِكُوْنَ. اِنِّىْ وَجَّهْتُ وَجْهِىَ لِلَّذِىْ فَطَـرَ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضَ حَنِيْفًا وَّمَا اَنَاْ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِيْنَ.

A_©: ¯§iY K‡iv, hLb Beivwng Zvi wcZv Avhi‡K e‡jwQj, ÔZzwg wK g~wZ© ¸‡jv‡K Bjvnif‡c MÖnY KiQ? wbðq Avwg †Zvgv‡K I †Zvgvi m¤cÖ`vq‡K ¯úó †Mvgivnx‡Z †`LwQÕ| Avi Gfv‡eB Avwg Beivwng‡K Avmgvbmg~n I hwg‡bi cwiPvjb e¨e¯’v †`LvB, hv‡Z †m `„p wek¦vmx‡`i AšÍf©y³ nq| hLb iv‡Zi AÜKvi Zvi Ici mgv”Qbœ n‡jv, †m GKwU ZviKv †`Lj, †m ejj, GUv Avgvi ie| AZtci hLb Zv A¯Í †Mj, ZLb †m ejj, Avwg fv‡jvevwm bv A¯ÍMvgx‡`i| AZtci hLb †m Puv` D¾¡jif‡c D`xqgvb †`Lj, †m ejj, GwU Avgvi ie| AZtci hLb Zv A¯ÍwgZ n‡jv, †m ejj,

hw` Avgvi ie Avgv‡K wn`vqvZ bv K‡ib, wbðq Avwg c_åó m¤úª`v‡qi AšÍfz©³ n‡q hve| AZtci hLb †m m~h© D¾¡jif‡c D`xqgvb †`Lj, †m ejj, GwUB Avgvi ie, GwU me‡P‡q eo| AZtci hLb Zv Wz‡e †Mj, †m ejj, Ô†n Avgvi m¤úª`vq, wbðq Avwg Zv †_‡K gy³, hv †Zvgiv kwiK K‡iv|Õ wbðqB Avwg GKwbôfv‡e †mB mËvwfgyLx, whwb Avmgvbmg~n I hwgb m„wó K‡i‡Qb Ges Avwg gykwiK‡`i AšÍfz©³ bB| (m~iv Avj-Avb'Avg, AvqvZ:74-79)

وَلَقَدْ اٰتَيْنَآ اِبْرٰهِيْمَ رُشْدَهٗ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَكُنَّا بِهٖ عٰلِمِيْنَ. اِذْ قَالَ لِاَبِيْهِ وَقَوْمِهٖ مَاهٰذِهِ التَّمَاثِيْلُ الَّتِيْٓ اَنْتُمْ لَهَا عٰكِفُوْنَ. قَالُوْا وَجَدْنَآ اٰبَآءَنَا لَهَا عٰبِدِيْنَ. قَالَ لَقَدْ كُنْتُمْ اَنْتُمْ وَاٰبَآؤُكُمْ فِيْ ضَلٰلٍ مُّبِيْنٍ. قَالُوْٓا اَجِئْتَنَا بِالْحَقِّ اَمْ اَنْتَ مِنَ اللّٰعِبِيْنَ. قَالَ بَلْ رَّبُّكُمْ رَبُّ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ الَّذِيْ فَطَرَهُنَّ ز وَاَنَا عَلٰى ذٰلِكُمْ مِّنَ الشّٰهِدِيْنَ. وَتَاللّٰهِ لَاَكِيْدَنَّ اَصْنَامَكُمْ بَعْدَ اَنْ تُوَلُّوْا مُدْبِرِيْنَ. فَجَعَلَهُمْ جُذٰذًا اِلَّا كَبِيْرًا لَّهُمْ لَعَلَّهُمْ اِلَيْهِ يَرْجِعُوْنَ. قَالُوْا مَنْ فَعَلَ هٰذَا بِاٰلِهَتِنَآ اِنَّهٗ لَمِنَ الظّٰلِمِيْنَ. قَالُوْا سَمِعْنَا فَتًى يَّذْكُرُهُمْ يُقَالُ لَهٗٓ اِبْرٰهِيْمُ. قَالُوْا فَاْتُوْا بِهٖ عَلٰٓى اَعْيُنِ النَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَشْهَدُوْنَ. قَالُوْٓا ءَاَنْتَ فَعَلْتَ هٰذَا بِاٰلِهَتِنَا يٰٓاِبْرٰهِيْمُ. قَالَ بَلْ فَعَلَهٗ ۖ كَبِيْرُهُمْ هٰذَا فَاسْئَلُوْهُمْ اِنْ كَانُوْا يَنْطِقُوْنَ. فَرَجَعُوْٓا اِلٰٓى اَنْفُسِهِمْ فَقَالُوْٓا اِنَّكُمْ اَنْتُمُ الظّٰلِمُوْنَ. ثُمَّ نُكِسُوْا عَلٰى رُءُوْسِهِمْ ۚ لَقَدْ عَلِمْتَ مَاهٰٓؤُلَآءِ يَنْطِقُوْنَ. قَالَ اَفَتَعْبُدُوْنَ مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ مَالَا يَنْفَعُكُمْ شَيْئًا وَّلَا يَضُرُّكُمْ. اُفٍّ لَّكُمْ وَلِمَا تَعْبُدُوْنَ مِنْ دُوْنِ اللّٰهِ ط اَفَلَا تَعْقِلُوْنَ. قَالُوْا حَرِّقُوْهُ وَانْصُرُوْٓا

اٰلِهَتَكُمْ اِنْ كُنْتُمْ فٰعِلِيْنَ. قُلْنَا يٰنَارُ كُوْنِيْ بَرْدًا وَّسَلٰمًا عَلٰٓى اِبْرٰهِيْمَ. وَاَرَادُوْا بِهٖ كَيْدًا فَجَعَلْنٰهُمُ الْاَخْسَرِيْنَ.

A_©: (51) Avi Avwg BZtc~‡e© Beivnxg‡K mij c‡_i Ávb `vb K‡iwQjvg Avi Avwg Zvi m¤ú‡K© wQjvg AeMZ| (52) hLb †m Zuvi wcZv I Zuvi m¤úª`vq‡K e‡jwQj, ÔGB g~wZ©¸‡jv Kx, †h¸‡jvi mvg‡b †Zvgiv c~Rvq iZ?Õ (53) Zviv ejj, ÔAvgiv †c‡qwQ Avgv‡`i wcZ…cyiæl‡`i‡K G¸‡jvi c~Rv Kiv Ae¯’vq|Õ (54) †m ejj, Ô†Zvgiv Ges †Zvgv‡`i wcZ…cyiæ‡liv Av‡Qv ¯úó åvwšÍi g‡a¨|Õ 55| Zviv ejj, ÔZzwg wK Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q mZ¨mn AvMgb K‡iQ, bvwK Zzwg †KŠZzKKvix‡`i AšÍfz©³?Õ 56| †m ejj, Ôeis †Zvgv‡`i ie †Zv Avmgvbmg~n I hgx‡bi ie, whwb †m¸‡jv‡K m„wó K‡i‡Qb| Avi Avwg GB wel‡qi mvÿ¨`vZv|Õ 57| ÔAvi Avjøvni Kmg! †Zvgiv P‡j hvIqvi ci Avwg †Zvgv‡`i g~wZ©¸‡jvi e¨vcv‡i Aek¨B †KŠkj Aej¤^b Kie|Õ 58| AZtci †m †m¸‡jv‡K P~Y©-weP~Y© K‡i w`j; †m¸‡jvi eowU Qvov, †hb Zviv †mwUi Kv‡Q wd‡i Av‡m| 59| Zviv ejj, ÔAvgv‡`i Dcvm¨‡`i mv‡_ GB KvR †K Kij? wbðq †m mxgvj•NbKvix‡`i AšÍfz©³|Õ 60| Zviv ejj, ÔAvgiv ï‡bwQ GK hye‡Ki K_v, †m Zv‡`i mgv‡jvPbv K‡i; Zv‡K WvKv nq Beivnxg (bv‡g)|Õ 61| Zviv ejj, ÔZv‡K Dcw¯’Z K‡iv Rbm¤§y‡L, †hb Zviv mvÿ¨ w`‡Z cv‡i|Õ 62| Zviv ejj, Ô†n Beivnxg, ZzwgB wK Avgv‡`i Dcvm¨‡`i mv‡_ GUv K‡iQ?Õ 63| †m ejj, Ôeis Zv‡`i G eowUB

GUv K‡i‡Q, †Zvgiv Zv‡`i‡K wRÁvmv K‡iv, hw` Zviv K_v ej‡Z cv‡i|Õ 64| ZLb Zviv wd‡i G‡jv wb‡R‡`i g‡bi Kv‡Q (AvZ¥mgv‡jvPbvq) Ges (G‡K Aci‡K) ejj, Ô†ZvgvivB †Zv mxgvj•NbKvix|Õ 65| AZtci Zv‡`i gv_v AebZ n‡q †Mj Ges ejj, ÔAek¨B Zzwg †Zv Rv‡bv, Giv K_v ej‡Z cv‡i bv|Õ 66| †m ejj, ÔZvn‡j wK †Zvgiv Avjøvni cwie‡Z© Ggb wKQzi Bev`vZ K‡iv, hv †Zvgv‡`i †Kv‡bv DcKvi Ki‡Z cv‡i bv Ges †Kv‡bv ÿwZI Ki‡Z cv‡i bv?Õ 67| ÔwaK †Zvgv‡`i cÖwZ Ges Avjøvni cwie‡Z© †Zvgiv †h¸‡jvi Bev`vZ K‡iv, I¸‡jvi cÖwZ| †Zvgiv wK eyS‡e bv?Õ (68) Zviv ejj, Ô†Zvgiv Zv‡K cywo‡q `vI Av¸‡b Ges †Zvgv‡`i Dcvm¨‡`i mvnvh¨ K‡iv, hw` †Zvgiv wKQz Ki‡Z PvI|Õ (69) Avwg ejjvg, Ô†n Av¸b, Zzwg kxZj I wbivc` n‡q hvI Beivnx‡gi Rb¨|Õ 70| Avi Zviv Zuvi weiæ‡× Ki‡Z PvBj GK Pµvší, wKš‘ Avwg Zv‡`i‡KB K‡i w`jvg me©vwaK ÿwZMÖ¯Í|
(m~iv Avj-Avw¤^qv, AvqvZ: 51-70)

إِذْ قَالَ لِاَبِيْـهِ وَقَوْمِهٖ مَـاذَا تَعْبُـدُوْنَ.اَئِفْكًـا اٰلِهَـةً دُوْنَ اللّٰهِ تُرِيْدُوْنَ.فَمَا ظَنُّكُمْ بِرَبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ. فَنَظَرَ نَظْـرَةً فِى النُّجُوْمِ. فَقَالَ اِنِّىْ سَقِيْمٌ. فَتَوَلَّوْا عَنْهُ مُـدْبِرِيْنَ. فَــرَاغَ اِلٰى اٰلِهَتِهِمْ فَقَــالَ اَلَا تَــاْكُلُوْنَ. مَــا لَكُمْ لَاتَنْطِقُوْنَ. فَرَاغَ عَلَيْهِمْ ضَرْبًا بِالْيَمِيْنِ. فَـاَقْبَلُوْا اِلَيْـهِ يَزِفُّوْنَ. قَالَ اَتَعْبُدُوْنَ مَا تَنْحِتُوْنَ. وَاللّٰهُ خَلَقَكُمْ وَمَـا تَعْمَلُوْنَ.

A_©: hLb †m Zvi wcZv I Zvi m¤úª`vq‡K e‡jwQj, Ô†Zvgiv wK‡mi Bev`vZ Ki‡Qv?Õ

Ô†Zvgiv wK Avjøvni cwie‡Z© wg_¨v Bjvn Kvgbv Ki‡Qv?Õ ÔZvn‡j wek¦RM‡Zi ie m¤ú‡K© †Zvgv‡`i aviYv Kx?Õ AZtci †m GKevi ZviKvivwRi w`‡K ZvKv‡jv| Ges ejj, ÔAvwg Amy¯’|Õ AZtci Zviv Zv‡K †cQ‡b †i‡L P‡j †Mj| AZtci †m Zv‡`i †`eZv‡`i Kv‡Q wM‡q ejj, Ô†Zvgiv Lv‡”Qv bv †Kb?Õ Ô†Zvgv‡`i Kx n‡q‡Q †h, †Zvgiv K_v ej‡Qv bv?Õ AZtci †m Zv‡`i Ici m‡Rv‡i AvNvZ nvb‡jv| ZLb †jvKRb Zvi w`‡K Qz‡U Avm‡jv| †m ejj, Ô†Zvgiv wK †m¸‡jvi Dcvmbv K‡iv, hv †Zvgiv wb‡Riv (cv_i) †Lv`vB K‡i ^Zwi K‡iv?Õ ÔA_P AvjøvnB †Zvgv‡`i‡K m„wó K‡i‡Qb Ges †Zvgiv hv wbg©vY K‡iv Zv-I|Õ
(m~iv Avm&-mvd&dvZ, AvqvZ: 85-96)

وَاِبْرٰهِيْمَ اِذْ قَالَ لِقَوْمِهِ اعْبُدُوْا اللّٰـهَ وَاتَّقُـوْهُ ط ذٰلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ اِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُوْنَ.

A_©: Avi ¯§iY K‡iv Beivnxg‡K| hLb †m Zvi m¤úª`vq‡K e‡jwQj, Ô†Zvgiv Avjøvni Bev`vZ K‡iv Ges Zuv‡K fq K‡iv| GUvB †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ Kj¨vYKi, hw` †Zvgiv Rvb‡Z|Õ
(m~iv Avj-AvbKve~Z, AvqvZ: 16)

اِذْ قَـالَ لِاَبِيـهِ يٰٓاَبَتِ لِمَ تَعْبُـدُ مَالَايَسْـمَعُ وَلَا يُبْصِـرُ وَلَايُغْنِىْ عَنْكَ شَيْئًا.

A_©: hLb †m Zvi wcZv‡K ejj, Ô†n Avgvi wcZv, Zzwg †Kb Ggb wRwb‡mi Bev`vZ K‡iv hv †kv‡b bv, †`‡L bv Ges †Zvgvi

†Kv‡bv DcKv‡i Av‡m bv?Õ (m~iv gviBqvg, AvqvZ: 42)

وَاِذْ قَالَ اِبْرٰهِيْمُ لِاَبِيْهِ وَقَوْمِهٖٓ اِنَّنِىْ بَرَاۤءٌ مِّمَّا تَعْبُدُوْنَ. اِلَّا الَّذِىْ فَطَرَنِىْ فَاِنَّهٗ سَيَهْدِيْنِ.

A_©: Avi ¯§iY K‡iv, hLb Beivnxg Zvi wcZv I Zvi m¤úª`vq‡K e‡jwQj, Ô†Zvgiv †h¸‡jvi Bev`vZ K‡iv, wbðq Avwg †m¸‡jv †_‡K m¤úK©gy³|Õ ÔZ‡e (wZwb Qvov) whwb Avgv‡K m„wó K‡i‡Qb| Avi wbðq wZwbB Avgv‡K kxNªB wn`vqvZ `vb Ki‡eb|Õ (m~iv Avh&-hyLiæd, AvqvZ: 26-27)

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb**,**

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِيْهِمْ اُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ لِّمَنْ كَانَ يَرْجُوا اللّٰهَ وَالْيَوْمَ الْاٰخِرَ ط وَمَنْ يَّتَوَلَّ فَاِنَّ اللّٰهَ هُوَ الْغَنِىُّ الْحَمِيْدُ.

A_©: †Zvgiv hviv Avjøvn I †kl w`e‡mi cÖZ¨vkv K‡iv, wbðq †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q Zv‡`i [Beivnxg (Av.) I Zuvi Abymvix] g‡a¨ DËg Av`k©, Avi †h gyL wdwi‡q †bq, (‡m †R‡b ivLyK), wbðq Avjøvn Afvegy³, mcÖkswmZ| (m~iv Avj-gygZvwnbv, AvqvZ: 6)

Bmjvg gvbeZvi ag©- ÔAvR †Zvgv‡`i weiæ‡× †Kv‡bv Awf‡hvM †bB, †Zvgiv mevB gy³Õ

ivm~j (mv.) g°vq ebx nv‡kg es‡k 571 wLªóv‡ãi 12B iweDj AvDqvj gv‡m, †mvgevi Rb¥MÖnY K‡ib| mxivZ we‡klÁ I HwZnvwmK‡`i †KD †KD 9B iweDj AvDqvj e‡j AwfgZ cÖKvk K‡i‡Qb|

ZiæY eq‡m ivm~j (mv.) eKix Piv‡Zb| wZwb ebx mvÕ` †Mv‡Î Ges g°v‡ZI eKix Pwi‡qwQ‡jb| (Be‡b †nkvg, 1g LÛ, c„. 62,166)

bex (mv.) wQ‡jb mevi †P‡q DËg Pwi‡Îi AwaKvix, AwaK mZ¨ev`x I me©vwaK cweÎ cwi”Qbœ g‡bi AwaKvix| ¯^RvwZi †jvK‡`i `~e©j †k‡iKc~Y© AvKx`v wek¦v‡mi mv‡_ Zuvi gvbwmK wPšÍvi `~iZ¡ wQj A‡bK cÖk¯Í| Rv‡nwjqvZc~Y© mgv‡R wZwb wbtm½ZvwcÖq n‡q I‡Vb| Zvi eqm hLb Pwjøk eQ‡ii KvQvKvwQ, ZLb wZwb †niv cvnv‡oi ¸nvq wM‡q mgq KvUv‡Z _vK‡jb|

bex (mv.) Pwjøk eQi eq‡m †niv ¸nvq beyIq¨vZ jvf K‡ib| †d‡ikZv nqiZ wReixj (Av.) gnvb ¯ªóv Avjøvn iveŸyj Avjvwg‡bi ûKz‡g nvwRi nb|

AZtci bvwhj n‡jv cweÎ KziAvbyj Kvix‡gi cÖ_g 5 AvqvZ-

اِقْـرَاْ بِاسْـمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِىْ خَلَـقَ ١ خَلَـقَ الْاِنْسَـانَ مِنْ عَلَـقٍ ٢ اِقْـرَاْ وَرَبُّكَ الْاَكْـرَمُ ٣ الَّذِىْ عَلَّمَ بِـالْقَلَمِ ٤ عَلَّمَ الْاِنْسَانَ مَا لَمْ يَعْلَمْ ۝

A_©: Ôco †Zvgvi i‡ei bv‡g, whwb m„wó K‡i‡Qb| m„wó K‡i‡Qb gvbyl‡K AvjvK n‡Z| co, Avi †Zvgvi ie gwngvwš^Z| whwb wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb Kjg w`‡q, wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb gvbyl‡K hv †m RvbZ bv|Õ (m~iv Avj-AvjvK, AvqvZ: 1-5)

Gici wKQzKvj Inx ¯’wMZ _vKvi ci cybivq bex (mv.) InxcÖvß nb| Gmgq Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv bvwhj K‡ib m~iv †gv``vm‡mi-Gi ïiæ †_‡K ÔIqviiæRhv dvnRyiÕ ch©šÍ|

يٰٓاَيُّهَـا الْمُـدَّثِّرُ ١ قُمْ فَاَنْـذِرْ ٢ وَرَبَّكَ فَكَبِّرْ ٣ وَثِيَابَـكَ فَطَهِّرْ ٤ وَالرُّجْزَ فَاهْجُرْ ٥

A_©: †n e¯¿v”Qvw`Z! DV, AZtci mZK© Ki| Avi †Zvgvi i‡ei †kÖôZ¡ †NvlYv Ki| †Zvgvi †cvkvK cwi”Q` cweÎ ivL| Avi AcweÎZv eR©b Ki| (m~iv Avj-gyÏvmwmi, AvqvZ: 1-5)

G NUbvi ci †_‡K µgvMZ Inx bvwhj n‡Z _v‡K| we¯ÍvwiZ Rvb‡Z †`Lyb mnxn †evLvix‡Z Aa¨vq- ÔwKfv‡e Inx bvwhj n‡qwQjÕ Ges Aa¨vq- ÔIqvi iæRhv dvnRyiÕ|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjvi cÿ †_‡K InxcÖvß nIqvi ci ivm~j (mv.) gvbyl‡K wki‡Ki k„•Ljgy³ n‡q GK ¯ªóv‡K Bev`v‡Zi `vIqvZ †`Iqv ïiæ Ki‡jb|

me©cÖ_g bexwRi `vIqvZ Keyj K‡i Bmjv‡gi QvqvZ‡j Avm‡jb Zvi mnawg©bx D¤§yj †gv‡gbxb Lvw`Rv (iv.)| Gici hvq` Be‡b mv‡eZ, nhiZ Avjx (iv.), nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) Bmjvg MÖnY K‡ib| Gfv‡e Bmjv‡gi `vIqvZ PZzw`©‡K Qwo‡q co‡Z ïiæ Ki‡jv Ges `‡j `‡j †jvK Bmjv‡gi mykxZj Qvqvq AvkÖq MÖnY Ki‡jv|

g°vi me©Î Bmjv‡gi Av‡jvPbv Pj‡Z _v‡K Ges w`b w`b e¨vcKZv jvf K‡i|

†Kvivqkiv eyS‡Z cvi‡jv Avi‡ei †jvK‡`i Dci Zv‡`i ag©xq †kÖôZ¡ I KZ…©Z¡ wbwðý n‡Z hv‡”Q Ges Avjøvn I Zvi ivm~‡ji (mv.) B”QvB n‡e P,ovšÍ|

Zviv bex (mv.)-†K VvÆv, Dcnvm Kiv ïiæ Ki‡jv, Zv‡K wg_¨vev`x, hv`yKi, †R¨vwZlx, cvMj, MYK, Kwe e‡j Acev` w`j, †KviAvb‡K c~e©eZ©x †jvK‡`i Kvwnbx e‡j cÖPvi Ki‡Z ïiæ Ki‡jv|

†Kvivqk m`©vi Avey jvnve bexwR (mv.)-†K cv_iI wb‡ÿc Ki‡Zv| G‡Z Zuvi cv‡qi †Mvovwj i³v³ n‡q †h‡Zv| (Rv‡g wZiwghx)

IKev Be‡b Avey †gvqvqZ ivm~j (mv.) bvgv‡R †mR`viZ Ae¯’vq Zvi Dfq Kuv‡ai gvSLv‡b D‡Ui bvwofzuwo †d‡jwQj|

GQvov ivm~j (mv.) hLb bvgvR Av`vq Ki‡Zb ZLb Zv‡`i †KD eKixi bvwofzuwo Lyu‡R Ggbfv‡e Qzu‡o gvi‡Zv, hv †mvRv Zuvi Mv‡q wM‡q co‡Zv| ivm~j (mv.) c‡i

wbivc‡` bvgvR Av`v‡qi R‡b¨ eva¨ n‡q N‡ii †fZi RvqMv K‡i wb‡qwQ‡jb|

IKev GKevi wb‡Ri Pv`i ivm~j (mv.) Gi Mjvq †cuwP‡q k¦vm‡iva Ki‡Z Pvw”Q‡jv| nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) IKev‡K av°v w`‡q mwi‡q †`b|
(mnxn eyLvix, 1g LÛ)

hviv Bmjv‡gi `vIqvZ MÖnY KiwQ‡jv Zv‡`i mv‡_I bvbv ai‡bi hyjyg AZ¨vPvic~Y© AvPiY Kiv nw”Q‡jv|

nhiZ Imgvb (iv.)-†K †LRy‡ii PvUvB‡qi g‡a¨ Rwo‡q bx‡P †_‡K ayuqv †`Iqv n‡Zv|

†gvmqve (iv.)-†K Ni †_‡K †ei K‡i †`Iqv n‡qwQ‡jv| †ejvj (iv.)-†K DËß evwji Dci Afz³, wccvmvZ© Ae¯’vq ivLv n‡Zv| KL‡bv Zv‡K DËß †iv‡` evjyKvi Dci ïB‡q ey‡Ki Dci fvwi cv_i Pvcv w`‡q ivLv n‡Zv|

nhiZ Av¤§vi Be‡b Bqvwmi (iv.)-†KI DËß †iv‡` evjyKvgq cÖvšÍ‡i ïB‡q †i‡L Kó †`qv n‡Zv|

nhiZ Av¤§v‡ii gv nhiZ mygvBqv (iv.)-Gi j¾v¯’v‡b Avey Rvnj ek©v wb‡ÿc K‡i| G‡Z wZwb kvnv`vZ eiY K‡ib Ges Bmjv‡gi cÖ_g bvix knx‡`i gh©v`v jvf K‡ib|

LveŸve (iv.)-†K R¡jšÍ Kqjvi Dci ïB‡q ey‡K cv_i Pvcv w`‡q ivLv n‡qwQ‡jv|

†Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv mvnvex‡K DU Ges Mvfxi KuvPv Pvgovi †fZi Rwo‡q †iv‡` †d‡j ivLv n‡Zv| KvD‡K KvD‡K †jvnvi eg© cwi‡q R¡jšÍ

cv_‡ii Dci ïB‡q ivL‡Zv| Avjøvni c‡_ hviv AZ¨vPvi wbh©vZ‡bi jÿ¨e¯‘ n‡qwQ‡jv, cÖK…Zc‡ÿ Zv‡`i ZvwjKv LyeB `xN© Ges e‡ovB †e`bv`vqK| me‡k‡l †gvk‡iKiv ivm~j (mv.)-†K nZ¨vi N„Y¨ loh‡š¿ wjß nq|

ZLb ivm~j (mv.) Gi PvPv Avey Zv‡je-nv‡kg Ges †gvËv‡j‡ei eskai‡`i GKwÎZ K‡i Zvi åvZz®úyÎ‡K iÿv I mnvqZv Kivi Rb¨ mevB‡K HK¨e× nIqvi Avnevb Rvbvb| Avi‡ei †MvÎxq gh©v`v‡ev‡ai †cÖwÿ‡Z nv‡kg I †gvËv‡j‡ei eskai‡`i Kv‡di gymwjg wbwe©‡k‡l mevB mvov †`q| Avey Zv‡j‡ei G Avnev‡b ïay Zvi fvB Avey jvnve wfbœgZ †cvlY K‡i|

†gvk‡iKiv GKÎ n‡q ebx nv‡kg I ebx †gvËv‡j‡ei mv‡_ †ePv-†Kbv, †gjv‡gkv eÜ K‡i me©vZ¥K eqK‡Ui e¨vcv‡i A½xKvie× nq| Gi cwiYv‡g Avey jvnve e¨ZxZ eby nv‡kg I eby †gvËv‡j‡ei gymwjg-Agymwjg, bvix-cyiæl, wkï mevB †kÕ‡e Avey Zv‡j‡e Aeiæ× n‡q c‡o| GUv beyq‡Zi mßg eQ‡ii NUbv|

Aeiæ×‡`i Ae¯’v LyeB KwVb n‡q c‡o| Mv‡Qi cvZv Ges Pvgov †L‡q Zv‡`i Rxeb aviY Ki‡Z nq| AwZ K‡ó Zv‡`i Kv‡Q †Kv‡bv Lv`¨mvgMÖx †cuŠQv‡Zv| G Ae¯’vq cy‡iv wZb eQi †K‡U hvq| Gici beyq‡Zi `kg e‡l© G AZ¨vPvi wbh©vZbg~jK eqK‡Ui Aemvb N‡U|

DwjøwLZ fq ksKvc~Y© Ae¯’vq †KviAv‡bi Ggb me m~iv Ges AvqvZ bvwhj nw”Q‡jv, †hLv‡b gymjgvb‡`i AbyivM Abyf~wZ‡K mvnwmKZv I AwePjZvq DÏxwcZ Kiv nw”Q‡jv| †m mKj Avqv‡Z gymjgvb‡`i‡K Avjøvni cÿ †_‡K ingZ, mš‘wó I ¯’vqx †bqvgZc~Y© Rvbœv‡Zi mymsev` †`Iqv nw”Q‡jv|

cvkvcvwk Ggb me AvqvZ bvwhj nw”Q‡jv †hme Avqv‡Z Kv‡di †gvk‡iK‡`i wewfbœ cÖ‡kœi `uvZfv½v Reve †`qv n‡qwQ‡jv|

beyq‡Zi `kg e‡l© bexwR (mv.) Zv‡q‡d Mgb K‡ib Ges †mLv‡bi †MvÎ m`©vi‡`i Kv‡Q †cuŠ‡Q Zv‡`i‡K Avjøvni AvbyMZ¨ Ges Bmjv‡gi mvnvh¨ Kivi Avnevb Rvbvb| wZwb G‡KK K‡i Zv‡q‡di cÖ‡Z¨K †bZ…¯’vbxq †jv‡Ki Kv‡Q hvb Ges Zv‡`i mv‡_ K_v e‡jb, wKš‘ mevi GKB Reve- Zzwg Avgv‡`i kni †_‡K †ewi‡q hvI|

AZtci ivm~j (mv.) †divi msKí Ki‡j `ye©„Ëiv Zv‡K MvjvMvj Ki‡jv| bex (mv.) Gi Pjvi c‡_ Zviv cv_i Qzo‡Z _v‡K| G‡Z Zuvi `yÕcv‡qi †Mvovwj i³v³ n‡q RyZv i‡³ wf‡R hvq|

Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv cvnv‡oi †d‡ikZv‡`i‡K cvVv‡jb| Zviv ivm~j (mv.)-†K mvjvg Rvwb‡q ej‡jv, ÔAvcwb hw` Pvb Z‡e Avgiv G‡`i `yB cvnv‡oi g‡a¨ †i‡L wc‡l †`‡ev|Õ

wZwb ej‡jb, Ôbv, Avwg Avkv Kwi Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv Zv‡`i eskai‡`i g‡a¨ †_‡K Ggb

gvbyl m„wó Ki‡eb, hviv ïay GK Avjøvni Bev`vZ Ki‡e, Zuvi mv‡_ KvD‡K kixK Ki‡e bv|Õ (mnxn †evLvix, 1g LÛ, c„.458)

beyq‡Zi GKv`k e‡l© n¾ gImy‡g Bqvm‡i‡ei Qq Rb gvbyl Bmjvg MÖnY K‡ib| Zviv ivm~j (mv.) Gi mv‡_ Iqv`v K‡iwQ‡jb, wb‡R‡`i KI‡gi Kv‡Q wd‡i wM‡q Zuvi †imvjv‡Zi ZvejxM Ki‡eb|

cieZ©x eQi beyq‡Zi Øv`k e‡l© n¾ gImy‡g 13 Rb †jvK ivm~j (mv.) Gi Kv‡Q Av‡mb| Zv‡`i 5 Rb MZ eQiI G‡mwQ‡jb|

Zviv mevB wgbvq AvKvevi Kv‡Q ivm~j (mv.) Gi mv‡_ mvÿvZ K‡i K‡qKwU wel‡q Zuvi Kv‡Q evqvZ K‡ib, hv wQj cÖ_g evqv‡Z AvKvev|

evqvZ cy‡iv n‡q †M‡jv Ges n¾I †kl n‡jv| ivm~j (mv.) Bqvm‡ie †_‡K AvMZ †jvK‡`i mv‡_ †gvmqve Be‡b Dgv‡qi (iv.)-†K `~‡Zi `vwqZ¡ w`‡q Bqvm‡i‡e †cÖiY K‡ib| gymjgvb‡`i Bmjv‡gi wewa weavb †kLv‡bv Ges hviv GL‡bv Bmjvg MÖnY K‡iwb Zv‡`i Kv‡Q Øx‡bi `vIqvZ †cuŠQv‡bvB wQ‡jv `~Z †cÖi‡Yi D‡Ïk¨|

†gvmAve Be‡b Dgv‡q‡ii AvšÍwiK cÖ‡Póvq gw`bvq gvbyl Bmjvg MÖnY Ki‡Z ïiæ K‡i Ges cieZ©x n¾ †gŠmyg Avmvi Av‡M Ggb Ae¯’v nq †h gw`bvi cÖwZwU evwo‡Z GKRb n‡jI Bmjvg MÖnY K‡i|

beyq‡Zi Î‡qv`k e‡l© gw`bv †_‡K 70 Rb gymjgvb n¾ cvj‡bi R‡b¨ g°vq AvMgb K‡ib| Zviv AvKvevi NvwU‡Z ivm~j (mv.) Gi mv‡_ †Mvc‡b GKwÎZ nb Ges Zvi Kv‡Q K‡qKwU wel‡q evqvZ K‡ib|

nhiZ Rv‡ei (iv.) e‡jb, Avgiv wb‡e`b Kijvg, Ô†n Avjøvni ivm~j, Avgiv Avcbvi Kv‡Q wK wK wel‡qi Ici evqvZ Ki‡ev? wZwb ej‡jb, wb‡¤œv³ welqvejxi Ici-

1. fv‡jvg›` mKj Ae¯’vq Avgvi K_v ïb‡e Ges gvb‡e|
2. ¯^”QjZv A¯^”QjZv Dfq Ae¯’vqB ab-m¤ú` e¨q Ki‡e|
3. mrKv‡Ri Av‡`k †`‡e Ges Amr KvR †_‡K weiZ ivL‡e|
4. Avjøvni c‡_ D‡V `uvov‡e Ges Zuvi e¨vcv‡i Kv‡iv fr©mbv
   wZi¯‹v‡ii c‡ivqv Ki‡e bv|
5. †Zvgv‡`i Kv‡Q hvIqvi ci Avgv‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡e Ges †hfv‡e wb‡R‡`i cÖvY I mšÍvb‡`i †ndvhZ K‡iv, †mfv‡e AvgviI †ndvhZ Ki‡e, G‡Z †Zvgv‡`i R‡b¨ i‡q‡Q RvbœvZ|

GwU wQj wØZxq evqv‡Z AvKvev| Gi g~‡j wQ‡jv Avjøvni cÖwZ, ivm~j (mv.) Gi cÖwZ Ges †KviAv‡bi cÖwZ Cgvb|

†Kvivqkiv G evqv‡Z AvKvevi Lei cvIqvi ci w`‡knviv n‡q c‡o| †Kbbv G evqv‡Zi my`~icÖmvix djvdj m¤ú‡K© Zviv AewnZ wQ‡jv|

wØZxq evqv‡Z AvKvev m¤úbœ nIqvi gva¨‡g Bmjvg wb‡Ri GKwU Avevmf,wgi eywbqv` ¯’vc‡b mdj nq| ZLb ivm~j (mv.) gymjgvb‡`i‡K wb‡R‡`i bZzb †`‡k wnRiZ K‡i P‡j hvIqvi AbygwZ †`b| †gvk‡iKiv Zv‡`i hvÎvc‡_ evav m„wó Ki‡Z _v‡K| †kl‡gl Zviv Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.)-†K nZ¨vi N„Y¨ loh‡š¿I wjß nq|

AZtci nhiZ wReixj (Av.) Inx wb‡q nvwRi nb Ges Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.)-†K †Kvivqk‡`i lohš¿ m¤ú‡K© AewnZ K‡ib|

G Lei cvIqvi ci ivm~j (mv.) Avey eKi (iv.)-†K m‡½ wb‡q gw`bvi c‡_ wnRiZ K‡ib|

beyq‡Zi PZz`©k eQ‡ii 8B iweDj AvDqvj, †mvgevi ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg †Kvevq AeZiY K‡ib|

gymjgvbiv ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi AvMg‡bi Lykx‡Z ZvKexi aŸwb D”PwKZ K‡i Zuv‡K m¤^a©bv Rvbv‡Z †ewi‡q c‡ob| AZtci Zviv cZs‡Mi g‡Zv ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi Pvicv‡k GKÎ nq|

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Gi gw`bvq cÖ‡ek

eby mv‡jg Be‡b AvI‡di gnjøvq Rygvi bvgvh Av`v‡qi ci ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg gw`bvq Mgb K‡ib|

Gw`b gw`bvi AwjMwj‡Z Avjøvni cweÎZv I cÖksmv aŸwb ¸ÄwiZ nw”Q‡jv| Avbmvi‡`i Kb¨v wkïiv Avb‡›` D‡ØwjZ n‡q Mvb MvBwQ‡jv|

ivm~j (mv.)-B wQ‡jb G bZzb mgvR ifcvqY I wewbg©v‡bi Bgvg, †bZv Ges c_cÖ`k©K|

bexwR mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg gmwR‡` beex wbg©v‡Yi gva¨‡g cvi¯úwiK mw¤§jb I wgj gneŸ‡Zi GKwU †K›`ª ¯’vcb K‡iwQ‡jb| G‡Z gymjgvbiv Bmjv‡gi wkÿv I †n`vqv‡Zi cvV MÖnY Ki‡Zb|

ivm~j (mv.) Gi wKQz nvw`m

Avbvm (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, bexwR (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ †KD c~Y© gyÕwgb n‡Z cvi‡e bv, h‡ZvÿY bv †m Zvi fvB‡qi Rb¨ Zv-B cQ›` Ki‡e, hv †m wb‡Ri Rb¨ cQ›` K‡i|Ó (mnxn eyLvix, nv.bs: 13; mnxn gymwjg, nv.bs: 45)

Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,
Ò†hB e¨w³ Zvi wRnŸv I j¾v¯’v‡bi wndvR‡Zi hvwgb n‡e Avwg Zvi Rvbœv‡Zi hvwgb n‡ev|Ó (mvn&j Beby mvÕ` (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z; mnxûj eyLvix)

Ave`yjøvn Beby Dgi (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z †h, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, †R‡b †i‡Lv! †Zvgv‡`i cÖ‡Z¨‡KB GKRb `vwqZ¡kxj; Avi †Zvgiv cÖ‡Z¨‡KB wbR Aaxb¯’‡`i m¤ú‡K© wRÁvwmZ n‡e| (mnxn eyLvix)

AvwZqv mvÔAv`x (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z| wZwb e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Òev›`vn Z‡ZvÿY ch©šÍ

gyËvwK‡`i AšÍfz©³ n‡Z cv‡i bv, h‡ZvÿY bv †m ¸bv‡ni Kv‡R wbgw¾Z nevi AvksKvq H me KvRI cwiZ¨vM K‡i, hv‡Z †Kv‡bv ¸bvn †bB|Ó (wZiwghx kixd)

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,
Òc~Y© gywgb ZuvivB hv‡`i PwiÎ gnvb I my›`iZg|Ó (Ave~ `vD`)

Òwnsmv †_‡K `~‡i _v‡Kv| wbðqB wnsmv †bK KvR¸‡jv‡K Ggbfv‡e †L‡q †d‡j †hfv‡e Av¸b jvKox‡K †L‡q _v‡K|Ó (Ave~ ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z; mybv‡b Avey `vE`)

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,
Òejevb †m bq †h Kzw¯Í‡Z Ab¨‡K civwRZ K‡i eis ejevb †m †h iv‡Mi mgq wb‡R‡K wbqš¿Y K‡i|Ó (Ave~ ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, mnxûj eyLvix)

Avey ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ò†h bvix cuvP Iqv³ mvjvZ h_vh_fv‡e Av`vq K‡i, ighv‡b †ivhv iv‡L, j¾v¯’vb msiÿY K‡i, ¯^xq ¯^vgxi AbyMZ _v‡K, †kl wePv‡ii w`b Zv‡K ejv n‡e, Rvbœv‡Zi †h `iRv w`‡q Lywk Zv w`‡q Zzwg Rvbœv‡Z cÖ‡ek K‡iv|Ó (Be‡b wneŸvb, Avjevbxi m¤úvw`Z mnxn Avj Rv‡gÕ Avm&mvMxi, 3q LÐ, nv`xm bs: 673)

Avãyjøvn Be‡b Igi (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb, ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, ÒwZb e¨w³ Rvbœv‡Z hv‡e bv- wcZv-gvZvi Aeva¨, `vBDm I cyiæ‡li mv`„k¨ Aej¤^bKvix gwnjv|Ó (nv‡Kg, wKZveyj Rv‡g Avm&mvMxi wj Avjevbx, 3q LÐ, nv`xm bs: 3058)

nv‡imv web Inve (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, ÒAkøxjfvlx I

e`‡gRvRx e¨w³ Rvbœv‡Z hv‡e bv|Ó (Avey `vD`, wKZveyj Av`e, hve wd ûmwbj LyjK- 3/4017)

Avãyjøvn Be‡b gvmD` (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, Òhvi AšÍ‡i we›`y cwigvY AnsKvi i‡q‡Q †m Rvbœv‡Z cÖ‡ek Ki‡e bv|Ó (gymwjg, wKZveyj Cgvb, eve Zvnixgyj wKei)

Avjøvni ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb,
Òhvi AšÍ‡i mvgvb¨ cwigvYI AnsKvi Av‡Q †m Rvbœv‡Z cÖ‡ek Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv|Ó (Ave`yjøvn Beby gvmÔD` (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z| mnxn gymwjg, mybv‡b wZiwghx)

Òhvi g‡a¨ AvgvbZ`vix †bB Zvi Cgvb †bB (Zvi Cgvb Ac~Y©)|Ó (Avngv`)

Òi‡³i m¤úK© wQbœKvix Rvbœv‡Z cÖ‡ek Ki‡e bv|Ó (mnxn eyLvix I mnxn gymwjg)

Ò†Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ †mB e¨w³B †kÖô hvi PwiÎ DËg|Ó (mnxn eyLvix)

bex Kixg (mv.) AvIl e‡j‡Qb,
ÒwbðqB Avjøvn Akvjxb I `yðwiÎ e¨w³‡K N„Yv K‡ib|Ó (wZiwghx)

ÒmKj m„wóB Avjøvn ZvÕqvjvi cwiRb| m„wói g‡a¨ †m e¨w³B Avjøvni wbKU AwaK wcÖq †h Zuvi cwiR‡bi cÖwZ m`q|Ó (evqnvKx)

Beby ÔDgvi (iv.) KZ…©K ewY©Z| ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, gymwjg gymwj‡gi fvB, †m Zvi Ici AZ¨vPvi Ki‡e bv Ges Zv‡K AZ¨vPvixi nv‡Z †Q‡o w`‡e bv| †h e¨w³ Zvi fvB‡qi cÖ‡qvRb c~Y© Ki‡e, gnvb Avjøvn Zvi cÖ‡qvRb c~Y© Ki‡eb| †h e¨w³

†Kv‡bv gymwj‡gi †Kv‡bv GK wec` `~i K‡i w`‡e, gnvb Avjøvn wKqvg‡Zi w`b Zvi eû wec‡`i GKwU wec` `~i K‡i w`‡eb| Avi †h e¨w³ †Kv‡bv gymwj‡gi †`vl-ÎæwU †Mvcb Ki‡e, gnvb Avjøvn wKqvg‡Z Zvi †`vl-ÎæwU †Mvcb Ki‡eb| (mnxn eyLvix, nv.bs: 2442; mnxn gymwjg nv.bs: 2580)

Avey ûivqiv (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, ivm~j (mv.) e‡j‡Qb, Ògvbyl Zvi eÜzi Øx‡bi IciB Kv‡qg _v‡K| Kv‡RB †Zvgiv Kv‡K eÜz evbvI Zv cÖ‡Z¨KB †f‡e-wP‡šÍ bvI|Ó

GQvov G gmwR‡`i gh©v`v wQ‡jv GKwU msm‡`i g‡Zv, †hLv‡b gRwj‡m k~iv (civgk© mfv) Ges gRwj‡m G‡šÍhvwgqv (e¨e¯’vcbv cwil`)-Gi Awa‡ekb em‡Zv|

gymjgvbiv Kv‡di‡`i Kej †_‡K †ewi‡q †M‡Q Ges gw`bvq wbivc` AvkÖq Lyu‡R †c‡q‡Q, GUv †`‡L Kv‡di‡`i †µva Av‡iv †e‡o hvq|

†Kvivqkiv gymjgvb‡`i Lei cvVv‡jv, †Zvgiv g‡b K‡iv bv, g°v †_‡K wM‡q wbivc‡` _vK‡e; Avgiv Bqvm‡ie †cuŠ‡Q †Zvgv‡`i me©bvk K‡i Qvo‡ev|

hy‡×i AbygwZ

G ksKvRbK cwiw¯’wZ gw`bvi gymjgvb‡`i Aw¯Í‡Z¡i R‡b¨ wQ‡jv we‡kl ûgwK| Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv †KviAv‡bi AvqvZ bvwhj K‡ib,

اُذِنَ لِلَّذِيْنَ يُقٰتَلُوْنَ بِاَنَّهُمْ ظُلِمُوْا ۭ وَاِنَّ اللّٰـهَ عَلٰى نَصْرِهِمْ لَقَدِيْرُۨ 39

Ôhv‡`i mv‡_ hy× Kiv n‡”Q, Zv‡`i‡K hy‡×i AbygwZ cÖ`vb Kiv nj, †Kbbv Zviv gRjyg, wbðqB Avjøvn Zv‡`i‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡Z m¶g|Õ (m~iv Avj-nv¾: AvqvZ 39)

wnRwi wØZxq eQ‡ii 17 igRvb e`i cÖvšÍ‡i e`‡ii hy× msNwUZ nq|

Dfq evwnbx G‡K Ac‡ii gy‡LvgywL

†gvk‡iK evwnbx hLb gq`v‡b Avwef,©Z nq Ges Dfq evwnbx ci¯úi‡K †`L‡Z _v‡K, G mgq ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg ej‡jb, Ô†n Avjøvn Zvqvjv, †Kvivqkiv cwic~Y© AnsKv‡ii mv‡_ †Zvgvi we‡ivwaZvq Ges †Zvgvi ivm~j‡K wg_¨v cÖgvY Ki‡Z GwM‡q G‡m‡Q| †n Avjøvn Zvqvjv, AvR †Zvgvi cÖwZkÖæZ mvnv‡h¨i e‡ov †ewk cÖ‡qvRb| †n Avjøvn Zvqvjv, Zzwg AvR I‡`i wQbœ wfbœ K‡i `vI|Õ

ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg gymjgvb‡`i KvZvie›`x K‡ib| Zuvi nv‡Z wQ‡jv GKwU Zxi| †mwUi mvnv‡h¨ wZwb KvZvi †mvRv KiwQ‡jb|

e`‡ii hy‡× AvId web nv‡im wR‡Ám K‡ib, Bqv ivm~jvjøvn (mv.), Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv ev›`vi †Kvb Kv‡R (Lykx n‡q) gyPwK nv‡mb| wZwb ej‡jb, ev›`v Lvwj kix‡i

(cÖwZiÿv eg© bv c‡i) wb‡Ri nvZ kÎæi gv‡S †muwa‡q w`‡j G Kv‡R Lykx n‡q Avjøvn Zvqvjv gyPwK nv‡mb| GK_v ï‡b AvIv wb‡Ri kixi †_‡K eg© Ly‡j †d‡jb Ges Z‡jvqvi wb‡q kÎæi Ici Suvwc‡q c‡o hy× Ki‡Z Ki‡Z knx` n‡q hvb|

†gK`v` web gvÔ`x Kvwie (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, wZwb e‡jb: ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) Bikv` K‡i‡Qb, Òknx‡`i Rb¨ Avjøvni wbKU QqwU dwhjZ i‡q‡Q-

1| knx‡`i mg¯Í ¸bvn gvd|

2| Ke‡ii Avhve †_‡K Zv‡K msiÿY Kiv nq|

3| †kl wePv‡ii w`b `ywðšÍv †_‡K Zv‡K iÿv Kiv n‡e|

4| Zvi gv_vq m¤§v‡bi Ggb GK ZvR ivLv n‡e hvi GKwU BqvKzZ `ywbqv I Zvi gv‡S we`¨gvb cÖ‡Z¨K wRwb‡mi †P‡q g~j¨evb n‡e|

5| Rvbœv‡Z 72 Rb û‡iB‡bi mv‡_ Zvi we‡q n‡e|

6| Avi †m Zvi mËiRb wbKUvZ¥x‡qi Rb¨ mycvwik Ki‡e|Ó

(wZiwghx, mnxn Rv‡gÕ wZiwghx; Avjevbx, wØZxq LÐ, nv`xm bs: 1358)

,Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv e‡jb
يٰاَيُّهَا الَّذِيْنَ اٰمَنُوْا هَلْ اَدُلُّكُمْ عَلٰى تِجَارَةٍ تُنْجِيْكُمْ مِّنْ عَذَابٍ اَلِيْمٍ.

A_©: †n Cgvb`viMY, Avwg wK †Zvgv‡`i‡K Ggb GK e¨emv‡qi mÜvb †`e, hv †Zvgv‡`i‡K hš¿Yv`vqK Avhve †_‡K i¶v Ki‡e? (m~iv Avm&-md, AvqvZ: 10)

تُؤْمِنُوْنَ بِاللّٰهِ وَرَسُوْلِهٖ وَتُجَاهِدُوْنَ فِىْ سَبِيْلِ اللّٰهِ بِاَمْوَالِكُمْ وَاَنْفُسِكُمْ ۔ ط ذٰلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ اِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُوْنَ. يَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ذُنُوْبَكُمْ وَيُدْخِلْكُمْ جَنّٰتٍ تَجْرِىْ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْاَنْهٰرُ وَمَسٰكِنَ طَيِّبَةً فِىْ جَنّٰتِ عَدْنٍ ط ذٰلِكَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيْمُ.

A_©: (Zv GB †h), †Zvgiv Cgvb Avb‡e Avjøvn I Zuvi ivm~‡ji cÖwZ Ges wRnv` Ki‡e Avjøvni c‡_ †Zvgv‡`i ab-m¤ú` I Rxeb w`‡q| GUvB †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ Kj¨vYKi; hw` †Zvgiv Rvb‡Z| wZwb †Zvgv‡`i cvcivwk ÿgv Ki‡eb Ges †Zvgv‡`i‡K cÖ‡ek Kiv‡eb Ggb Rvbœv‡Z, hvi Zj‡`‡k bnimg~n cÖevwnZ Ges (cÖ‡ek Kiv‡eb) wPi¯’vqx Rvbœv‡Zi DËg evmM„‡n| GUvB gnvmvdj¨| (m~iv Avm&-md, AvqvZ: 11-12)

e`‡ii hy× wQ‡jv gymjgvb Ges †gvk‡iK‡`i g‡a¨ cÖ_g mk¯¿ wm×všÍg~jK msNl©| G‡Z gymjgvbiv ÔdvZ‡n gywebÕ A_©vr my¯úó weRq jvf K‡ib| mgMÖ Avie Rvnvb G weRq cÖZ¨ÿ K‡i‡Q|

G hy‡× gymjgvb‡`i msL¨v wQ‡jv 313 Rb| Aciw`‡K g°x evwnbxi ^mb¨ msL¨v wQ‡jv 1300| G evwnbxi AwabvqK wQj Avey Rvnj|

G hy‡× †gvk‡iK‡`i 70 Rb wbnZ nq Ges 70 Rb e›`x nq| gymjgvb‡`i g‡a¨ 14 Rb kvnv`vZ eiY K‡ib|

Avjøvn Zvqvjv e`‡ii hy× m¤ú‡K© m~iv Avbdvj bvwhj K‡ib|

wØZxq wnRixi kvIqvj gv‡m gymjgvbiv cÖ_gev‡ii g‡Zv C` D`hvcb K‡ib| e`‡ii hy‡× my¯úó weR‡qi ci G C` D`hvwcZ n‡qwQ‡jv| gymjgvb‡`i gv_vq weRq I m¤§v‡bi gyKzU ivLvi ci Avjøvn iveŸyj Avjvgxb Zv‡`i G C` D`hvc‡bi my‡hvM †`b|

Dû‡`i hy×

e`i hy‡× g°vevmx‡`i civRq I Aegvbbv Ges †bZ…¯’vbxq e¨w³‡`i A‡b‡Ki wbnZ nIqvi hš¿Yv mn¨ Ki‡Z n‡qwQ‡jv| G Kvi‡Y Zviv gymjgvb‡`i weiæ‡× †µv‡a dzumwQ‡jv| e`i hy‡×i ci Zviv gymjgvb‡`i weiæ‡× Av‡iKwU hy× K‡i wb‡R‡`i g‡bi R¡vjv Ryov‡bvi Ges †µva cÖkg‡Yi mw¤§wjZ wm×všÍ MÖnY K‡i|

wnRwi Z…Zxq eQ‡ii 7B kvIqvj Dû` ce©Z msjMœ ¯’v‡b Dû‡`i hy× msNwUZ nq|

mnxn †evLvix‡Z ewY©Z Av‡Q, Dû` hy‡× bex Kixg mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi †ivevqx `uvZ †f‡½ †djv nq Ges gv_vq AvNvZ Kiv nq| †m mgq wZwb gyLgÛj gyQwQ‡jb Avi ejwQ‡jb, †m KIg wK K‡i mdj n‡Z cv‡i, hviv wb‡R‡`i bexi †Pnviv hLg

K‡i‡Q, Zvi `uvZ †f‡½ w`‡q‡Q| A_P wZwb Zv‡`i Avjøvn iveŸyj Avjvgx‡bi w`‡K `vIqvZ w`‡”Qb|

nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) e‡jb, Avgiv †cuŠ‡Q †`Ljvg, ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi †Pnviv †gveviK hLg n‡q †M‡Q| wki¯¿v‡Yi `ywU Kov †Pv‡Li bx‡P †Pnvivq †Mu‡_ †M‡Q| Avwg †m¸‡jv †ei Ki‡Z PvB‡j Avey Ievq`v (iv.) ej‡jb, Avjøvni Iqv‡¯Í I¸‡jv Avgv‡K †ei Ki‡Z w`b| Gici wZwb `uvZ w`‡q GKwU Kov Kvg‡o a‡i ax‡i ax‡i †ei Ki‡Z jvM‡jb, hv‡Z ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e¨_v Kg cvb| †kl ch©šÍ wZwb GKwU Kov †ei K‡ib| G‡Z nhiZ Avey Ievq`vi bx‡Pi gvwpi GKwU `uvZ c‡o hvq| wØZxq KovwU Avwg †ei Ki‡Z PvBjvg, wKš‘ Avey Ievq`v (iv.) ej‡jb, Avey eKi (iv.), Avjøvni Iqv‡¯Í Avgv‡K †ei Ki‡Z w`b| Gici wZwb wØZxq KovwUI ax‡i ax‡i †U‡b †ei K‡ib| G‡Z Zuvi bx‡Pi gvwpi Av‡iKwU `uvZ †f‡½ †M‡jv| Gici ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg ej‡jb, †Zvgv‡`i fvB Zvjnv‡K mvgjvI| †m wb‡Ri R‡b¨ RvbœvZ Iqv‡Re K‡i wb‡q‡Q| nhiZ Avey eKi (iv.) e‡jb, Gici Avgiv nhiZ Zvjnv (iv.)-Gi cÖwZ g‡bvwb‡ek Kwi| Zvi †`‡n `kwUi †ewk AvNvZ †j‡MwQ‡jv|

ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg wb‡RI Zxi wb‡ÿc KiwQ‡jb| nhiZ KvZv`v Be‡b †bvÕgvb (iv.) †_‡K ewY©Z, ivm~jyjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv

mvjøvg Zuvi abyK †_‡K G‡Zv Zxi wb‡ÿc K‡iwQ‡jb, hv‡Z aby‡Ki GK wKbviv †f‡½ wM‡qwQ‡jv|

Dû‡`i hy‡× 70 Rb gymjgvb knx` nb|

L›`‡Ki hy×

wnRwi cÂg eQ‡ii kvIqvj gv‡m G hy× msNwUZ nq| Ae‡k‡l Bqvû`x I †Kvivqk‡`i cÖ‡Póvq 10 nvRvi ˆm‡b¨i GK weivU evwnbx gw`bvi cv‡k mg‡eZ nq|

ivm~j (mv.) Zv‡`i iIqvbv nIqvi Lei AewnZ nIqvi mv‡_ mv‡_ m‡e©v”P mvgwiK civgk© mfvi m`m¨‡`i mv‡_ ˆeV‡K e‡mb| nhiZ mvjgvb dv‡imx (iv.)cwiLv Lb‡bi civgk© w`‡j ivm~j (mv.) G cÖ¯Íve Aby‡gv`b K‡i Awej‡¤^ Lb‡bi KvR ïiæi wb‡`©k †`b| wZwb wb‡RI cwiLv Lb‡b Ask †bb|

`k nvRvi kÎæ‡mbv wZb w`K †_‡K gw`bv AvµgY K‡i| gv‡S wQj Mfxi I cÖk¯Í Lvj| Zx‡ii jovB Pj‡Z _v‡K| cÖvq GKgvm G Ae‡iva ¯’vqx nq| Ae‡k‡l Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv †gvk‡iK‡`i †Rv‡U fv½b, Zv‡`i gv‡S nZvkv I cvi®úwiK Awek¦vm ˆZwii gva¨‡g Zv‡`i g‡bvej †fs‡M †`b| Ae‡iva Zz‡j wb‡q Zviv g°vi w`‡K iIqvbv nq| Avjøvni AbyMÖ‡n gymwjgiv weRq jvf K‡ib|

Avie Rvnv‡bi cwiw¯’wZ gymjgvb‡`i cÖvq AbyK~‡j G‡m wM‡qwQ‡jv| ch©vqµ‡g Bmjvgx `vIqv‡Zi mvdj¨ Ges e‡ov ai‡bi weR‡qi jÿY cÖKvk cvw”Q‡jv|

†Kvivqkiv cwiw¯’wZi bvRyKZv Dcjwä Ki‡Z †c‡i wnRwi lô eQ‡i û`vBweqv bvgK ¯’v‡b gymjgvb‡`i mv‡_ GKwU mwÜ Pzw³ Ki‡Z Pvq| ivm~j (mv.) G Pzw³ MÖnY K‡ib| G mwÜi Pzw³mg~‡ni g‡a¨ GKwU wQj- Dfq cÿ `k eQi hveZ hy× eÜ ivL‡e|

Lvqevi hy×

Lvqevi wQj Bûw`‡`i lohš¿ I Pµv‡šÍi g~j †K›`ª| Lvqev‡ii AwaevmxivB L›`‡Ki hy‡× mKj †gvk‡iK †MvÎ‡K gymjgvb‡`i weiæ‡× D¯‹vwb w`‡q mg‡eZ K‡iwQ‡jv|

GivB eby †Kvivqhv †Mv‡Îi †jvK‡`i wek¦vmNvZKZvq DÏxwcZ K‡iwQ‡jv|

wnRwi mßg eQ‡ii gniig gv‡m ivm~j (mv.) Lvqev‡ii D‡Ï‡k¨ iIqvbv nb|

Lvqev‡i wQ‡jv 6wU `~M©| G mKj `~‡M© wQ‡jv 20 nvRvi Bû`x †hv×v| gymwjg evwnbx `~M©¸‡jv Ae‡iva K‡i| wekw`b ch©šÍ hy× P‡j| Ae‡k‡l Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv gymjgvb‡`i‡K weRq `vb K‡ib| G hy‡× 93 Rb Bû`x wbnZ nq| 15 Rb gymjgvb knx` nb|

Lvqev‡ii Rwg gymjgvb‡`i `L‡j Av‡m| ivm~j (mv.) Bû`x‡`i Aby‡iv‡a Zv‡`i‡K Lvqevi †_‡K wbe©vwmZ bv K‡i Lvqev‡ii Rwg‡Z Drcbœ dm‡ji A‡a©K gymjgvbiv cv‡eb- G k‡Z© Zv‡`i‡K Lvqev‡ii Rwg Pvlvev‡`i AwaKvi cÖ`vb K‡ib|

g°v weRq

wnRwi Aóg eQ‡ii kvevb gv‡m eby eKi †MvÎ eby †Lvhvqv †Mv‡Îi Dci nvgjv Pvjvq| †Kvivqkiv G nvgjvq eby eKi †MvÎ‡K A¯¿k¯¿ w`‡q mvnvh¨ K‡i Ges Gfv‡e Zviv û`vBweqvi mwÜ Pzw³ f½ K‡i|

G wek¦vmNvZKZvi cwiYvg Dcjwä K‡i †Kvivqkiv mwÜ bevq‡bi †Póv K‡i| Z‡e Zv MÖnY Kiv nq bv|

wnRwi Aóg eQ‡ii 10 igRvb ivm~j (mv.) g°v Awfgy‡L iIqvbv nb| Zuvi m‡½ wQ‡jb 10 nvRvi mvnvex| G Awfhv‡bi mgq gymjgvb‡`i mv‡_ jovB Ki‡Z D`¨Z n‡j †Kvivqk‡`i ev‡iv Rb †gvk‡iK wbnZ nq|

gmwR‡` nviv‡g cÖ‡ek Ges g~wZ© AcmviY

ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg Avbmvi I †gvnv‡Ri‡`i m‡½ wb‡q gmwR‡` nvivg evqZzjøvn kix‡d cÖ‡ek K‡ib| cÖ_‡g wZwb nvR‡i AvmIqv` Pz¤^b K‡ib| Gici

wZwb KvevNi ZvIqvd K‡ib| †m mgq Zuvi nv‡Z GKwU abyK wQ‡jv|

Kvev N‡ii Av‡kcv‡k Ges Qv‡`i Ici †m mgq wZbk lvUwU g~wZ© wQ‡jv| ivm~j mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg nv‡Zi abyK w`‡q †mme g~wZ©‡K ¸u‡Zv w`w”Q‡jb Avi D”PviY KiwQ‡jb, mZ¨ G‡m‡Q, AmZ¨ P‡j †M‡Q, wbðqB AmZ¨ P‡j hvIqvi g‡Zv|

†Kvivqkiv gmwR‡` nviv‡g wfo K‡i `uvwo‡q wQ‡jv|

ivm~jyjøvn (mv.) †Kvivqk‡`i D‡Ï‡k¨ fvlY †`b| †mB fvl‡Y wZwb ej‡jb, ÔAvjøvn e¨ZxZ †Kvb gvey` †bB| wZwb GK, AwØZxq, Zuvi †Kv‡bv kixK †bB|

wZwb ej‡jb, †n †Kvivqk, †Zvgv‡`i wK aviYv, Avwg †Zvgv‡`i mv‡_ †Kgb e¨envi Ki‡ev e‡j †Zvgiv g‡b K‡iv? mevB ej‡jv, Avcwb fv‡jv e¨envi Ki‡eb, GUvB Avgv‡`i aviYv| Avcwb `qvjy fvB, `qvjy fvB‡qi cyÎ| Gici wZwb ej‡jb, Zvn‡j Avwg †Zvgv‡`i †m K_vB ejwQ, †h K_v nhiZ BDmyd (Av.) Zvi fvB‡`i e‡jwQ‡jb,
لَا تَثْــرِيْبَ عَلَيْكُمْ الْيَــوْمَ يَغْفِــرُ اللــهُ لَكُمْ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِيْنَ. اذْهَبُوْا فَأَنْتُمْ الطُّلَقَاءُ.

Ôjv ZvQwiev AvjvBKzgyj BqvIg...Õ ÒAvR †Zvgv‡`i weiæ‡× †Kv‡bv cÖKvi Awf‡hvM †bB| Avjøvn †Zvgv‡`i ÿgv Kiæb| wZwbB †kÖô `qvjy| hvI! †Zvgiv gy³|Ó (Beby wnkvg,

Avm-mxivZzb bvevexq¨vn, L.4,c„.61; Kv`x ÔBqv`, Avk-wkdv, L.1,c„.110)

ivm~j (mv.) wnRi‡Zi `kg eQ‡i we`vq n¾ cvjb K‡ib| GB n‡¾B ivm~j (mv.) gymwjg D¤§‡Zi D‡Ï‡k¨ P~ovšÍ fvlY cÖ`vb K‡ib|

bex (mv.) we`vq n‡¾i fvl‡Y e‡jb-

ÔAvwg †kl bex, Avgvi c‡i Avi †Kv‡bv bex Avm‡e bv| Avgvi gva¨‡g Iqvnxi cwimgvwß n‡Z hv‡”Q| Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ `ywU e¯‘ †i‡L hvw”Q| hZw`b †Zvgiv GB `ywU e¯‘ AuvK‡o _vK‡e, ZZw`b †Zvgiv wbtm‡›`‡n c_åó n‡ebv| GKwU **Avjøvni wKZve** I AciwU **ivm~‡ji (mv.) mybœvn**|

cÖ‡Z¨K Dcw¯’Z e¨w³ †hb Abycw¯’Z e¨w³i Kv‡Q Avgvi K_v¸‡jv †cuŠwQ‡q †`q| n‡Z cv‡i, hv‡`i Kv‡Q †cŠuQv‡bv n‡e Zv‡`i g‡a¨ Ggb A‡b‡K _vK‡e hviv Dcw¯’Z †kÖvZvi PvB‡Z Avgvi K_v¸‡jv fv‡jvfv‡e Abyaveb Ki‡Z cvi‡e|Õ

wZwb fvlY †kl Kivi ci Avjøvn ZvÕqvjv wReixj (Av.) Gi gva¨‡g KziAv‡bi AvqvZ bvwhj K‡ib-

اَلْيَـــــوْمَ اَكْمَلْتُ لَكُمْ دِيْنَكُمْ وَاَتْمَمْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ نِعْمَتِىْ وَرَضِيْتُ لَكُمُ الْاِسْلَامَ دِيْنًا ؕ

ÔAvR †Zvgv‡`i R‡b¨ †Zvgv‡`i Øxb c~Y©vsM Kijvg Ges †Zvgv‡`i cÖwZ Avgvi AbyMÖn m¤ú~Y© Kijvg, Avi Bmjvg‡K

†Zvgv‡`i Øxb g‡bvbxZ Kijvg|Õ (m~iv gv‡q`v, AvqvZ: 3)

ÔmKj K…ZÁZv I cÖksmv gnvwe‡k¦i GKgvÎ cÖwZcvjK Avjøvni Rb¨, whwb mgMÖ m„wóRM‡Zi ie|Õ

ÔmvjvZ I mvjvg Zuvi me©‡kl bex gynv¤§v` mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqvmvjøvg Gi Ici, Zuvi cwievi-cwiR‡bi Ici|Õ

mgvß

MÖš’cwÄ

1| Bhnviæj nK (wÎZ¡ev`LÛb)- Avjøvgv ivngvZyjøvn, Beb& Ljxjyi ingvb Kxivbex

2| wLªóvb ag©ZË¡ I Bmjvg- Avng` `x`vZ

3| wewfbœ ag©MÖ‡š’ mªóv- Wv. RvwKi bv‡qK

4| wewfbœ ag©MÖ‡š’ gynv¤§v` (mv.)- Wv. RvwKi bv‡qK

5| KziAv‡bi Av‡jv‡K weÁvb- gynv¤§` Beªvnxg

6| †e`-cyiv‡Yi Av‡jv‡K kvwšÍi c_- gykvwn` Avjx PgKcyix

7| ag©M‡š’i Av‡jv‡K L„óvb‡`i Rb¨ Rvbœv‡Zi c_- gykvwn` Avjx PgKcyix

8| mnR DËi- gykvwn` Avjx PgKcyix

9| Bmjvgx `Đwewa- W. Ave`yj Avhxh Av‡gi

10| Bmjv‡gi kvw¯Í AvBb- W. Avng` Avjx

11| Bmjvgx iv‡óª Agymwjg bvMwi‡Ki AwaKvi I gh©v`v- W. Avng` Avjx

12| Avi-ivwnKzj gvLZzg- mwdDi ingvb †gveviKcyix

13| kvwšÍc_- mvB‡q` Aveyj Avjv gl`y`x

14. The MacArthur Daily Bible by John F. MacArthur, Jr.

15. THE NEW OXFORD ANNOTATED BIBLE. copyright 2010 by Oxford University Press, Inc.
16. THE Gospel of Buddha BY PAUL CARUS. copyright by The Open Court Publishing Co.chicago, illinois, 1894.
17. Sri Guru Granth SahibTranslated by MANMOHAN SINGH.
18. RIGVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.
19. YAJURVEDA-English translation by Dr. Tulsi Ram M.A., Ph.D. London, U.K.
20. THE UPANISHADS translated by F. Max Muller.
21. The Upanishads Translated by Eknath Easwaran.
22. NINE UPANISHADS with *English Translation* by Prem Nath Chadha.
23. "The Upanishads- A New Translation" by Swami Nikhilananda.
24. Kena and Other Upanishads by Sri Aurobindo.
25. The Bhagavad Gītā (Twenty-fifth Edition) Translated by WINTHROP SARGEANT. Published by State University of New York Press, Albany